

The Twelfth Book of

# YISRAYL

*He who rules as YAHWEH*



*Me-Norah*  
2012  
Part I

The Twelfth Book Of Yisrayl, Part I  
Me-Norah

A HOUSE OF YAHWEH ®™ Publication!

Copyright ©2012  
By Yisrayl Hawkins

*Printed and bound in the United States of America*

All Rights Reserved

---



P.O. Box 2498, Abilene, Texas 79604  
(325) 893-5899 (325) 672-5420  
1-800-613-9494  
www.YAHWEH.com hoy@bitstreet.com

# Table Of Contents

<b>Dedication</b> .....	Page k
<b>Chapter One</b> .....	<b>Page 1</b>
YAHWEH Used The Olive Tree That Was Drawn By A Priest And Put It Over The House Of YAHWEH. YAHWEH Put It In A Cloud At The Feast Of Trumpets And Then In The “Donkey Cloud” On August 25, 2011 01/07/12	
<b>Chapter Two</b> .....	<b>Page 12</b>
The Donkey Cloud And The Other Informative Clouds—Now Appearing Over The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days 01/14/12	
<b>Chapter Three</b> .....	<b>Page 21</b>
YAHWEH’s Work Is Revealing The Holocaust That Is Coming Upon All Nations And Also The Power That Is Bringing About That Holocaust 01/21/12	
<b>Chapter Four</b> .....	<b>Page 28</b>
The Cause Of Confusion And The Nuclear War It Is Bringing To All The Earth 01/28/12	
<b>Chapter Five</b> .....	<b>Page 35</b>
Confused Minds Are Seeking The Next President Of The United States 02/04/12	
<b>Chapter Six</b> .....	<b>Page 44</b>
Back To The Beginning. Guard And Keep The Way Taught In The Beginning. 02/18/12	
<b>Chapter Seven</b> .....	<b>Page 53</b>
The Signs In The Clouds. Yahshua Opens The Seals To Reveal The Prophecies To The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days 02/25/12	
<b>Chapter Eight</b> .....	<b>Page 62</b>
The Turkish Bible—1500 Years Old. The Real Hope Is In The Book Of YAHWEH, Which Is 6,000 Years Old. 03/03/12	
<b>Chapter Nine</b> .....	<b>Page 72</b>
The Face Of Satan Is Mammon/Money, Illegal Lust, And Lustful Gain. The Face Of YAHWEH Is Servitude, Bringing Forth The Man 03/10/12	
<b>Chapter Ten</b> .....	<b>Page 79</b>
The Passover Lamb Yahshua Messiah Must Be Eaten (Cherished) Along With Bitter Herbs Of What The World Is Suffering At This Time 03/17/12	
<b>Chapter Eleven</b> .....	<b>Page 87</b>
The Face of Satan—The Struggle Over The Oil And The Wine. The Love Of Money (Mammon) Is A Root Of All Evil Present Among The Nations Today. 03/24/12	
<b>Chapter Twelve</b> .....	<b>Page 96</b>
The Face Of Satan:The Prophesied Quartet Is Given Authority And The Result Will Be Four-Fifths Of The Earth’s Population Destroyed. 03/31/12	
<b>Chapter Thirteen</b> .....	<b>Page 105</b>
Yahshua’s Memorial 04/05/12	
<b>Chapter Fourteen</b> .....	<b>Page 117</b>
Those Who Believe Without Seeing Are Now Being Shown YAHWEH’s Signs And Wonders In The Clouds 04/07/12 Feast Of Unleavened Bread	

**Chapter Fifteen ..... Page 125**

The Two Different Kingdoms: Satan's Kingdom Taken By Force As Shown In The World Today And YAHWEH's Kingdom, Which Is By Strict Voluntary Righteousness.

04/13/12

Feast Of Unleavened Bread

**Afternoon remarks .....Page 134**

**Closing Prayer .....Page 135**

**Chapter Sixteen ..... Page 136**

The Greatness Of YAHWEH's Power And the Ultimate Potential Of Mankind Will Be Received In This Generation By The House Of YAHWEH

04/14/12

**Chapter Seventeen..... Page 149**

The Signs In Heaven That We Are Seeing Now, Are For The Encouragement Of YAHWEH's People; Getting Them Prepared For The Destructive Events That Will Occur

04/21/12

**Chapter Eighteen ..... Page 159**

YAHWEH's Rest-Repouse. Celebrating The Sabbath Without Polluting It.

04/28/12

**Chapter Nineteen..... Page 168**

The End—When? What Will It Be Like?

05/05/12

**Chapter Twenty..... Page 177**

The Times Spoken Of In Luke 21:24 Is Being Fulfilled In The Work Of The White Buffalo

05/12/12

**Chapter Twenty-One..... Page 186**

YAHWEH's Kingdom Requires Total Obedience. Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey—whether of sin, *which leads* to death, or of obedience, *which leads* to Righteousness?—Romans 6:16

05/19/12

**Chapter Twenty-Two ..... Page 194**

Look Up For Your Redemption Draws Nigh, As Shown In Prophecy

05/26/12

**Chapter Twenty-Three ..... Page 203**

We Now See Hatred And Wars In The News, But YAHWEH's House Is Bringing Forth The Plan To Bring Peace To This Entire World!

05/27/12

Feast of Pentecost AM & PM

**Afternoon Remarks .....Page 214**

**Closing Prayer .....Page 215**

**Chapter Twenty-Four ..... Page 217**

The Increase In Technical Knowledge Of The World And The Bringing Forth Of YAHWEH's Work—In The Same Time Period

**Chapter Twenty-Five ..... Page 224**

The News Media Is Showing Frustration, Hunger And A Nuclear War Coming That Was Prophesied Thousands Of Years Ago As Witnessed By The Prophets Of YAHWEH

06/09/12

**Chapter Twenty-Six ..... Page 233**

The Sickness That Leads To Wars Is Caused By Breaking YAHWEH's Laws

06/16/12

**Chapter Twenty-Seven..... Page 241**

The Little "Increase In Knowledge" That YAHWEH Gave This Generation (Prophesied In Daniyl 12) Used To Man's Own Destruction Of The World, Is Being Used By The House Of YAHWEH To Reach The World

06/23/12

**Chapter Twenty-Eight ..... Page 252**

Sandusky Is Not Guilty According To The Words Of The Savior—Part 1

06/30/12

**Special Presentation ..... Page 263**

That Woman

---

Now they asked Him, saying; Teacher, but when will these things be? What sign will there be when these things are to take place? Then He said: Be on guard that you are not deceived! For many will come against My Name, saying that; “I am,” and; The time has drawn near! But do not follow after them. And when you will hear of wars and rebellions, do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but The End is not right away.

Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven. But before all these, they will arrest you, and persecute you, handing you over to the synagogues and prisons, and you will be brought before kings and rulers for My Name’s sake;

But this will be your opportunity to witness. Therefore, make up your minds not to meditate beforehand what you will say;

And there will be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth, distress among nations in their perplexity at the roaring and surging of the sea: Men’s courage failing them because of fear, and because of the dread of those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven will be shaken.

And then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with power and great glory. So when these things begin to come to pass, then **look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draws near.**

—Luke 21:7-14,25-28

---



# Books Of The Holy Scriptures As Written In *The Book Of* YAHWEH And Throughout This Book

The following information is given to assist you with the true names of the Apostles and Prophets within The Holy Scriptures.

<b>Part One of The Book of Yahweh (Old Testament)</b>					
Genesis	<i>Genesis</i>	II Chronicles	<i>II Chronicles</i>	Daniyl	<i>Daniel</i>
Exodus	<i>Exodus</i>	Ezrayah	<i>Ezra</i>	Hosheyah	<i>Hosea</i>
Leviticus	<i>Leviticus</i>	Nehemyah	<i>Nehemiah</i>	Yahyl	<i>Joel</i>
Numbers	<i>Numbers</i>	Hadassah	<i>Megilla Esther</i>	Amosyah	<i>Amos</i>
Deuteronomy	<i>Deuteronomy</i>	Iyyob	<i>Job</i>	Obadyah	<i>Obadiah</i>
Yahshua	<i>Joshua</i>	Psalms	<i>Psalms</i>	Yahnah	<i>Jonah</i>
Judges	<i>Judges</i>	Proverbs	<i>Proverbs</i>	Micahyah	<i>Micah</i>
Riyyah	<i>Ruth</i>	Ecclesiastes	<i>Ecclesiastes</i>	Nechumyah	<i>Nahum</i>
I Samuyl	<i>I Samuel</i>	Song of Songs	<i>Song of Songs</i>	Habakkuk	<i>Habakkuk</i>
II Samuyl	<i>II Samuel</i>	Isayah	<i>Isaiah</i>	Zephanyah	<i>Zephaniah</i>
I Kings	<i>I Kings</i>	Yeremyah	<i>Jeremiah</i>	Chagyah	<i>Haggai</i>
II Kings	<i>II Kings</i>	Lamentations	<i>Lamentations</i>	Zecharyah	<i>Zechariah</i>
I Chronicles	<i>I Chronicles</i>	Yechetzqyah	<i>Ezekiel</i>	Malakyah	<i>Malachi</i>
<b>Part Two of The Book of Yahweh (New Testament)</b>					
Mattithyah	<i>Matthew</i>	Ephesians	<i>Ephesians</i>	Hebrews	<i>Hebrews</i>
Yahchanan Mark	<i>Mark</i>	Philippians	<i>Philippians</i>	Yaaqob	<i>James</i>
Luke	<i>Luke</i>	Colossians	<i>Colossians</i>	I Kepha	<i>I Peter</i>
Yahchanan	<i>John</i>	I Thessalonians	<i>I Thessalonians</i>	II Kepha	<i>II Peter</i>
Acts	<i>Acts</i>	II Thessalonians	<i>II Thessalonians</i>	I Yahchanan	<i>I John</i>
Romans	<i>Romans</i>	I Timayah	<i>I Timothy</i>	II Yahchanan	<i>II John</i>
I Corinthians	<i>I Corinthians</i>	II Timayah	<i>II Timothy</i>	III Yahchanan	<i>III John</i>
II Corinthians	<i>II Corinthians</i>	Titus	<i>Titus</i>	Yahdah	<i>Jude</i>
Galatians	<i>Galatians</i>	Philemon	<i>Philemon</i>	Revelation	<i>Revelation</i>



# Dedication

**M**ankind has struggled for centuries to understand the Writings known as the Holy Scriptures or the bible. Ever since the Disciples of Yahshua Messiah were killed, and their Writings combined with the earlier Writings of the Prophets, the Holy Scriptures have been an object of intense interest. By some, they have been loved, worshiped and protected. By others, (especially) the Catholic church throughout the last two thousand years, they have been hated and many attempts have been made to destroy or alter them beyond recognition. All the while they pretended to uphold and follow the Sacred Writings. But by all, since the deaths of the Apostles and their followers, the Holy Scriptures have been misunderstood.

When The House of **YAHWEH** was killed out by the Catholic church, the understanding of **YAHWEH**'s Plan of Salvation was gone. For nearly two thousand years no one understood the Way to Salvation. It simply was not offered or available to mankind. But **YAHWEH** has a Plan! In the Last Days, right at the time that mankind was developing the knowledge and technology to make the bombs that will soon eliminate all hope of life from planet earth, two boys were growing up in a God-forsaken dust bowl in the center of the United States. While the rest of the country was beginning to be seduced into deep sin by a young Hollywood, these two were fed a daily diet of the Holy Scriptures by their loving mother and their minds were open to understanding by **YAHWEH**. These two boys were J.G. and Buffalo Bill Hawkins and would grow up to fulfill every Prophecy written about them and **YAHWEH**'s Last Days Work! Out of all the people living on earth, these two alone were given understanding of the Holy Scriptures by **YAHWEH**.

Now in a world engulfed in sin, plagued with incurable diseases and facing famine, starvation and nuclear annihilation by greedy lust-filled mankind, the True Understanding of the Holy Scriptures is finally available to you. The Light of **YAHWEH** is shining brightly through the last remaining Witness, Yisrayl Hawkins. The Book you are holding is the latest collection of sermons from **YAHWEH**'s Seventh Malak, Yisrayl Hawkins, who Yahshua Messiah has sent to testify to us in these Last Days. We cannot urge you enough to spend your time reading this and all the previous volumes of *The Books of Yisrayl*. Get away from the entertainment and pursuits of this world. Get away from her sins and plagues. And get your head filled with the only True Understanding of the original Inspired Holy Scriptures to be found on earth—the teachings of Yisrayl Hawkins.

So with great thanks, we the donkeys' colts who believe into the One Sent and who have been tethered to the Chosen Branch, dedicate this Work to our Heavenly Father **YAHWEH** through Yahshua Messiah the Prophesied High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, being Seeds of the One Sent, Yisrayl Hawkins. And now, without further delay, we present to you the words of the Greatest Teacher in the world, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!





## **To The Reader**

**Some of the material in this book is x-rated, that is, graphic and physically explicit. The idea is to paint a clear and precise picture that will assist in remembering the lesson or the information brought out. We advise that such content be handled appropriately.**





---

# Chapter One

## YAHWEH Used The Olive Tree That Was Drawn By A Priest And Put It Over The House Of YAHWEH. YAHWEH Put It In A Cloud At The Feast Of Trum- pets And Then In The “Donkey Cloud” On August 25, 2011 01/07/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: I'd like to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom everyone! Hey! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful praise and cheering to YAHWEH] Beautiful! Beautiful! You may be seated. Oh! What do we got here? What do we got? Signs. What're the signs? Beautiful! I think! [laughing] I'm having trouble reading them from here. Pass them up. Pass them up to me. You may be seated. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I've got a lot to cover here today and we won't cover it all. You've got to remember what the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins brought out because I'm going to add to it here this morning. And it shows you that YAHWEH, you know, had everything planned out and guiding us, guiding you. And He's just showing you that His actions, or these actions we're seeing, the things we're seeing, you know, He's in full control of these things and bringing them about.

3 Now I've got a number of articles but I'm gonna wait till next week, but there is one here. If you saw the Brownwood Lake, and the way it's

drying up, oh boy, mad cow disease spreading big time. And I thought I had that here. Maybe I don't. Anyway, they said they were going to start using recycled water. Here it is right here!

4 Recycled water. *The Texas Commission on Environmental Quality has approved a controversial proposal from the City of Brownwood...* Imagine drinking a glass of that! You know, you might get it close enough to smell! [laughing] But believe it or not there's a Prophecy, I'll bring it to you next week, YAHWEH willing, that says He's gonna give them urine to drink. Since they didn't like their blessings, then let them be taken from them, King David said. And of course, that's the shoes that they're wearing right now. And we'll have to see how long they're willing to wear these before they repent. But YAHWEH has shown that there is a group that's going to repent.

5 The reason I wanted the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins to bring this, I found out that He's the one that wrote, rather that drew the picture. I first thought it was the two Hyler brother



Kohans that drew it and put it together with a computer. And I think that's what I said in one of the sermons. But then I find out that he had been inspired to do this years ago and was still working on it and so I said you're the one that's got to draw this.

6 Now on May the 29th the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins drew the picture of the olive tree. Now that was when, of course, when, I think that was his last time to draw it. He thinks that was the date, just before the Passover that he used and, of course, later that tree was used along with the children singing the Great Commandment.



7 Now on June the 8th, you've got to get all of this. Then you've got to see how **YAHWEH** did it for you. On June the 8th, the tree was put on top of the Sanctuary, about Pentecost 2011, shown while children were singing the Great Commandment.

8 On August the 25th was when I saw, when **YAHWEH** showed me, Yahshua showed me the donkey cloud. It was a magnificent sight. And when I first glanced up and saw that donkey, it was easy to recognize that it was a donkey and it was very plain, very distinct. I thought, yeah, this is how Mary gets her pictures up there. But the cloud wasn't



moving. It just set there. And I got to looking at it and I said no this is not like Mary uses. [laughing] This is of **YAHWEH** I said. And I saw the details of this donkey plus the pack on her back or his back and her ears pointed forward and her head raised up like she was staring at this cloud in front of her. And this was over the homestead--I went back and checked it out later, and sure enough, it was over the homestead and reached to the west and then back to the east a long way, just totally covering The House of **YAHWEH** property. So, you know, all of this adds up. But the things I'm going to show you, it even gets better.

9 But that was on the 25th of August, I mean, yeah, the 25th when I saw this and then I told you about it on the 27th of August 2011, told the whole House of **YAHWEH** on that Sabbath Day. The 28th, the artists started to working on this picture, on a picture for the donkey cloud, on the 28th. That's when I turned 77 years old was on the date they started working on that cloud. That'd probably add into that thing too.

10 Now, they were able to get the donkey pretty close to right, but they were having trouble with the clouds. And they would bring it once a week and I would look at it and I'd say no, it's not like that. You gotta take this out, put something else here. They would take it back and redo it. Took them about a week. I think they were getting aggravated with me! [laughing] But I said we've gotta get this right. This is coming from **YAHWEH** and Yahshua and we've got to get it perfect and present it to the people. So we kept sending it back and back and getting it back and I'd say no this is not right. But, anyway, we kept working on it.

11 Now, on the 28th, they started to work on this cloud. On the 28th was when they were drawing, working on this donkey.

12 Now comes, we're still working on it, but there comes September 28th now. From August 28th to September 28th, still working on it and here comes the Feast of Trumpets. That's the 28th of September. Now the night before we were watching for the new moon and sundown would start that day, the Feast, the night before. The 28th was the night we watched, the day before the new moon. Then the Feast, September the 29th was the Feast of Trumpets.

13 Now, that night was cloudy, really cloudy, and we were watching intensely because it was a very important new moon. We were all up on top of the Sanctuary, older Priests, younger Priests, everyone. And I thought I saw the moon and I said I think I see it, but I could only see a portion of it



in the cloud. About that time, the phone rang and a very faithful watcher of the new moon says, "I've spotted the new moon." And I said, well I think I see it, but it's cloudy here, and I said do you see the clouds. And they said yes. I said tell me exactly where you see it in the clouds.

14 Now I didn't know what was taking place at that time and didn't even think about it. But if it hadn't have occurred like it did occur, this person would have seen the new moon, but they never would have studied the cloud around it and the cloud, the cloud was the important thing that night! [laughing] And when this person was trying to tell me where it was in the cloud, then they were describing that cloud, and they were looking at that cloud very closely and it was put in their memory. Because it didn't make sense what was taking place then, like it does now, after we find out months later. But **YAHWEH** put it in that person's mind to look at that cloud and describe to me where the moon



was. And I said yes, that's it. I see it. I can't see all of it, but I see part of it. That was the night of the Feast of Trumpets.

15 Now we were still trying to get the cloud down that I saw on the 25th. It was after this new moon that I saw the tree on top of the Sanctuary sign while at the studio, doing my mail, getting ready to do a show, a *Prophetic Word* show. Now, I'm not sure about this next date and I don't know if I can actually prove it, but I know that I did talk about it to you, so we've got to have that in a sermon. I brought it the very next Sabbath and told you that I saw this tree and I recognized that that tree was actually the cloud in front of the donkey that I saw on the 25th. Because I'd been trying to describe this cloud to the artists so I had the cloud firmly fixed in my mind and when I saw this tree, I said that part sticking out towards the donkey, that's it. That's the same thing as the cloud that I saw in front of the donkey.

16 Now, it even gets better. [laughing] Well, this, I don't know this date, but we're gonna get the date. Not sure about it. I think it was October 1st. And I called Yahshua Hyler first and, Kohan Yahshua Hyler Hawkins first to tell him of this cloud and the donkey being like the tree on top of the Sanctuary. And, let's see, the donkey was staring at the tree that was used in the children's song. That was playing on the television, on the world show when I was there doing my mail. And the phone rang, I picked up the phone and I turned and looked at the television set. Now I know some of you are remembering this. I turned and looked at the television set which was to my left and I saw the children singing and here was this tree on top of the Sanctuary, that I thought the Hylers had put there, the Kohans.

17 Now before that time Kohan Yahshua was using the paintings from the artist to try to put together this banner and he was working on his computer using those paintings until I saw that. He had been working on this donkey banner now since September the 20th, 2011, but could not get it right and couldn't get the clouds right. All of it was being corrected week after week. And, of course, we kept running out of time. I wanted a banner for the Feast and hoping that we would get it right before we made the banner.

18 And now, get this. It was, now, I don't know this date. I don't know this date for sure, not sure about October the 1st, but the Sabbath before the Feast when I got through with my Work and I decided to go to the studio. This was all being led about for a purpose. The *Prophetic Word* channel

was on. I sat at the table there to get my mail done and that's when I saw it. That's when I saw this. This date, I'm not sure about the date, but we will get it, **YAHWEH** willing. The children were singing. I was rejoicing to hear the song, this Great Commandment. And the children, they did such a great job of it, and the tree standing there over them.

19 That's when I called both the Kohans and said this is it. This is it. This was, this was working on that, on that was working on that, on that particular banner. He said no, no Kohan Yahshua Hyler Hawkins was working on that banner, Kohan Yliyah told me this. So I called Yahshua Hyler Hawkins and I said--remember this was just a few days before the Feast now. And the Feast started on the 13th. That was the Feast of Tabernacles of this last Feast.

20 He said, I will start on this tonight. As soon as I told him that, he said, and I remember him saying that, I will start on this tonight and get it corrected. I think it was October 1st when I made that call, but I'm not sure. They're not sure. We're going to check it out and make sure, try to anyway. Now, he agreed that on October the 8th, this was the Day of Atonement, he called and wanted me to look at a finished copy. I looked at it and I said yes, that's it and I approved it on that day, October the 8th, the Day of Atonement. He showed me the copy on the 8th.



21 The banner was ordered, we couldn't order it on Sunday. October the 8th was a Sabbath Day. The Sunday everything was closed. Monday was a holiday so everything was closed at that time. The 10th was a holiday so we ordered it on the 11th and got it out and got it hung. We couldn't actually order the banner until the Tuesday, October the 11th. And the people, due to his pushing and shoving and insisting, they made this thing for us in one day and we hung it that night, the night of the Feast. The company did it in one day's time.

22 So the banner was ordered on the 11th. That was a Tuesday, because Monday was the holiday. The banner was picked up the 12th and hung in the Sanctuary after sunset, while we were taking confessions on the 13th, which started the Feast of Tabernacles. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]

23 The woman that spotted this new moon at the Feast of Trumpets, this is very important. I told you **YAHWEH** was putting it in her mind. He had to, because she had to describe it to me so she had it in her mind. On the 24th of December, on the 24th of December, after I said what I did about the tree being over the Sanctuary was the cloud in front of the donkey, she called me--she told me and I told you that she saw the tree. This was on the 24th of December. She saw the tree and the Feast of Trumpets cloud that she saw that night that was placed in her mind by **YAHWEH** because she had to describe it, she said, "That looks like the same cloud, that tree shape looks like the same cloud as that Feast of Trumpet cloud that I described to you the night of the Feast of Trumpets."

24 Now, if you see what **YAHWEH** did here, etching this into her mind, she was able to see that tree after I said this looks like the cloud that I saw in front of the donkey. She said, "Hey, this looks like the cloud of the Feast of Trumpets, the night of the Feast of Trumpets." It gets better! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, when I was leaving the stage, Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins told me, when I was leaving the stage, "I took pictures of the cloud at the Feast of Trumpets and I'll try to find it." He said, "I think I still have that disk." That was on the 24th of December.

25 Last Sabbath, last Sabbath, that was the 31st of December, last Sabbath, he told me, when we were leaving the stage I asked if he had found it and he said, "Yes I did." I said did it match? He said, "I liked to flipped!" He said, "I had the picture of the tree in my computer. I found the picture of the cloud on Feast of Trumpets, the new moon." He said, "I dropped it in and it matched perfectly."



**You should be very much encouraged about this because YAHWEH--we're getting to where now, we're close enough to being like Him that they're starting to make contact with us. And that's what this is about, these signs in the heaven.**

Yeah! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now this was last Sabbath. "I found the picture and it matched perfectly."

26 If you can figure out now what YAHWEH put together here, you know. He first inspired the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins to draw that tree. And he said he worked on this, he was telling me this morning that he had worked on this, seemed like, for about a year or so, or maybe longer. He said, the first one was back when we were at the Press Room in town. But he said he kept improving it and changing it and so forth until he came up with this one on that date that I gave you a while ago.

27 And then on the Feast of Trumpets then, YAHWEH etches this into a person's mind that would tell us later, so we could go back and find it and actually see that YAHWEH is the One Who did this. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

28 Anyway, that right there you should remember. You should be very much encouraged. Let's turn over to **Mattithyah 24**. You should be very much encouraged about this because YAHWEH--

we're getting to where now, we're close enough to being like Him that they're starting to make contact with us. And that's what this is about, these signs in the heaven.

29 If you look at **Mattithyah 24** and **verse 30** again. Now He's speaking about this time period that we're in right now. And you saw the news, how they're getting ready to go to the great nuclear wars and they're going to make this the final one. Now, if you remember the plans, remember what Malachi Martin brought out in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*. You know, he actually tells there that the Catholic church actually dates back to the Aaronic priesthood and they're claiming that they are the Aaronic priesthood. I say so too, but they're not the Priesthood of YAHWEH. They are the ones that rebelled against Mosheh. And they said, "Well, we're holy too." You know. "You're not the only one that's holy." That was the beginning of their push to become the leaders in the world, which they did. And of course, they've come down until now and YAHWEH has allowed them. He said nothing will be restrained from them and He's allowing this to

take place. He's held it back a while until He could get us to a certain point and know for sure that we were going to stay in His Work forever, and know for sure that nothing was going to get us out of this. And that's the reason I said when I saw this, I said, I think you got it made. [laughing]

30 But I know that **YAHWEH** is cut off from the world. He doesn't hear sinners. But He's hearing us now very closely. He's answering us before we call now. And He's letting us know this.

31 Well, here we see this, the Savior Himself talking about this time period we're in here and telling about how horrible this is going to be. There was one of the articles that I saw that actually was describing this in that manner. And I thought then that the man, I wondered if he was listening to the sermons we've brought, but he was talking about; we are at very dangerous crossroads in our history. And then he goes into talking about the films that you saw here, the news, just a bit ago, where they're getting lined up and ready because they are assured that Russia and China and Pakistan, maybe some others are lined up with them, to try to destroy the U.S. But they want to, with a first strike, try to take them out, devastate these countries to where they can't fight back.

32 Now this seems to be the scenario that the news analysts are coming up with. I only know what Prophecy says. And Prophecy shows there's going to be a third of man killed over that fourth part of the earth in and around the great River Euphrates, which includes that whole area there, Russia, China, all of them. This fourth part of the earth, that includes them all. Well, the Savior was telling about this at this time.

33 We're talking about a time when the people, and that's what the man said in this article, they're confused. They're bewildered. They don't know what is coming next. They don't know what to do to stop it. They don't know what to do to make things better. And everyone is scared. **YAHWEH** says that they will kill, many of them, will commit suicide for fear of what is coming on the earth.

34 Now that's how bad it's getting at this time. And we see it in the news also. And the Savior was speaking of this and says in **verses 21 and 22** that it's going to be the worst ever. There's never been a time like this before. And the earth will be mourning.

35 And He says, in **Mattithyah 24:29**. **Immediately, but after the tribulation of those days will the sun be darkened, and the moon will not give her light...** This shows the nuclear burning that is going to take place, and the debris that scientists

know will darken the sun.

36 He also says here, in this time of mourning, when the earth is mourning, He says, **verse 30, And then will appear the sign... Sign. ...of the Son of Man...** I've often told you, this is not the Son of Man that you're going to see, but the sign of the Son of Man in heaven. In other words, He made it. He is actually alive and well and sitting at the side of **YAHWEH's** Throne, the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, ruling, judging The House of **YAHWEH** as we're shown.

37 Turn over to **Hebrews 10**. And He's showing us a sign that He is alive and well and ruling. I needed no coaxing to believe that. In fact, I said in the song the children were singing, I wrote, we haven't asked for miracles and don't. We only ask for Your Righteousness and to be called by Your Name. We believe without seeing. All of that is in that song of praise to **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 In **Hebrews 10**, we see in **verse 21, And having a High Priest over the House of YAHWEH...** Now, we know for sure we have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. We know for sure, in **verse 16**, that He's teaching the same Covenant that was made by **YAHWEH** at the beginning with His People, the Laws and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH**. That's what we believe in. And the more, the more you believe these Prophecies and trust in them, the more you'll see the things taking place around you are actually Prophesied and **YAHWEH** is leading it.

39 Well, back here now to **Mattithyah 24** again, He is showing us a sign, not the whole world, not the whole world. But He said, **verse 30, And then will appear... Appear ...the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** [laughing] How much better could it be? A better sign than this with the donkeys, that He says in **Genesis 49**, where **YAHWEH** tells Yahshua, He says in **verse 1**, this is the Last Days. That is what Yahshua is showing in **Mattithyah 24**. The Last Days, **verse 3**, the Apostles asked Him, what will be The End, the Last Days, or The End of the Ages. And He was describing the very situation that the world is standing in right now, getting all their ships and bombs ready to kill a third part of the people on that fourth part of the earth, but it won't stop there. Prophecy shows it will continue until every nation on earth, and that's what it says, too, every nation on earth is going to suffer this plague that's coming forth from these twelve tribes. Plagues that are described in **Revelation 18** as sin and iniquity.

40 Well, here now in **Genesis 49:1**, He speaks of the Last Days, the last two words, **...So I may**

**tell you what will befall you in the Last Days.** Then He said the scepter, the Righteous Scepter as is described in **Hebrews** also as being the Scepter of Righteousness is what He is to inherit. He inherited that. He lived by it, that Scepter of Righteousness.

41 Now what is being presented to Him by His House right now is Righteousness and that is His Glory. We are His Glory. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's what He inherited there, the Scepter of Righteousness. And, of course, this is what we will rule by. And this is what **YAHWEH** is bringing about.

42 **Verse 10, The Scepter will not depart from Yahdah, nor the ruling staff; from between his feet, until He comes to Whom tribute belongs...** Well, we are His tribute. The world's tribute is taxes, of course, taxes, and it's getting to be nonsense they say because they won't stop raising the taxes. [laughing] And they keep doubling the taxes and taxes. But that's not Yahshua's tribute. His is us, the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**, practicing the Righteousness of **YAHWEH**. That tribute belongs to Yahshua our High Priest, Who is guiding the House to that perfection right now [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 And increasing your faith, should be, tremendously now. There is no way that you could see what is taking place and think that I could do this. There's no way I could form these clouds, you know, and He's not up there blowing smoke rings and doing this, you know. If you think of the Power, think of the Power of putting that cloud there with a donkey and a cloud under it and a cloud that we find out later is the same tree that one of our Priests actually drew and didn't find it out until the Feast of Trumpets later. And then December the 24th or 26th, they tell me I think this is the same cloud. Then we check it out and sure enough it is, you know. This is of **YAHWEH**. There's no other power that could do something like that, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 And you think about what it would take to put a cloud here, and form words with it. Him sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** in Heaven, governing The House of **YAHWEH**, and here He creates a perfect cloud. Clouds are made up of gasses, of vapors. They move with the wind. So the wind had to be at His control, too, for Him to sit there, hold that in front of me until He could get an Okie to understand what was going on! But He did! He held it there, right in front of me until I could study the details of that thing and see what a marvelous sight that was.

45 The same thing occurred here over the Sanctuary again with the signs that our Priests are still working on. But that was held at, motionless, for quite some time until they could get it down, drawn. One of them had to run inside and draw it on the blackboard. The other one had something to write with and stood there and looked at it and wrote it down.

46 Try holding smoke somewhere. Try getting it out of the house sometimes! Now, you can see the Power He's got if you'll just think about it a minute. It's like telling the Disciples, go down here and throw a hook in and a fish will get on it with a coin in his mouth. How in the world could He bring something like that about? Well, you're the only ones on the face of the earth that know this. You're the only ones that know how **YAHWEH** actually created the heaven and the earth in six days and mankind and rested the Seventh Day. Created all of this in six and rested the Seventh Day creating the Sabbath. All of it together took seven days to put together.

47 If you had the Power to put a sign in smoke, a smoke sign over the Sanctuary, you'd have that Power and you're going to have it one day. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

48 And notice **...obedience of the nations...** That's His tribute. That's His tribute. Not taxes. Of course, the tithe go to **YAHWEH**, the second tithe go to you. The third tithe go to the poor. They're



all lined out. But His tribute is Righteousness. It's obedience. And if you're not obedient to Him, you're not contributing. You're not contributing to His job and His position as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. If you steal from **YAHWEH** you're not contributing to Yahshua.

49 But you, if you're doing this right and being loyal and obedient to **YAHWEH**, that's what you see right here belongs to our High Priest Yahshua. And the way He does this is, **verse 11**, He tethers His donkeys to the vine. That's Him. The vine is Him. "I am the vine." He established that firmly. You're not the vines. He's the vine! [laughing] You are the branches and the donkeys! Yes! A wonderful sight to see in heaven and we're gonna be there one day. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 **...tethering his donkey colt...** That's you, **...to the Choicest Branch...** That's me. **...he will wash his garments in wine...** Well, if I had that new translation I'd tell you what that actually meant.

51 But this right here shows you His Power, shows you His tribute, what He is getting, what His reward is for this. And here He's telling us, back in **Mattithyah 24:30** now, at this time of trouble when all the earth is mourning, which all the earth is mourning at this time you can see it for sure, and then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven. Appear, that sign.

52 In **Daniyl 7**, if you'd turn there quickly, **Daniyl 7**, we see this is a Prophecy that **YAHWEH** gave. Now Daniyl was a very Righteous man. He was very concerned about the twelve tribes of Israyl and how they were fighting against one another. They were killing each other. They had formed, separated themselves into nations and kingdoms and, of course, they were all fighting one another. And he was very sorrowful; he was weeping about it. He was mourning about it. And **YAHWEH** showed him then His Plan. His Plan is shown in **Daniyl 9**.

53 [handed the signs that were being held up earlier] Thank you. Oh boy, that's what they were holding up. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That is beautiful. And thank you I'm gonna keep this. No! [laughing] I'll get it back to you. I'll leave it at the North Office, but that is beautiful. I love you, too.

54 In **Daniyl 9:24**. He showed Daniyl the seventy weeks of years and I've brought this out in the book *The Mark of the Beast*, I think, the first time. And He shows everything that's going to take place including our Savior Yahshua Messiah suffering death on the stake at the hands of the twelve tribes, killing Him, murdering Him. And then He shows the rest of it in a time period frame there, of course, being split up into other things.

55 But go back to **Daniyl 7** here now and look at **verse 13**. Because first off, He shows you the four kingdoms that would come out of this whole mess, all out of the twelve tribes. They would form a super kingdom, a super kingdom and **YAHWEH** allowed them to do this. And they're going to find out that their super kingdom still can't bring peace because you have people inside this super kingdom that are willing to kill themselves to kill others. This is how bad the hatred has gotten and it's still going on. The U.S. moved out of Iraq. People are still being killed, with people bombing. There's no peace there. What did they accomplish? Well, they got the oil. They got the contracts on all the oil, hurt not the oil. Well, that's what they got.

56 Afghanistan? There's nothing solved there. Anything solved in Egypt? No, Prophecy shows, I think it's **Isayah 9** that shows what's going to take place with Egypt and the commotion that's going on right there now, Prophecy shows every bit of it taking place at this time.

57 When people think they can bring peace by force, that's the reason police departments were created. That, and they saw the money in police departments and then the lawyers saw the money and they trained and said, "Well, we want certain people to be lawyers only." So they limited this field to a certain amount and named all their daughters Sue. You know, Sue! Well, they should have anyway! [laughing]

58 The lawsuits, you know, they see the money, the big money in it. And that, of course, this itself brings oppression to the people, and hardship. I see people, you know, I see they got a man stopped on the road that can't even maintain a vehicle. His vehicle is run down. He's trying to work, maybe got lawnmowers or something in it and they're standing there writing him a ticket because he didn't have something, a head or a taillight out or a stoplight was out or something. So they make it even worse than that on him. Next thing he'll be losing his house because he can't pay his rent because he had to pay the ticket to keep from going to jail or got thrown in jail and lost his job. You know, this is the oppression that comes with this kind of system. Instead of helping, it hurts worse.

59 And, this is what we see in Egypt. When they, you know, they kicked the king out. The king was protecting them from a lot of things. But they didn't know it, and they did it at the advice of, as you know, the person who is shown in **Revelation 6**, that's supposed to be riding on a white horse. Well, that's more of the deception that you see, like Santa Claus coming down the chimney.

60 A white horse's supposed to represent peace. It don't represent peace, the first thing he

does is take peace from the earth. The Catholic church, the pope, the one, the leaders of the kings of the earth is saying we can overpower our enemies if we do it in this manner. So they're lining up right now as **Revelation** shows, they're lining up to kill a third part of the people over a fourth part of the earth by nuclear activity, famine and disease epidemics. That's what they're lining up to do and they're going to do it. Prophecy says they will do it. Then after that they still won't repent.

61 Well, Daniyl shows you these four beasts that came together into one, the fourth beast was the strongest of all that took over the world under the leadership of the Catholic church becoming the "holy" Roman empire.

62 The pope said recently, we need to recreate, or bring to life the "holy" Roman empire again in order to solve these problems. [laughing] It couldn't solve the problems back then! It was the cause of the problems back then! They had peace in Galilee. Those people kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and they had peace except when it was disrupted by this beastly system.

63 Well **Daniyl** was showed all of this. Daniyl was very concerned and **YAHWEH** said, "Don't worry. This is all under control." The same thing He told Iyyob. "I have Power to do this and I'm gonna bring it about," and Daniyl believed that.

64 Well here now in **Daniyl 8** you see the little horn leading the fourth beastly system that was put together by four leading Powers. Well, here now in **verse 8** of **Daniyl 7**, you see these horns, and of course, these are the same four horns that are represented by the four horns of the altar of death where all the sacrifices were done by the trillions and that, of course, is what we have seen from this system.

65 Now if you look on over, look on past this now to **verse 13**. He says, **I saw in the night visions...** From this system right here, he sees in the night vision.

66 If you look at the last part of **verse 11**, you see the great burning, until they're destroyed with this great burning or burning flame. This is nuclear wars that he's speaking of here. He shows that this system that He shows him earlier here, the four beasts come together to form the "holy" Roman empire and the great burning that takes place. It's mentioned in detail later by several Prophets including **Revelation**.

67 And then He says in **verse 12**, **As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their governments taken away; yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time...** Now this is what's going to take place of the wars that are fixing to start right now. And we see them lined up for it.

68 And then **verse 13**, he says, **I saw in the night visions, and behold, One like the Son of Man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of Days...** This is a vision now. It's not the real thing. But coming with the clouds. **...to the Ancient of Days, and they were brought together before Him...** That is, His tribute was brought together with Him. This was described in **Genesis 49:10** and **11**. That's speaking of us.

69 **Verse 14**, **And there was given Him ruling Authority, and Glory, and a Kingdom...** We are His Glory. Don't forget that. The Apostles said this themselves plainly. We are His Glory if we bring forth the right tribute. **...that all peoples, nations, and languages...** All that's left of them **...should obey Him; His Government is an Everlasting Government, which will not pass away; and His Kingdom is one which will not be destroyed.**

70 Now this, you see here, One like the Son of Man comes with clouds. Now this was a vision, a Prophecy. It was a Prophecy. But the signs, the signs we are seeing now are in **Mattithyah** here **verse 24**. Go back there. The sign of the Son of Man being in heaven, we're seeing that right now. And Daniyl shows us next what is going to take place with us because we're going to be brought together with Him. But right now He's showing us it's near.

71 And then in **Mattithyah 24:30**. **And then will appear...** See the darkening of the sun in **verse 29**, the shaking of the earth, the heavens. Then **verse 30**, **And then will appear...** In this same time period, see. **And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man in heaven...** At the time when all the tribes of the earth are mourning.

72 Now hold your place right there and look to **Luke 21**. **Luke 21**. Hold your place in **Mattithyah 24:30**. Look to **Luke 21:11**. You got to put these two together. **Luke 21** and **verse 11**. Now, **Mattithyah 24:30** says a sign of the Son of Man. And here we see in the last part of **Luke 21:11 ... sights and great signs from heaven...** Great signs from heaven.

73 If you put that together with the one in **verse 30**, **Mattithyah 24:30**. **And then will appear the sign of the Son of Man...** This is a sign of the Son of Man from **Luke 21:11**. **...from heaven... Mattithyah 24:30. The sign of the Son of Man from heaven...** Made especially, brethren, for us in this time period. Sign from heaven.

74 The *Amplified Bible* says *great signs from heaven*. Let me see if I've got a copy of that. I've got to read you this. The *King James Version* says, let's see, this is **Luke 21** now. (Here is it.) *Luke 21:7* says, this is the *King James Version* I'm going to read you. It says, *And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what*

sign... What sign. ...will there be when these things shall come to pass?... Because He was telling about the Tribulation. This is the *King James Version*. He says, what sign will there be? Verse 7.

75 Now if you go on down to **verse 11**, the *King James Version* says, ...*great signs shall there be from heaven...*

76 The *Amplified Bible*, remember, what sign shall there be? The *Amplified Bible* says in *Luke 21:11*. *There will be mighty and violent earthquakes, and in various places famines, and pestilences (plagues: malignant and contagious, or infectious epidemic diseases which are deadly and devastating); and there will be sights of terror and great signs from heaven...* It makes it just a little bit plainer.

77 Now *Luke 21:25*, *King James Version* says, *And there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring.*

78 The *Amplified Bible* says in *verse 25*, *And there will be signs in the sun and moon and stars; and upon the earth [there will be] distress (trouble and anguish) of nations in bewilderment...* What do we see right now? We see it everywhere throughout the nations, in America too. ...*and perplexity [without resources...* With no resources. Nothing that they can do. ...*left wanting, embarrassed, in doubt, not knowing which way to turn] at the roaring (the echo) of the tossing of the sea...*

79 In *verse 31*, it says, *Even so, when you see these things taking place, understand and know that the kingdom of [YAHWEH] is at hand...* And, of course, that's why Yahshua is showing you that and showing you He is in control right now. He could, He could totally surround us with a cloud, totally blot us out from any, any eyes of the world at all if He wanted to and may do it. A pillar of fire is also mentioned for this time period by day; clouds by night, pillar of fire by day.

80 *Verse 32*, *Truly I tell you, this generation (those living at that definite period of time) will not perish and pass away until all has taken place.*

81 *Verse 33*, *The sky and the earth (that is, the universe, the world) will pass away, but My words will not pass away.*

82 *Verse 34*, *But take heed...* He says. ...*to yourselves and be on your guard, lest your hearts be overburdened and depressed (weighed down) with the giddiness and headache and nausea of self-indulgence, drunkenness and worldly worries and cares pertaining to [the business of] this life, and [lest] that day come upon you suddenly like a trap or a noose.*

83 *Verse 35*, *For it will come upon all who live upon the face of the entire earth...* That's *verse 35*. ...*it will come upon all who live upon the face of the entire earth...* It's coming. There's no getting out of it.

84 (Let's see that was four, three.) If you see the secret here, the secret, and this is what Yahshua was proving to us, and what He wants to know is believing without seeing. Now, I put that in the song and the children sang it. They did a wonderful job. The miracles we do not ask for, without seeing we believe. Well, that's shown in **Yahchanan 20:29**. And we were given that opportunity, brethren, and we passed it. And **YAHWEH** and Yahshua led us to that point, led us to the point of believing without seeing, showing that it could be done.

85 Now in *John* or **Yahchanan 6:29** also, believe the One Sent. This is believing without seeing. Believe the Prophecies. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken, then you will believe the One Sent. Believe Yahshua Messiah. That's in **Yahchanan 5:37**. **YAHWEH** the Father sent Him. He sent Him and you've got to believe the One Sent. Well how was He sent? He was spoken of at the mouth of the Prophets. That's **Yahchanan 5:37**. **YAHWEH** testifies on My behalf. How'd He do that? At the mouth of the Prophets. **Yahchanan 5:38**. **YAHWEH**'s Words not in you. Why? Not, notice--we better turn to that.

86 **Yahchanan 5:38**. **Yahchanan 5:38**. Believing without seeing. That's where you stand right now. Believing the Prophets. Believing the signs, too. Believe the signs that He just showed us. Can't deny that sign. The way He fixed it and the way He brought it about, there's no way to, no way to deny it.

87 In **Yahchanan 5:38**, He says **Nor do you have His Word dwelling in you...** Well why? Because whom He has sent you won't believe. So if you get what He's saying here, Yahshua's saying to you, if you don't believe the One Sent you're not going to have **YAHWEH**'s Words at all. You're in darkness. Unless you believe the One Sent, you won't have **YAHWEH**'s Words dwelling in you. That's where they come from, the Ones Sent. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

88 When people buck up against the One Sent, when they bucked up against Yahshua or the Prophets, you know, they simply cut themselves off from **YAHWEH** totally. Unless a person humbles themselves and submits and believes the One Sent, they will not qualify. And He says that there in **verse 38**, says it plain as day. **YAHWEH**'s words are not in you because you won't believe the One Sent. Meaning they must believe the One

Sent. Come to the One Sent to get **YAHWEH's** Message. You must go to the One Sent. There is no other way. Now those're the Words of your Savior.

89 Well in **Luke 24:25**, He says, turn there I've got to show you one more thing. He says you're a fool if you don't believe the One Sent, if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken and that's what these signs are about. He's showing us, brethren. He's showing us He's here. He's watching. He knows exactly and is ready and knows how to protect you if you will submit yourself.

90 In **Luke 24:25**. He said, **O fools and slow of heart to believe all that the Prophets have spoken.**

91 **Verse 26, Was it not necessary for Him to... die?**

92 Then **verse 27, And beginning at Mosheh...** Beginning with Mosheh. Yes.

93 Look at **Acts 3**. Beginning with Mosheh. **Acts 3:19**, He says, **Repent therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out.**

94 And then **verse 22**, look at **verse 22, For Mosheh truly said to the fathers: YAHWEH your Father will raise up for you a Prophet like me, from your brothers. Him you must hear... Him you will hear. ...in all things, whatever He says to you.**

95 **Verse 23, And it will be that everyone who will not hear that Prophet will be utterly destroyed...** That's the only thing that's going to occur. You're not going to go in another way.

96 Anyone who don't or anyone who won't believe the One Sent, who won't believe the Prophets who spoke of the One Sent. For Mosheh truly said this. Also **Isayah 2** He says in the Last Days I will establish My House.

97 Back to **Hebrews 10** now. This is where we started. **Hebrews 10**. And here's the Savior showing us He's well aware of us. **Hebrews 10** and look at **verse 19. Hebrews 10:19. Therefore, brothers, having boldness to enter the Most Holy Place by the blood of Yahshua.**

98 **Verse 21, Who ...has become the High Priest of The House of YAHWEH...** Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**.

99 **Verse 16**, Teaching the Laws and the Prophecies of **YAHWEH**. This is the only place on earth you're going to find them by the way. Everyone else has rejected them. Teaching, and teaching Laws, turning you from sin?

100 Back to **Acts** right quickly, turning you from sin. **Acts 3** and notice **verse 26. Acts 3:26. To you first, YAHWEH having raised up His Son Yahshua, sent Him to bless you... How? ...in turning every one of you away from his iniquities....** That's the same thing we saw in **Hebrews**. With Yahshua over

The House of **YAHWEH**, turning people from sin. Got that?

101 Now look over to **Zecharyah. Zecharyah**, found on page 719, everybody. Now here we have Yahshua. We have The House of **YAHWEH. Isayah 2:2**. In the Last Days I will establish My House. In the Last Days Yahshua--tether your donkeys to the Vine, and then the donkeys' colts, which are you, to the Chosen Branch. And the Last Days we have The House of **YAHWEH** established.

102 Here in **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** Yahshua. Now, it says **...son of Yahzadak...** But that word means **YAHWEH**. You find that in *Strong's*, the Son of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua, the Son of **YAHWEH**, of course. Now notice, Who is **...High Priest...** High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** is what **Hebrews** said.

103 **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the Man Whose Name is the Branch!...** Now in **Genesis**, don't forget, **Genesis 49**, tether your donkeys' colts, that's the Last Days, Last Days, tether the donkeys' colts to the Branch. It just falls right into place doesn't it? Everything. You see it clearly? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

104 **...For He will branch out of His place and He will build The House of YAHWEH...** He will build it, the one called the Branch. In the Last Days I will establish My House. Yahshua will be the High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days. The Branch is gonna branch out and build this House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

105 **Verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule on His Throne. He will be a Priest upon His Throne; and the counsel of peace will be between them both...** That is, between the Branch and Yahshua in the Last Days.

106 And up over this House, up over this House and up over this land **YAHWEH** has given us, that was actually dedicated to **YAHWEH**, He shows us the donkey. [laughing] And He shows us the cloud in front the donkey, which represented the Olive Branch, the Olive Branch. And the donkeys, I got your attention, right, and that's what is shown there. The donkeys are in full focus--the Olive Branch has got the attention of the donkey that's carrying the load, that's getting the Message to the entire world that would bring the nations, the nations, to humble themselves to **YAHWEH**. That's what's going to take place. After this is over they will.

107 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Two

## The Donkey Cloud And The Other Informative Clouds—Now Appearing Over The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days 01/14/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's my pleasure to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [applause] Praise YAHWEH! Ah, this is beautiful! Wow! Looks like we started the Feast. [joyful praise and cheering to YAHWEH] You know YAHWEH's loving this! I almost hate to stop it! [laughing] You may be seated. No, no, get up! Get up! One more time! Ah, what a praise to YAHWEH that was. That was beautiful, beautiful. May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I want you to keep in mind that last thing, a hundred billion planets in our galaxy alone! Man! I've always said The House of YAHWEH, they do the hard jobs instantly, but the impossible takes us just a little bit longer. [laughing] But I can see that we have our Work cut out for us and this is not going to occur suddenly either. It will. We're going to get a lot of help, of course, when we resurrect all those who have died before us.

3 But you think about a hundred billion and you know that could be, could be two hundred billion. You don't know. They're just now getting to where they can see, you know, out there and see that it's not what they thought it was. And that there was a creation Plan and they see that now. So, that knocks Darwin out of the grave. I bet he's turning over in his grave right now! [laughing] No, he won't turn over until we resurrect him.

4 But boy, you think about that. It's so

beautiful what is coming over the news now. And, of course, the Plan that YAHWEH has. His Plan that He's bringing forth and the signs in heaven. I hope that's your gossip now. I hope that takes all of your time for gossip, these clouds and what is being seen in the clouds over His House. And it'll mean a lot more to you when I get through with this sermon and the next few that go with this because I didn't realize the Prophets spoke this much on it. But after I saw that first one, the donkey, YAHWEH started bringing to my memory other Scriptures and, of course, they add up to the fact that YAHWEH is going to communicate to us. But it's more than a communication to us, it's a protection. It's a protection of this Work that He shows and we'll see that in a little bit.

5 But I do believe from what we have seen, not just in the clouds, but we've seen other things taking place around us, especially of a night when you can see "FUOs" out there, and, if you want to call them that. It doesn't seem like the news media can find out what they are.

6 But I do know that the Gods hate The House of YAHWEH. They probably hate The House of YAHWEH more than the people around us hate The House of YAHWEH and that's extreme. When you start telling people their sins, as Yahshua did, and as He is doing today through His House,



because He is the High Priest over this House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. And He's bringing His same Message that He brought when He was on earth, before He was murdered on earth. He's bringing that same Message to all the nations now on earth, so the hatred is really building.

7 And, of course, there are spirit beings out there that **YAHWEH** counsels with. They don't take His advice, as the **Psalms** show, but He shows them where they're making their mistakes. And the mistakes He shows them, mankind is making here on earth because they're following the Gods. They're not following **YAHWEH**. You know, if they were following **YAHWEH** they'd be keeping His Laws at His House and keeping His Appointments at His House.

8 But they're following the Gods that are having trouble and having wars. Now, remember this that **YAHWEH** is well protected in His Kingdom, in the heavens. As the Prophets said, Your Glory is firmly set. That, meaning that everyone knows, all the universe knows what He teaches, the Government He follows. They would probably try to destroy **YAHWEH**, probably have tried to destroy Him--many times, but He cannot be. He cannot be reached the way that He's set up. If you had all the nuclear bombs on earth and pointed them at **YAHWEH** Shammah they wouldn't destroy it--might make tiny dents in it. But there's no way that you could destroy that city, the way He has it built. If you just study it.

9 Well, of course, from that headquarters comes the Power of Protection. Because if someone steps out of line, and Satan knows this, you know, otherwise, she would have destroyed Iyyob or Yahshub. She would have destroyed him, but **YAHWEH** said, "No, don't take his life, but you can go this far." And that's as far as Satan went. Satan contended, if you remember, for the Body of Mosheh because she has the same frame of mind that, I guess, is shown in the soldiers. What really bothers me is the schools of higher learning, they teach this hatred and then they condemn the soldier boys for displaying it.

10 Satan teaches this hatred and she, as the young Priest-to-be this morning brought out very, very eloquently, the way that Satan hates everyone around her and she'd like to rend them like a rag. And she wanted the Body of Mosheh to do the same thing to, but this shows the mentality of taking delight in desecration or, you know, trying to bring harm to people, fighting, wars and so forth.

11 We didn't see the film today, but yesterday evening on the world news, it seemed like they

ran out of iPhones in a few of the stores in China and, of course, the United States is selling them to them I guess. I don't know why they're not making their own iPhones. But one store, I understand, saw them fighting outside so they locked the doors and wouldn't let them in. And they were wanting to beat up the store owners and they were fighting each other because they wanted an iPhone and all the other stores had sold out. So this was their last chance to get an iPhone.

12 Well this mentality that they have, you know, they can't read one verse out of a book, but they want to sit all day punching buttons. And now this is in the brain of the people and, of course, the brain certainly reacts to this and it gets so that that's all you crave. It's like craving silver or gold, you know, so you start craving this enough to kill for it. That's the world that we're living in right now. **YAHWEH** is saying to us, "Take this Message to the world," knowing full well they're not going to accept it now. But as the Prophecies unfold, which they are, they're unfolding right now before everyone's eyes and we're bringing it to their attention.

13 And these clouds, the clouds over the Sanctuary and what is shown here over the land of **YAHWEH**, and the hatred we see among the people, the world, is the same hatred that's among the Gods. And we know that they are trying, Satan is trying to destroy **YAHWEH**'s House as she's always done, but He says, "No, that's it for the destruction of My House." And He says, "Hands off." Now, I've brought you those sermons before, but He also shows it in the clouds, He says, the Prophets show, that He is going to protect His House.

14 Now, whatever the Gods are trying to do to get at His House, it may be these as a warning saying, "You better keep your hands off of this, you know, because I've got guards watching you." [laughing] And I'm talking about **YAHWEH**'s guards, very powerful beings that can direct big hailstones to actually destroy a planet if they want to.

15 Now I saw, myself, the donkey over the land of **YAHWEH**, the donkey cloud. And I was somewhat amazed, extremely amazed, I guess, because it was not moving. It was stationary and the donkey was staring at a cloud in front of it like it was tied to it, not with a rope or anything but total devotion, I do believe, and staring at this cloud in front of it.

16 I didn't understand what it was there, but I finally decided **YAHWEH** is showing me something here. So, I didn't know this. Just the cloud alone

and me seeing that cloud, that wouldn't mean anything to anyone. In fact, my enemies would laugh about it. If that was all **YAHWEH** had to offer, my enemies would laugh and they would make real bad remarks. Did you know that the Apostles, I mean the Prophets actually prophesied that they would? [laughing] And said they would scoff at these, when He showed this sign. I'll show that to you. See, **YAHWEH** knows. He knows their every move, the enemies' moves as well as the moves of His House. But this wouldn't have meant anything to anyone or at least not nearly as much as the way that **YAHWEH** had Planned to bring this about.

17 After I saw that, this was on August 25th of course. Then on September 28th is what you saw, what they showed you there. And we had all the Priests watching. I was watching. All the Priests were up on top of the Sanctuary and the young Priests also were watching for that new moon, the Feast of Trumpets.

18 And if you think about the Feast of Trumpets, the Feast of Trumpets is to celebrate, in fact the last Trumpet, the last Trumpeter, as I've brought you those lessons before also, but we'll glance back at some of them. But the Feast of Trumpets is to celebrate those Seven Works. Feast of Trumpets, it's the blowing of Trumpets. Well, what does that mean? [laughing] The blowing of Trumpets. Well, **YAHWEH** has Seven Trumpets that He said He was going to blow and in these Last Days He has a Trumpet that He's blowing right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

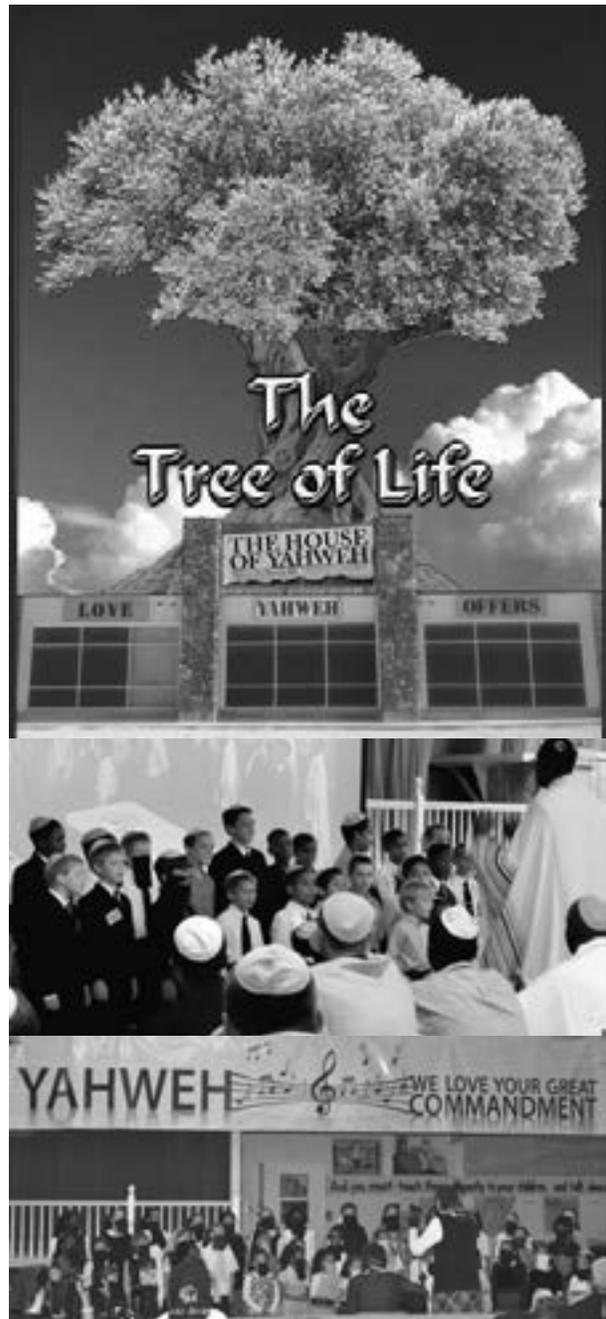
19 Well, that's the Feast that's going to be celebrated throughout all eternity. And the people are going to have the history of The House of **YAHWEH**, of course, before them, the history of the destruction that is also shown in the four horns, the four great powers that **YAHWEH** has allowed to rule the earth and bring it to destruction. And that destruction is coming and surely anyone can see that right now. It's getting closer daily.

20 But then **YAHWEH** shows us in the cloud, a sign, a sign with the word AGE and a period behind it. That should start meaning something to everyone. And the more you gossip about it, the more it will be set in your mind what is going to take place.

21 But on September 28th, the Priests and everyone who desired to see up there with the Priests that night, they saw this cloud appear. This cloud that I saw in front of the donkey, it appeared the second time in front of all these Priests on the Feast of Trumpets and we didn't even realize what we were looking at, at the time. But the way He

brought it out, He made someone notice it. So you could tell He's in charge of what is going on.

22 The donkey, the donkey cloud, of course, you've got to know the Prophecies before that. Or the fact that the same cloud appeared on the Feast of Trumpets to the Priests, that wouldn't mean anything either, you know, if you didn't know the Prophecies that go with it. And these Prophecies see, they are proving themselves. As we put in the song and in actual fact the children were singing that song when the Priests decided to put it on television, and the children doing it, and they decided to put



that tree on top of the Sanctuary the very time that that song was being sung, that one of the verses said that we haven't asked for riches or fortune, but, we do ask, we do see that the Prophecies prove themselves. And that's all we want is to follow **YAHWEH**. And, of course, I forgot the exact verse there but it'll come back to me later.

23 Let's go over to **Genesis 49** and start with this Prophecy again. We haven't covered all of this yet, you may think, we have, but I do want you to pay close attention to everything here. Because this Prophecy here is what was Prophesied for Ephraim and Menasheh. Ephraim, remember, becoming a multitude of nations, a multitude of nations. And Menasheh also becoming strong and with a lot of nations, but Ephraim becoming this multitude of nations that all the preachers talk about and they even know, and try to distinguish each nation as being Ephraim or Ephraimites.

24 I remember a preacher not too many years ago bringing out the fact that the United States and Britain were part of that multitude of nations that they were talking about. Well they had part of it right. They are part of that multitude of nations, but that's not the total makeup of Ephraim and Menasheh.

25 But here, in **Genesis 49**, I always read verse 1 first and look at the last two words in that verse, Last Days, because that's what we're in right now and all the Prophecies point to this time period. Then you go down to **verse 10** and you see the Scepter which **Hebrews** says is a Scepter of Righteousness, of a person who kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and He teaches those Laws and obedience of the nations is shown in the very last line of verse 10. Obedience of the nations, this is what is going to bring the obedience of the nations, obedience to **YAHWEH**. The Plan that **YAHWEH** has planned for the twelve tribes of Israyl, for Ephraim and Menasheh, the multitude of nations they have become, all fighting against one another today as they fought in the tiny nation of Israyl. After He brought them out of the land of Egypt, they fought one another.

26 Well, they spread out, took over the world, including the United States and they're fighting among one another, at this time, wanting to killing each other, and not only wanting to kill each other but to desecrate each other. That's the extreme hatred you see as **YAHWEH** showed you in this chapter here of what the twelve tribes would be in the Last Days. And He says all of these genes now is gonna be mixed together in one witch's brew, a witch's concoction that's going to be in the

minds and hearts of all the people. But He's going to draw out certain people, out of this time period and show that He can and He has and He's brought them, and they now have, the Branch now has the full attention, the full attention of that donkey. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 And He shows Yahshua Who qualifies for this Scepter of Righteousness, to bring about this Work and **YAHWEH** says, **verse 11, Tethering His donkeys to the Vine... That's Himself. ...and His donkeys' colt to the Choicest Branch...** Now this will bring this about to where they will have Righteousness. Their garments will be washed and white with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Now, the donkeys to the Vine, the donkeys' colt to the Branch.

28 Now let's go over to **Zecharyah 9** and you might guess but I'm speaking of the clouds now and keep that in mind, and the signs in the clouds. This, to me, it should be the most exciting thing, outside the study of *The Book of Yisrayl* of course. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But keep that in mind now what we just read about tethering, tethering His donkeys.

29 And look at **Zecharyah 9** and we see another Prophecy where He is riding, in **Zecharyah 9:9. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion...** Now, daughter of Zion, if you don't know that by now, it actually means those who keep the 613 Laws. But, **Rejoice greatly...** Now that is, He's speaking of you. **YAHWEH** says go to His House and rejoice. That's the first Law. Rejoice at His House, eating; eating both Spiritual and physical foods at His House.

30 So, Rejoice greatly, O daughters of those who keep the 613 Laws. **Behold, your King comes to you; He is Just and having Salvation, lowly and riding on a donkey, on a colt, the foal of a donkey...** So He's riding on two different ones, the donkey and the foal of a donkey, riding both of them.

31 So, then, let's go over to **Mattithyah 21**. **Mattithyah 21:5**, we see here rejoice greatly where he quotes this Prophecy for us and says rejoice greatly in this. Now, rejoice greatly in this news that the King has come, of course. But for you rejoice greatly that you're the last of the Lamps and this is being explained to you. And that's why **YAHWEH** says, "Yeah, now you have their full attention." That's what He showed in that donkey in the cloud. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

32 Now, **Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion! Shout for joy... Which you did. That was the best I've seen, when I came out just a few minutes ago. ...O daughter of Yerusalem. Behold, your King comes to you. He is Just and having Salvation...**

All of these words here, that looks like we added, we didn't add. We just took the direct verse from the Prophets. For some reason they didn't want to put them in, you know, when they copied this. But we put them in because it shows it comes directly from the Prophets. ...**riding on a donkey**... And should be, ...**and a colt, the foal of a donkey**... And all the commentators know that for sure, what I just told you.

33 Now, notice, in **Zecharyah**, go back to **Zecharyah 9** again and we'll read this now, but I won't elaborate on it until I give you some more Scriptures and make sure that you can understand it. But I want you to notice what He says here. We got enough right here and even in the *King James Version* for you to see something that **YAHWEH** is pointing out for this last generation, the colt of the donkey, the foal of the donkey is the last and final House of **YAHWEH** audience which you are right now.

34 Now in **Zecharyah 9:14**, He says, **YAHWEH will be seen over them...** Did you see that? Now what could He possibly mean by that? **YAHWEH will be seen over them...**

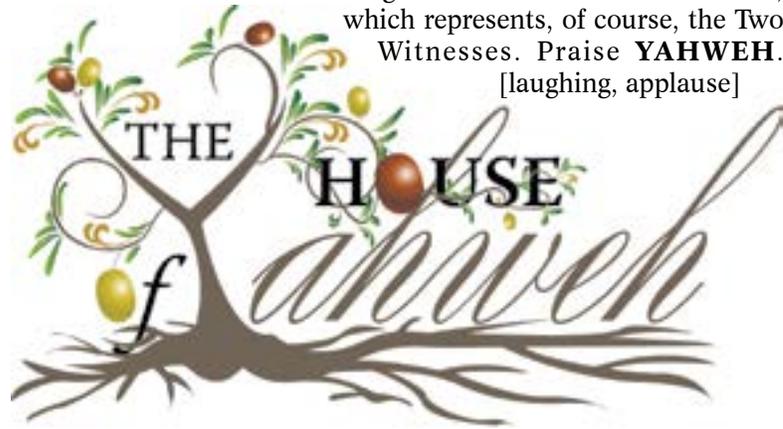
Or **YAHWEH** will appear, as one translation has it, **YAHWEH** will appear over them. How is **YAHWEH** going to be over them or seen over them? We'll come back to that later.

35 But on August the 25th, the donkey cloud appeared over the land of **YAHWEH**. In fact, it looked like it was covering the whole thing. But that donkey, when I went back and looked at the surroundings there, I could tell that donkey was directly over that homestead house.

36 I don't have the date, but I know we could come up with it, but I think we've brought it out in enough sermons. But when I built that house, I built it with a study where I could have a private room to write and that's where the Work of **YAHWEH** in this area began. And it was dedicated, after the house was built, my brother came back from Israel, set up in Odessa and he came down. He, when we got or rather when we built that house, he came down here. I had a small congregation coming to weekly services in the living room. Fixed them a meal, fixed them a meal every sixth day and served them every Seventh Day and there're some of those people who are still here who came to that first meeting. And the living room, when Jacob, Yaaqob and his crew came, it was too small for everyone to get in, so we moved out on the back patio, had no

covers over us at all. And that's where the Work of **YAHWEH** was dedicated on that patio outside the homestead house. It's still there. The patio is still there and we got a sign over it right now that says Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 But on that day, on the 25th of August, we see this, I see it, this marvelous cloud, not moving, stationary, perfect donkey, tail and all with a pack on its back and ears perked towards what we found out later was that olive tree that has now become the logo of The House of **YAHWEH**, which represents, of course, the Two Witnesses. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing, applause]



38 But on the 25th, on the 25th, let me see. I'm thinking I wanted to show you something there. On the 25th, now on the 28th, on the 27th, I told you of this. I told everyone in the audience on August the 27th what I saw. On September the 28th, this was just at sunset, we were all watching this cloud and we saw this same shaped cloud again hiding the Feast of the Trumpets New Moon. It was actually hiding it.

39 And if you think of the skill that the Savior has to hide that New Moon, let a person see it at a certain place, let us peek at it here. Because I did see what I thought was the New Moon. I said, yes, I see it, but I couldn't see all of it. And when the phone call came, then the person described that cloud to me so I could see where exactly the New Moon was. Now, being miles apart here, yet seeing the same cloud, and we took a picture of it so we know it's it and they described it and I said, yes, that's what I'm looking at, but I wasn't sure because we can't see all of it here. We can't see all the New Moon.

40 But think of the skill of controlling a cloud, hiding a moon in it and making someone describe that cloud to where they'd get that cloud set in their mind. And we didn't even know it at the time, see, that this was the cloud, the same shape at all. But

**YAHWEH** said it in the beginning. He actually told you in the beginning. [laughing]

41 Let's turn back to **Genesis 2, Genesis 2**. And if you'll just watch in all the Work, all the history, all the history of The House of **YAHWEH** including Yahshua, including Yahshua and His Work, the Disciples and their Work, the Apostle Shaul in his Work, in **Genesis 2:18**. You see that? [laughing] **Genesis 2:18. ...It is not satisfactory that...** For His Work. It's not satisfactory that man should do this alone. You got a helpmate. You got many helpmates in The House of **YAHWEH**. It's not satisfactory.

42 A woman was brought in to see this. This occurs many times, you know. Yahshua, Yahshua included, if you turn over to Yahchanan now. **Yahchanan 4**, you'll see this same thing taking place in Yahshua's Work, but not in just this place, but in many places. **YAHWEH** did not leave out, He had special Work for women.

43 I always think of Hannah and, of course, the story of Samuyl is, you know, it's there constantly in my mind and the way this man was raised. Hannah was a very Righteous woman, who Eli thought was drunk. Because she went there and he was the High Priest and she went to Eli and she was praying and he was close enough to her to talk to her and she quickly told him she wasn't drunk. But he heard her prayer. He took it to **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** blessed her with a man, a boy whom she named Samuyl. She went back years--she finally gave Samuyl to the Priests. But she had gone back home to her husband, raised Samuyl up to a certain age. After he was weaned she took him to the Priest and through the Priest, very early, **YAHWEH** started working with this man, this boy, this boy, very early in life. And he was devoted to that Work, totally devoted to the Work.

44 Are y'all--have I got your attention boys? [laughing] Of course, I want you to be like Yahshua, but these Prophets, they set you examples of how to be like Yahshua. And Samuyl, he learned his lessons well in advance. He was a very humble man, obeyed the Priest in every way. And then he expected that out of the ones that he led for many, many years. And, of course, their work is what has come down to us today in the Prophets. The Prophets started there with that school and he brought many of them out of this Work in Israyl, bringing forth the Laws of **YAHWEH** to them and the Prophecies to them. But anyway, Samuyl was a very Righteous man that led the twelve tribes for many, many years and led them in Righteousness.

45 And here now Yahshua, in **Yahchanan 4:25**. He says, **The woman said to Him: I know that the**

**Messiah comes, and when He comes, He will tell us all things.**

46 **Verse 26, And Yahshua said to her: I am He speaking to you...** Well, of course, like the cloud we didn't know what we were seeing, but she was talking to the Vine Who tied the first donkeys, twelve of them, to Himself and now is tying the donkeys' colts to the Chosen Branch who is to do the Work in the Last Days, the Last Days House of **YAHWEH**.

47 **Verse 27, Now at this, His Disciples came, and were astonished that He talked with a woman; but no man asked; What did You want? Or; What were You talking about with her?** [laughing] But they were astonished. Well, the fact is, as the Great Kohan Shaul has brought out many times, **YAHWEH** owns the people. We don't own one another, but **YAHWEH** owns the people. And He gives people Work in The House of **YAHWEH** and it's not right that man do it alone... Pope! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 **Verse 28, The woman then left her water pot, and went her way into the city...** And she started gossiping with the men and telling them what she had seen. And that Work has never stopped right there. A Work that's spread from person to person has never stopped--from that one woman. Well, of course, that's the reason you see this included throughout the Holy Scriptures.

49 Now if you think of all the Holy women, just think about this. Are you children listening now? Just think about that. Abraham and what's her name? What's the name?

50 I can't hear you. [Congregation calls out, "Sarah"] Oh, oh, Sarah, yeah, almost forgot that there for a minute. Abraham and Sarah. Boaz and Mary? [Someone calls out, "Ruth"] What? [Congregation calls out, "Riyyah!"] Oh! Oh! [laughing] Ok. Well, I'm glad y'all are up on it. You can keep me straight. Just pay close attention, keep me straight. Don't let me make a mistake here. [laughing]

51 So **YAHWEH** has in these Last Days honored women. He honors them every day right here in the House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You see this, in fact, now, there've been several sightings. The one was the box letter, which the Great Kohan Yahodah has much to show you there. And he's been studying this for many years and so, you know, it was easy for him to recognize this. And it's very great that we see these things in detail then we can recognize them when **YAHWEH** shows it to us.

52 But that that box that He put the letters in actually is the highest Hebrew letter in the Hebrew

alphabet, the original Hebrew alphabet and it means House of **YAHWEH**. That's where **YAHWEH** is. And we got it on the screen there if you want to look at it. [laughing] Well, praise **YAHWEH** He's honoring the children too. He is! Greatly! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 I marveled at that speech this morning of the young man, if you'll turn over to **Yahyl** right quickly. This was a Prophecy also where He uses the women. He uses them to train Priests of **YAHWEH**. He uses them in serving food as Sarah, Abraham's wife did. That is one of the great things, just one of the many thousands of things that the women are involved in.

54 But here in **Yahyl 2:28** now, He says, **And it will come to pass afterwards I will...** And that actually means in the Last Days. After the first, but afterwards, that is, in the Last Days **...I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh...** That is, all who will come to His House, no one outside of His House but in His House, that's where they receive. You can't leave out some and take the other. He says even inside My doors of My House, I will pour My Spirit on them. That's what Isayah says.

55 Well, here he says in the, afterwards, or in the Last Days, **...I will pour out My Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters will prophesy...** They will. That means to teach or preach or to show Prophecy.

56 And look at **verse 29**, **And also upon the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out My Spirit...** Well, this is speaking of help that we have. If you go back to the Hebrew and study the words, it means people who hear the Message in another nation or in many other nations and start talking about it. Like the woman that Yahshua gave the Message to saying, "I'm the One Who you're looking for." And they start talking about it and they start spreading that Message.

57 Well that was the sign now. As I told you, I saw the donkey and I saw in on the 25th of August. Well, somebody told me that they were looking at some of these things, these numbers, and I thought well I wonder if that number has anything to do with it. So I looked up the number **25** in the Hebrew. And it actually means, it comes from number **1**. Twenty-five comes from number **1** in the Hebrew. Well, that used to be The House of **YAHWEH** and the One, **YAHWEH** Himself. So that number **25** actually is from number **1** and **1391** which mean *Father* or *founder*. And I thought, well man that is great, you know, because **YAHWEH** does things like this. With the Mind He has, He can put hidden codes that you have to go to another source to find.

58 So the number **25**, it means actually The House of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** Himself leading this Work. I informed you of the donkey cloud on the 27th. Guess what? The number **27** means, it's from number **1** also and number **1777** and it means *Father of Judgment, judge*. Father of Judgment and also means judge.

59 The next day was the 28th. Now that wouldn't mean anything to me at all, but if you remember, I saw a white stone and I told everyone about this. And I would I had the date of when I told everyone, but I hope you remember it. But it had three numbers on it. And that white stone had three numbers and one of them was **28**. One of those numbers was **28**. So, it was **17, 28, 74**. I think I was **74** at that time when that stone was shown to me and it came into my mind or was placed in my mind, "This is your lot."

60 Well I looked up the number **28** then and guess what. *Father of Knowledge, Father of Knowledge*. It comes from number **1** and number **3045**, Father of Knowledge, that is *knowing*. Well if you remember all the Prophecies about the one who was named, or mentioned from the mother's womb; named, mentioned by name from the mother's womb. **YAHWEH** actually prophesied that that Witness would be of quick understanding. That He would make him so.

61 Let's go over to **Isayah** since we're on the number **28**. Let's go over to **Isayah 28**. I think we could follow this a long ways. I don't intend to, but I hope others will. [laughing] But Isayah speaks--his total life, seemed like, was made up of Prophecy, predicting this last time period that we're in, predicting the future King that would die for our sins. **Isayah 53** shows Yahshua, if you remember and the suffering that He was prophesied to go through. He also shows the Two Witnesses and the Last Days' House of **YAHWEH**.

62 Well number **28** here, **Isayah 28:1**. He said, **Woe to the crown of pride of the drunkards of Ephraim...** Remember Ephraim now. Ephraim, Ephraim and Menasheh. They're two of the ones the twelve tribes came from. Remember in **Isayah**--I mean **Genesis 48**. I should have left it **Isayah 48** just to catch you! Would you have corrected me? [laughing]

63 In **Genesis 48**, two brothers were blessed. And **YAHWEH** put his, the man who used to bless these people, he put the right hand on Ephraim and the left hand on Menasheh. And the father of the boys said, "No, no. Menasheh is older." He says, "I know, but the blessing is going to be this way. Ephraim is going to be a multitude of nations."

Nobody believes that, you know. [laughing] They think they're from gentiles from Mars or some place, probably from the big bang, you know, it blew a bunch of the seed this way! Well, no that's been proven wrong now. [laughing]

64 Well anyway. **...the drunkards...** I don't drink so I can't even identify with this now. When I asked you not to participate in alcohol, except in Yahshua's Memorial. I haven't, of course, I quit before that, but I didn't tell anybody. But I decided I didn't want to drink because of the fact that Yahshua said he wasn't going to partake of this until He could partake of it with me and you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] So, I said, I think I'm gonna forgo that from now on. And I still have drinks in my house and I don't intend to give them away. I don't intend, I don't want anyone to drink them. I'm not going to use them myself and I hope everyone here did the same thing. The way it was being used in a few places it's very unhealthy that way, and actually ruins the mind.

65 But here in **28** now, He's speaking of people who didn't quit drinking. And, **...the drunkards of Ephraim, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower...** It's going away.

66 And if you look on down to **verse 7**, he said, **But these have also erred through wine, and through strong drink...** And so forth.

67 **Verse 8, For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness...** Nothing clean on those tables.

68 I don't know if we showed that today, but there was news yesterday showing the pork sausage, did you see that, causing pancreatic cancer. We need to get that film and show it. But they've actually proven now that this sausage, well any kind of pork, you know how unclean pork is. The Scripture tells you how unclean it is. Of course, the parasites in it, they get in the pancreas. And they may not tell you that in this scientific finding, but they know it's causing cancer now. They know that for a fact. And they're gonna try to play it down, I'm sure, because the pork industry is, they pay a lot of taxes, a lot of tithe to the Catholic church and they certainly don't wanna knock that out, you know. I mean they got a Catholic mass out there, or mess whatever they call it, in the pigpen with them. Well, that's where a mess belongs, isn't it, in the pigpen?

69 You know Circe, where you get the word church, she turned her victims into swine. How did she do that? She killed them and threw them in the pigpen. The pigs ate them and then they ate the pigs. And that's where you get the word church. That's where it comes from. That's more of the desecration of people. You see, it didn't start here

with these soldier boys. These soldier boys are not even guilty of this. You know, yes, they're guilty of the act. But the education that taught them this, that's the guilty part. Well, their tables are full of filth **YAHWEH** said.

70 Then He says in **verse 9**, in this same chapter now, **chapter 28**, notice, **To whom will I teach knowledge?... Who am I gonna teach Knowledge? Some of the Malakim? No, those that are weaned from the breast.**

71 Yahshua said, "I've received this Authority because I was weaned from the breast. I am a Son of Man." And he received this Authority because "I am the Son of Man," and that's the reason we're gonna receive it. Not because we're sons of the Gods. I don't want to become a God. Let me not be found in that counsel.

72 **Verse 10, For precept... Then He shows how He does it. For precept must upon precept; precept upon precept; line upon line; line upon line; here a little and there and there a little...** Why did He fix it that way? Why did He fix the bible in that manner?

73 **Verse 11, For with stammering lips... Uh, uh, uh, uh, uh ...and another tongue He will speak to this people...** Now He's talking about the Last Days' Work in this very chapter here we're reading.

74 **Verse 12, To whom He said: This is the Rest...** And then He identifies the fact that this man is going to bring forth the Truth about His Sabbath Day. We're the first ones in 2,000 years, brethren, who know how to keep the Sabbath. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 You know why? We're fastened to the One Who qualified for the Scepter of Righteousness, Who is now leading us. Yes! Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] Remember between the two of them, between the both of them, they're going to bring forth obedience of the nations to **YAHWEH**. That's the final Work, bringing forth that obedience to the nations.

76 **Verse 12, To whom He said: This is the Rest with which you may cause the weary to rest, and this is the refreshing; Yet they would not hear...** No, they're not hearing it. But they will very soon, **YAHWEH's** Way is going to work.

77 **Verse 13, But the Word of YAHWEH was to them precept upon precept; precept upon precept; line upon line; line upon line; here a little, and there a little; so they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and be snared, and taken...** Dying in their own filth from their own tables, in fact.

78 **Isayah** in **chapter 65** said they worship

the dead, Halloween. They keep memorials to the dead, Halloween. And they eat swine's flesh. The abominable broth is in their bodies, giving them pancreatic cancer now they find out. It gives them a lot more than that. I tell you, when it crosses with the STDs, it is really a moneymaker in the hospitals and drug stores, the sources, the sources of sorcery. It's really a moneymaker in the sorcery--in the sources of sorcery.

79 Don't skip any part. When you get to that part in one of the Newsletters I've written, study it very carefully, the sorcery that they will not repent of. It comes forth from Hollywood. Before Hollywood, it came forth from the Catholic church. Before they called themselves Catholics, it came forth from the priests of Jerusalem in Israyl, in the land of Israyl, calling themselves Pharisees at that time. Before that, they were calling themselves, in the days of Isayah and Y Jeremyah, they were calling themselves the priests of **YAHWEH** and they took over the temple. Well, now they call themselves Catholics. They celebrate, they still celebrate Halloween, and they still, as **Isayah 65** shows, they still eat swine's flesh, even though it's killing them. Their tables are full of vomit, full of abominations,

80 **Verse 14, Therefore hear the Word of YAHWEH, you scornful men who rule this people in Yerusalem.**

81 Look on down to **verse 16, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH the Father says; Behold, I lay in Zion...** Now notice, **the Father. ...this is what YAHWEH the Father says...** That's what that word means, number 25, and it goes back to number 1, and then the number 27 goes also back to number 1. The Father, **YAHWEH. ...Behold, I lay in Zion a foundation...** This is speaking of Yahshua now. In the midst of these enemies that He's speaking about, here is the way out. Here's what I'm going to do.

82 **...I lay in Zion a foundation...** That was the Apostles. That was the donkey, one of the donkeys that He rode. He's speaking of that right here, the same one mentioned in **Genesis 49**. (I didn't notice my time was up. But let's go finish this part right here and then we'll quit.)

83 **...I lay in Zion a foundation...** The Apostles, the first donkey. **...a tried stone, a precious Cornerstone...** Of course, that's Yahshua. **...a sure foundation; he who believes will not be ashamed.**

84 **Verse 17, Also I will set justice...** He will bring Justice and Righteousness notice, the Righteousness also. **...The hail will sweep away the refuge of lies...** (Where do we want to end here? This goes on and on. Oh this!)

85 Look on down to **verse 22**, the third line of **verse 22, Father YAHWEH, a decree of consumption; destruction, is determined upon the whole earth...** It's determined upon the whole earth.

86 Well, that destruction is going forth throughout the whole earth now in the way of sickness and disease, partially caused by what Isayah named in **Isayah 65**. But that Precious Cornerstone Who's Yahshua, that **YAHWEH** laid, Whose Name is Yahshua, Salvation, that Precious Cornerstone has a Work right now that He is bringing forth, that He said is tied to the Chosen Branch that will reach all nations. Isn't it a coincidence that somebody is actually reaching all nations today, a tiny group of people? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 It's gonna get better next week. Now I haven't left this sermon that I was going on before this. It's just merely that I'm cutting in to bring this and then we'll go back to that of last week and--or no, the week before. Maybe it was the week before that.

88 But talk about this. Talk about it to each other a lot. And watch the clouds! I've become a cloud watcher now, you know. I look up every once in a while to see. [laughing]

89 The other day I was so aggravated. I came out from the southeast corner of the campground. And I looked up at the clouds, and I, you know, and I studied it and I said, no there's nothing up there. A few minutes later now, a few minutes later some women, women, yeah. What was Abraham's wife's name again? [laughing] No, we're gonna name them! Some women look up and here they see the Name **YAHWEH** and I think it was in Hebrew. And all of this is written down but the teachers and the children all saw this thing. And I just passed by. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 I get very jealous when we're looking for a new moon and I can't see it and the other elders can. The other Priests can see it. [laughing] I get really jealous about that. Now I'm really jealous because they saw it. And I'm gonna be, I'm gonna be beating you the next time! I'm gonna watch, I'm gonna get my binoculars the next time I see a cloud! [laughing]

91 Because the Message, we're gonna see more and more of this. And **YAHWEH** is telling us something so watch it closely. Number one He's got a sign stationed over this House of **YAHWEH**. And I know this from the Scriptures. And He's saying, "Hands off. This is My Work; it's going to finish it. I'm going to finish this Work." Praise **YAHWEH**. I love you brothers and sisters. **YAHWEH** bless you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Three

## YAHWEH's Work Is Revealing The Holocaust That Is Coming Upon All Nations And Also The Power That Is Bringing About That Holocaust

01/21/12

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 That news, this comes down to one of those times when I would that I could just unscrew the top of your head and pour in a whole bunch of information all at once to catch every one up on what's taking place.

3 The clouds, of course, that we saw, **YAHWEH** letting us know that He recognized His House as The House of **YAHWEH**. He recognized our logo over The House of **YAHWEH**, the two Olive Trees, which He, Himself, inspired to be written about. And He let us know that in a way that no one could deny it, you know. No one but **YAHWEH** can control the clouds and, of course, He made it appear in several different places.

4 But this news that we just saw, I don't know if you realize it or not what is taking place here, but they are getting lined up for war. Now, President Barack Obama is getting blamed, of course, for this from the foreign stations, but he's not really pulling the strings.

5 The Scriptures that show this generation and this military build up, and their actions, their character and their actions were all prophesied.

And if you'd look at **Revelation** or look at our book *The Mark of the Beast*, Volumes One and Two, I brought this out. *The Nuclear Baby*, it was brought out there also, that the crown or authority, the crown was given to a character on a white horse. But we can see from his actions, this white horse, which is supposed to represent Righteousness, which it does represent Righteousness, but he, like all of his ancestors, is not following the Righteousness.

6 But, the crown, which means authority, the authority is given to him by Satan the devil. And we'll get that in detail, if everyone will just tell your friends to stay tuned in, I'm going to bring it to you in detail. But the Vatican that sits on seven hills, the city that sits on seven hills is given this authority and she's the one that's pulling the strings today to do everything in this country.

7 What they're going to do and don't realize it, unless they've read our book, is that they're going to kill one third of the population over that fourth part, that fourth part of the earth in and around the Great River Euphrates. But it won't stop there. The wars are going to continue. They're going to hit the United States, who the Vatican is using mostly because it's the strongest roving nation, Roman nation. It's the strongest of what was built, called the Roman empire. Then became the "holy" Roman



Empire. There again you see the leadership of the Vatican. Not the president of the United States, but the leadership of the Vatican telling them what to do. The armies stand on her part. Remember that. **Daniyl 11:31.**

8 But also remember this. *Twenty percent of Americans are now mentally disturbed...* Now those're the ones that are known, they know of and are registered, twenty percent. This article, *According to the result of a new government report, 46 million Americans...* This is Americans. *...or about one in five have been diagnosed with such a disorder during the last year...* That's just during the last year now, 46 million, 46 million. *...U.S. Substance Abuse and Mental Health Services Administration puts the tally of Americans having a mental illness at around 20 percent, with young adults...* Now, young adults. *...aged 18 through 25 even more likely to be diagnosed at a rate of 30 percent.*

9 Now, you know, if you realize what's going on, the world is getting worse. The sickness, the disease is getting worse as this Quartet was prophesied and we now have it. As the Vatican that sits on seven hills was prophesied and we have it. As the nuclear bombs were prophesied and we now have them. We also have the sickness and disease that **YAHWEH** said would be present at this time period, this time period. It's also called the last generation.

10 Now that news, I want to elaborate, while this news was going on, it's showing us the destruction, the sickness and destruction that is taking place. In August the 22nd, if you want to write that down, that was five days, I mean, yeah, five days--six days before, no, three days before that moon was sighted, I mean the donkey cloud was sighted. Six days before that we, The House of **YAHWEH**, had reached 125,000,904 people. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's more than the reported mentally ill in the United States! Now today, let's see August 22nd, yes, August 22nd until January the 13th. That is how many we've reached in that time period.

11 The book, I want to keep bringing your attention back to one of the writers of the Catholic church, Malachi Martin, who wrote *The Keys of This Blood*. I tried to get all of His interviews. I don't know if I got all of them or not, but I know He brought this out in *The Keys of This Blood* and his interviews that the plans of the Vatican were to bring forth war against everyone who wouldn't worship Mary.

12 Now, what they want you to believe is this Mary, they want you to believe that she was the mother of the Savior. However, the Scriptures show that the Mary they worship is the bloody Mary that makes war, not the Miriam that brought forth Yahshua by birth. She was a very Righteous woman that kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Remember **YAHWEH**'s Plan. I showed you last week, it's not satisfactory that **YAHWEH** makes man in His Own Image alone. That man alone is used. That's not satisfactory. Woman must be used too in the manufacturing of this Righteous being. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause].

13 Well, in Tehran they're still trying to protect their women and children, in Iran; and this has got Mary, bloody Mary terribly upset. And of course, right now they've closed down several stores because they sold Barbie Dolls. Well, here you would shut down stores for selling, you know, such things as illegal drugs. There they're trying to protect their women and children from the sexual activities that bring forth mental illness in the United States. That, of course, and the eating of pork. Between the two of those things, when they mutate and get together, they build some sewer plants in your body and whatever organ it is, whether it's the brain or whatever organ.

14 Now right now they're seeing the pancreatic cancer. Of course, this starts off with the increase in sugar diabetes and now they're seeing the cancer that's also caused there because it destroys those organs in your body. And it's not just that. Every organ in your body can be affected from those two things: sexually transmitted diseases and the eating of unclean foods, such as swine's flesh that **YAHWEH** named the fathers of the Vatican as turning to in **Isayah 65**. Not only do they worship the dead, instead of **YAHWEH**, they worship the dead rabbis. Those're their gods. The dead rabbis are their Gods that they are following, they think. Most of them, they're gonna be surprised when they see that it was truly Satan they were following, the bloody Mary that wants to destroy mankind. She has no love for the Vatican. She has no love for mankind, period. They're being made into **YAHWEH**'s Image.

15 Her job, and she's doing it well right now, is bringing forth her plan, not just to get rid of people who won't worship her. She knows that this is gonna start a war that can't stop and she thinks she's going to destroy the heavens and the earth as Yahshua said, unless heaven and earth can be destroyed; that is, the part of it that manages

mankind, then these Words are going to go forth, My Kingdom is going to come forth made of the sons of man, with the help of woman of course. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

16 Well they're shutting down stores. That's what we should be doing here. That's what the United States should be doing. This would help some to start correcting this mental illness, that they've called mental illness. All it is, their minds are filled with microorganisms that come from STDs and the eating of unclean food. The scientists, they know that already because I've read articles to that effect. They know that already, but they don't want to come out and say it. They don't want to get fired from their jobs as they did with mad cow disease.

17 *Who Benefits from an unstable Syria?...* Well, of course, Press TV who they claim they're trying to shut down. I guess they are shutting it down. They first started with the U.K. and now I notice it's being interfered with. So according to the news we're getting now from Russia, Al Jazeera, the Press TV, and some of the others, the Vatican wants to shut down the news media that is spilling the beans.

18 And, of course, they're saying that, they're telling us we can get on other satellites that won't be shut down, but they're saying that the Vatican has intentions of shutting down these news medias because the news medias are causing the trouble. [laughing] They're informing the people of what is going to take place. And of course, they're informing them of the evil behind it. Just showing, you know, who is evil and who is not.

19 Well, of course, they name President Barack Obama, but Barack Obama has very little to do with what was going on. His job was cut out for him when he took the office and vowed to uphold the plans that are taking place right now. But they were made back, long before this, as you could see in one of the news articles, one of the news that was just showed to you about how these things took place, back in 1984, I believe it was, '84 I think it was, two years after The House of **YAHWEH** was established. And then, some of the others took place--we put out the book *The Nuclear Baby* and right after that some of these other things, I don't know, I think the Great Kohan Tsephanyah pointed that out to you. I told him to so I guess he did. You did right? Ok. [laughing]

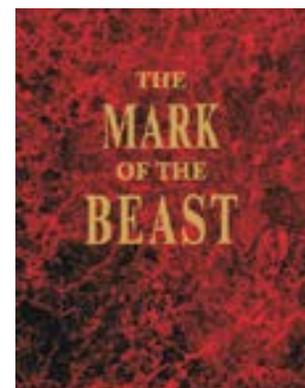
20 But, these things that were prophesied, that **YAHWEH** prophesied, including His Appearance to us, in the clouds, recognizing His House, letting everybody in the world that has a--I'm just

wondering if NASA is picking up this writing in the sky over The House of **YAHWEH**. I hope they are! I know that there're instruments out there stronger than NASA's. There're eyes out there that are stronger than NASA's telescopes, believe it or not, that can see this writing. And they know that this belongs to **YAHWEH** and that's what He said. That's what He said in the note that He put over The House of **YAHWEH**. "This is my House. Hands off. Leave it alone."

21 *The United Nations Security Council (UNSC) held prolonged talks on Tuesday on a Russian proposal on Syria, which would keep Syrian president Bashar Al Assad in power until elections are held, without getting closer to a resolution. The proposal, according to the Turkish news website dunya bulteni which claims to have access to the document, would call for presidential elections to be held in Syria but would recognize Assad as the Syrian president until after the elections. A similar process is already in progress in Yemen.*

22 *...However, after four hours of debate the Security Council failed to agree on the proposal, mainly because the West seeks a confrontational approach...* The west is not seeking this. It's already lined out for the west to do this. We've read it in Prophecy. If they'd just get the book, *The Mark of the Beast* or *The Nuclear Baby*, they'd see we prophesied this long before this article came out, long before this, this uprising started in the nations. Caspar Weinberger did the same thing, but he saw it in the intelligence that he worked with in the armed forces. But it's already lined out.

23 They say, *...However, after four hours of debate the Security Council failed to agree on the proposal, mainly because the West seeks a confrontational approach to the situation in Syria, namely sanctions and military intervention. It is evident that Qatari Emir Sheikh Hamad bin*



*Khalifa al-Thani's proposal to deploy Arab troops in Syria was an effort coordinated with Washington.*

24 ...Deployment of troops in Syria would either have to be with the approval of the Syrian government-which given the Foreign Ministry's swift rejection is not a feasible outcome-or it would come in form of an invasion which will add war to the long list of problems Syria is currently dealing with. The latter would further deepen the divide in the country and pave the way for an international military presence in Syria which would serve the interests of the United States.

25 Well, the United States, of course, pays big money to the Catholic church. She's got her hands in the schools, in the orphanages. She's got her hands in Washington, in all of this, all of her tentacles are bringing money to the seven hills of Rome. Her priests get paid to run the prisons, a sickening place.

26 Well, here now, this *RT Questioned More*. 'Obama's new roadmap no step to pacifism.' This word, it means actually a Peaceful Solution. And I was surprised he used it here, but let me read you the article. ...Barack Obama has announced a new roadmap for the US military - and Brian Becker... That's the one you just saw. I didn't think he made it plain enough and I said I think I'm going to have to elaborate a little on this for everyone to understand what the man is saying here. But he says, ...and Brian Becker of the anti-war ANSWER Coalition, told RT that the new plan means America will save money but won't spare the misery of its targets for conflict... When I read this, it made me think of what was written in **Isayah 14**, the one that gives the seven hills of Rome her power and authority, her seat. That word seat there, it means a seat of judgment, to judge whatever deems fit, she deems fit for the world.

27 And of course Satan--**Revelation 13:2** tells you that it is Satan that gives her that authority. She makes it possible for her because all these kingdoms of the earth have been given into Satan's hand. Now, they're all rebellious, and she has them already, you know, but her hope is to get them to fighting enough with each other to destroy the heavens and earth that **YAHWEH** invented or created, along with His Plan to make mankind into His Image. It won't occur. **YAHWEH** will save two billion people out of this last episode of Satan's. But one thing it says about Satan, she won't let her oppressed go free. She won't spare the misery, in other words, as we see written here.

28 ..."This is not a step away from war, this

is not a step toward pacifism... The word **pacifism** means, from the dictionary, it means *opposition to war or violence as a means of settling a dispute*. It's not going towards, in that direction; it's not going toward the Peaceful Solution. But, ...or... He says ...or towards a retreat from empire building..."... It's not to stop the ways of the empire, the "holy" Roman empire that she or that the Vatican is trying to bring back into force, it won't come back this time. It won't rule the world again. There were four world-ruling kingdoms, remember, that Daniyl was prophesied to give. The "holy" Roman empire, as they called it, was the fourth world-ruling kingdom. We'll see all of that in detail, but it's also in the book *The Mark of the Beast*. I think also, I put it in the book, *The Nuclear Baby*.

29 But the fourth beast, that's the last world-ruling kingdom. **YAHWEH** showed what will take place with that so-called "holy" Roman Empire that once ruled the world as their historians so boastfully put forth in their writings that we now rule the whole world. And rule they did, but they didn't bring peace. They only brought division, more division. And they started and they kept fighting among themselves. The wars never stopped. It's been a continual war.

30 The wars; the nations that are not Christian, but they have another religion, they're still controlled by Satan. Satan is their leader. She controls everything today except in the Last Days, I will establish My House, **YAHWEH** says. **YAHWEH**'s House stands alone in this teaching, stands alone in bringing forth the Prophecies and the warning to the nations.

31 Well, he plainly says that we're not traveling after the Peaceful Solution here and he noticed this. ..."What the Obama Administration... According to this news event that took place. "What the Obama Administration and the Pentagon are doing... And he includes the Pentagon now. ...and Obama is signaling it explicitly in his speech - is putting again the primacy... That is, the state of being first. He's putting again the primacy. ...of the turn towards Asia... Now Asia. We want to be first and rule Asia. Well, of course, this is more of the Vatican as her thoughts were revealed. We need to bring back the rule, of or recreate, or resurrect, resurrect, she used the word resurrect, the Roman empire, the ancient Roman empire.

32 Well, of course, the Roman empire stands, but it was divided. It was always divided. The only thing that kept them together was fighting another enemy greater than themselves. So they went out

to fight, to take the other enemies' lands. Well, now they own it and they're fighting to take it away from each other. The war never stops. It's the character that they have; the character education is a character in war and fighting. It's not a peaceful character that the Savior said you must have to enter My Kingdom. He said, the people rule, the people of the world, they rule, they fight, continual war, brought forth by Cain, continual war.

33 But He says you can't be this way, your Righteousness has to bring peace, it has. That's the same thing that He brought and taught and lived. He's the Perfect Example of Righteousness, Yahshua. That's what He says and He is pictured on a white horse, too, but this one is real, not a false one like we're seeing from the seven hills of Rome that is bringing forth war led by Satan, under the control of Satan in fact. As Yahshua said your teacher is Satan the devil and whatever she bids you to do, that is what you're going to do.

34 If you would believe that and see what she's doing today, it's the instructions of Satan, also shown in **Isayah 14**. How are you fallen you who weaken the nations? Who made the kingdoms to tumble, to fall, and wouldn't let your oppressed go free. They wanted to go free. They wanted to pull loose from the system and that's what they did. There was never peace within the system. There was always push to go to the schools of higher learning and bring your money to the big whore that sits on the seven hills of Rome. That's what the Scripture calls her. I didn't name her that. **Revelation 17** does. The city that sits on seven hills is known as the great whore. Those who follow her, the Christian families that follow her are known as harlots, she being the mother of harlots.

35 You don't get authority, Christianity doesn't get Authority from **YAHWEH** to keep Sunday. Where did you get that authority? From Constantine the Pope! Wake up! Wake up and look at what you're doing. You're following Satan the devil! That's why she calls Rome, the Vatican, the church, the Catholic church, the great whore and those who follow her teachings, which one of them is keeping Sunday instead of the Sabbath. That comes from her, from Satan the devil. It's pushed and enforced by her instrument, the Catholic church.

36 Some of the Moslems keep, they say the 6th day. Why wouldn't they turn and keep the day that the Prophets said is of **YAHWEH**? Because they don't want Appointments with **YAHWEH**. They want appointments with their Gods. The Vatican worships the dead saints, and they teach that all

over the world. You celebrate Halloween? That's one of the ways of worshiping the dead saints. It's also classified as witchcraft.

37 Let me tell you something else that's classified as witchcraft. You need to study that word thoroughly if you haven't studied it yet. Hollywood is the biggest teacher of witchcraft on the face of the earth. And if you're watching the news they'll have a Hollywood minute or something like that, a star minute or something, where they put teasers. They flash teasers out. Women that are half dressed, this is witchcraft. It's also called seduction, but it's called teasing. That's what witchcraft is. It's something to tease you into thinking something that you're not supposed to think.

38 Yahshua said, if you lust after someone else's property, you've already committed adultery. You've broken **YAHWEH**'s Laws so you become a part of the Satanic family. Yes, you belong to whom you obey. And if you let your mind go to that lust, which that's what it's geared to do, witchcraft, that's what it's for. It's not a woman, an old woman sitting on a broom. No one could ever fly a broom. Don't be stupid! You know they lead you into these things to cause you to think contrary; that's more witchcraft, cause you to think contrary to what it really is. What it really is, is the Hollywood movie stars causing you to lust, causing make believe. Putting you in a world of make believe.

39 The word church, it comes from the word Circe, from which you also get the word circus. Circus. Did you know the Catholic church bought up the rights to all the circuses, all the world fairs? You know why they did it? Because they said it puts the people in a world of make believe and they have little subliminal suggestions throughout this whole thing, to associate this fun, this gaiety, this delightment. That's all witchcraft now. Everything that I mentioned there. Beauty is vain. Why do you say--why do you think **YAHWEH** would put that there for you? Beauty is vain. The true beauty is Righteousness, keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 It's not the glamour of Hollywood. The glamour of Hollywood, if you'll read the word witchcraft and bewitched, look that up too. That's what they're doing. They're bewitching you to thinking that witchcraft is an old woman riding a broom, cooking some concoction in a cast iron pot. What's she gonna do with it, sprinkle it on all nations? The witchcraft, the concoction that's coming forth from the Vatican, the seven hills of Rome is what's causing the mental illness in the

United States. It's what's causing them right now to get lined up and ready for wars. I've got a pile of this right here [news articles] that I would I could read you the whole thing, and I will. I guess just bring it to you in bits and pieces, but I need to bring you the Scriptures too. But they are getting the idea.

41 But I wanna read just a little bit more. The primacy. ...is putting again the primacy of the turn towards Asia... That's first, put that first, the turn towards Asia, which really is a turn against China. It's so neat here. Now, Malachi Martin, if you remember, China was one of the ones that he said bloody Mary was going to make war against. He said all the Arab nations are going to suffer. He said this now before we ever entered Afghanistan.

42 If you remember, The House of **YAHWEH** was going to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to those nations. Had many of them lined up, Georgia, Azerbaijan, and a third nation (Armenia), which was going to put us on television and we were going to teach all the teachers in one week. And then before we could get organized and get back, Satan brought the war in Afghanistan. And they told us you can go, but you won't be coming back. They won't allow you to come back. Well, I wasn't about to leave The House of **YAHWEH** permanently! So I said, well if **YAHWEH** opens the door then that's fine. If He doesn't, then we'll forego this till **YAHWEH** does



open the door. When He opens the door.

43 Well, He's opened the door for us to get the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* through these people. They're getting it right now along with every other nation and that came shortly after that time period. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And as I just told you, we're reaching them too, a hundred and twenty five million of them there in just a few weeks.

44 Now in the article, what he's saying really is a turn against China. And Malachi Martin named China. He named several other places too. But China is somehow here on the hit list of the Catholic church. So I know that we're in the Persian Gulf, which just over the hill, so to speak, is China, China and Russia. And for a long time now, defense has been building, is being built to protect the United States and their ships from attacks from China and Russia. So I'm not saying what they're going to do. I'm saying what the Scripture shows. I'm not saying **YAHWEH** doesn't give us the details in how they plan on bringing this about. But you can see from the Scriptures what they're going to do. The ones in leadership, such as Malachi Martin, who was a writer for the Catholic church and knew the plans of the Vatican, he brought it out in his book. And so far those plans are coming right along just as He said they would.

45 Now China is a nation that is buying the United States. They have a lot of investors that are actually buying motels. I don't know how many in Abilene are owned by China, Chinese investors. But China, as Malachi Martin said, has managed to make money and hang onto their wealth. And he says Mary don't like this. [laughing] Meaning the Vatican is not getting her share of the money from China.

46 Well China, of course, they didn't go union. And of course, if you know anything about the unions that brought America to its knees and is still doing it right now, the union wages. The people in the '30s were glad to get work, and they did get a wage that they could survive on. Now this was brought about by certain presidents that were in power in the United States at that time. But I remember my dad saying he worked for WPA, that was Willing People or Willing Workers or something like that of America. He got seventy-five cents a day and with that seventy-five cents, he could buy groceries and clothing at that time for his family. Which was not that big at that time. There wasn't that many alive at that time. I think Maribel of my family and maybe Jacob was born at that time and

alive. But he could survive. He said they could survive on seventy-five cents a day.

47 Now what occurred, wages increased, of course, as the nation became more. More jobs were created and it started, the discovery of oil and vehicles and so the manufacturing picked up of all kinds. So people went to work. But then came the unions. And the unions said, "If you'll join us, we'll get you higher wages. We'll have the workers drawing wages of doctors and the doctors drawing wages of the presidents," and so forth, if you'll just join the union.

48 Now, they did this in the Philippines and Dole Pineapple, the ones that raised the pineapples on those islands, this was a huge business. And the Catholic church, it was behind this and everybody knew it. They sent their cardinals there to set it up and they talked the people into going union. The pineapple companies said, we can't pay this kind of wages that you're demanding. We'll have to shut down. We can't compete with the rest of the world. And the rest of the world could sell it at a certain price. They had to compete. The United States was competing at that time with China, had no problems. It was later when the unions came in and started destroying America, like they did the Philippines. And they talked everyone into going union. The pineapple companies shut down. The people went on welfare. They started getting food stamps, of course, living on food stamps.

49 And then comes the same thing here in America, but it grew and America was strong so it survived it for a while. But eventually China, Taiwan, Japan, these, if you look on the bottom of a cup, you'll see "Made in China," "Made in Taiwan." [laughing] Well, all these things were coming in and you could buy something, a coffee cup for a third and have it shipped from China to here and buy it for a third of what you could buy one made in the United States.

50 Of course, people started buying that product. This is part of the competition that China started dealing out. They don't want this competition anymore. And this is brought forth in this letter. But it's not just plain. But they don't

want the competition with China. They don't want this endless cold war competition with China any more.

51 Well, what it is, is China didn't go union. They wouldn't allow unions to come in there. The United States did, so you can't compete. So how do we rectify this today? Well, there's a way of doing it. I could tell them how to do it in three months time. But they're not going to take that route. The route is, as Malachi Martin says, to make war, and that's what's shown in this article. And it's against China.

52 Now, other news analysts are saying that they have plans on starting a war somewhere else. But they know it's going to wind up like Caspar Weinberger brought out in his book *The Next War*. They know that this is going to involve every nation on earth. And they are somehow willing to take that chance because they're saying like the Crusades, "Stop fighting among yourselves. Come join us and let's take our enemies' wealth." And that's the same thing that's being preached today. "We will be wealthier. We will have everything we want. We'll have all the oil." Don't hurt the oil now, remember. The Scriptures said that very thing about them, don't hurt the oil or the lifestyle. But we want the wealth. We don't want the competition. We can't fight this competition. China keeps getting richer. She's buying up more property in the United States all the time.

53 I'll have to get the statistics on that now but it's enormous the amount of land and businesses that are owned now by foreign countries who have sold their products to the United States, took the money that they got from it and buy the United States. So to get rid of this enemy, the way they have it planned, and the way this article says, is military intervention. The way it's said is not as plain as how I said it. But he didn't know either about the Prophecies or the--the plans that Malachi Martin revealed in his book, *The Keys of this Blood*, and also in his interviews.

54 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Four

## The Cause Of Confusion And The Nuclear War It Is Bringing To All The Earth

01/28/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. I know **YAHWEH** had to hear that in heaven! That was great! [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I hope you remember where we left off last week.

2 The war is coming. It's definite. We can see it now. Everyone else can too, or at least a lot of them can see it. Those that are not totally spiritually blind can see it. (Get my papers organized here. I've got so much to cover, and a short time to cover it in.)

3 The cloud, of course, that was for y'all. That was for The House of **YAHWEH**. We really need to push this thing. That couldn't have been done by anyone except **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. They're the Only Ones Who have the Power to control the firmament and in that firmament they can actually write letters to us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 Listen closely. I'll explain this once again. **YAHWEH** showed me the donkey looking at a cloud in front of him; intensely looking at a cloud in front of him. Now, later, He showed that cloud. In fact I kept saying, man I would everybody could see that as I saw it, as He showed it to me. Well on the Feast of Trumpets, He did show it to all the Priests who were up on top of the building watching for the New Moon. He showed that cloud that the donkeys were looking at intensely, the same cloud that He placed in front of the donkey that I saw first.

5 Now, we didn't know what we were looking at that night. We were hunting the New Moon so we weren't paying any attention to the cloud. But a woman saw the moon and called me and described the cloud to me so I could spot where the New Moon was. We could see a piece of the New Moon, but we couldn't see the whole thing and that's the reason she was describing this cloud to me. So later, later she played a part in this.

6 But it was after the Feast. We made the banner. We made the banner. Then after the Feast, then, no before the Feast, I saw what is now our logo for The House of **YAHWEH**, the great olive tree that sits on top of the Sanctuary. And I saw this on one of the commercials and I said, well that's strange. That's the same shape as the cloud that was in front of the donkey.

7 Well, it was, we went ahead and made a banner, kept the Feast. Then in December, this same woman who described the cloud to me saw the same logo on top of the Sanctuary in the commercial and she called and she said, hey that tree that's on top of the Sanctuary looks like the cloud that was there on the night of the Feast of Trumpets that had the moon hidden from you.

8 Well, as I was going off the stage, the Priest said, "I think I have a picture of that. I think I took a picture of that and I'll find it if you want me to or try to find it." So, the next week then he told me yes, he found the picture. He put it with the tree and it fit perfectly he said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



9 So the cloud He showed to me on the 25th of August, He put it in front of the Priests September the 28th. That was the Feast of Trumpets or the Feast of **YAHWEH**'s Seven Works like you see right here. The Feast of **YAHWEH**'s Seven Works, that's what it represents, the Feast of Trumpets. And we're in the Last part of it. And Yahshua says, "Lift up your heads!" Be pleased that you've chosen His House. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Anyway, anyway, we need to push this and make commercials believing, very believing commercials and get them out to the world, like the Samaritan woman did.

10 Whey, it's very healthy. And the people who live the longest on the face of the earth, they drink whey. Now these're the ones that lived the longest. There's a reason! Because it helps your body to keep from dying inside from all the junk that we're facing right now. It's not the fried food, as you just saw on those news clips. You don't have to quit eating hamburgers! [laughing]

11 I started drinking whey instead of drinking tea with the meals. And it's helped a great deal. You might try that. It's a very healthy drink. You could take, the men that work outside if you get you one of these thermal jugs and fill that thing up with whey and take it with you. It also gives you a great deal of energy. But you can't, I don't think you can drink too much. And it's a very healthy, very healthy drink.

12 Extra virgin olive oil, it should not be used for cooking. Everything I read about it, heat breaks it down easily and then it starts to grow little animals inside of it. So when you use it the second time, you start eating those little animals that're inside of it that're trying to get rid of it. [laughing] So if you're going to use olive oil for cooking, don't use the extra virgin olive oil for a second time.

13 And if you fry food don't fry it in the lord, I mean lard! I get that way. I get that kind of mixed up a little sometimes. Because if you just think about it Circe, Circe, that's where you get the word church. Now the word **church** and **Circe** means *gathering*. Where did she get that name, gathering? She gathered the dead bodies of the Galileans--she had men gather up these dead bodies and take them to her swine pen, where she fed them to the swine. She ate them herself, it said. She ate her victims. Well, her victims were the children of Galilee. This must have been quite a woman. She must have been. She must have been one of those that rode a broom.

14 You know, it just amazes me. And then it amazes me more that these people--you know, when I find out they're okaying the use of horses now to eat them. These are the ones that die on the

racetracks I guess and any others and serve them on the market. But it's just amazing what is going on in the confused mind.

15 The gathering of these dead bodies, the Galileans who were murdered in the crusades and then they fed them to the swine. We see Circe--that's where she gets the word church, you know, they turned it to church because her name itself means gathering also.

16 But if you turn over quickly to **Luke 12** and get this in your mind along with this word Circe or church. **Luke 12**. I know this is gonna be shocking to many people because they think the word church, you know, is something holy and something you should send your children to. But, of course, it's always that group of people or people who hate Righteousness and they were trying to destroy Righteousness.

17 It started with making an open show in **I Samuyl 8** and **9** showing where they kept Easter and Halloween and so forth. So you get the religion right there and see that they rebelled against Samuyl and **YAHWEH** said, "They've always revolted against Me with their iniquities," in **verse 9** of that chapter.

18 But here in **Luke 13**. **Luke 13:1**. He said, **At that time there were some present who told Him about the Galileans, whose blood Pilate had mingled with their sacrifices.**

19 **Verse 2, But Yahshua, rebuking, said to them: Do you think these Galileans were sinners above every other Galilean, because they suffered such things?**

20 **Verse 3, I tell you, no! But unless you repent, you will all likewise perish!...** Speaking to, of course, His Disciples here. And in **Yahchanan**, you've got two stories here that're not told, the complete story. Turn over to **Yahchanan 4** now because it's not written all together. It's here a little and there a little.

21 But these people in Galilee, they're the ones that Yahshua set the movement for and told His Disciples don't go around these people because the Work had already been started there by Him. And, of course, this was not The House of **YAHWEH**, so they did not have **YAHWEH**'s protection. But they were set forth as an example. You see a lot of that taking place right now. You see people carrying forth a little bit of holiness, but they're not protected by **YAHWEH**. And **YAHWEH** does know how to protect, and I have a sermon lined up for that to show what we're going through and what we're going to see.

22 But it's very clear that people by the thousands are going to be falling around The House

of **YAHWEH** and we're going to see it, either by television, maybe some personally. But we're going to see this slaughter take place again, big time. You could see these plans were made as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah just showed you with the news articles there. We will run these later in *The Prophetic Word* and Newsletters, of course, where you can have it to read for yourself, underline it and use it for your teaching in the next few million years as you teach the planets out there. We've got a big job ahead of us, you know, a big job! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 But this movement here, if you look at **Yahchanan 4** and **verse 45**. I think I got this right. He says, **But when He came into Galilee, the Galileans...**

24 Well look back to **verse 43, Now after two days He left there, and went into Galilee.**

25 **Verse 44, For Yahshua Himself testified that a Prophet had no honor in His own country.**

26 **Verse 45, But when He came into Galilee, the Galileans welcomed Him, having seen all the things that He did at Yerusalem during the Feast of Unleavened Bread; For they also went to the Feast...**

Well, if you remember, the Samaritan woman, she said, "Our fathers said we were to worship in this mountain," and, of course, that's what they did. The House of **YAHWEH** was in those mountains, the Galilean mountains where it had always remained. But, of course, the king changed this and said, "You are to come to Jerusalem to worship now." So, this is what they did.

27 Look back to **39, Now many of the Samaritans of that city believed on Him because of the report of the woman...** The woman. Remember that, the woman, the woman whose name is spoken of. Are y'all with me now? What was her name? Write it down and find it for me. The next time I ask you what was her name see if you can tell me, okay? Can y'all hear me talking? Okay. Praise **YAHWEH**.

28 **...because of the report of the woman, who testified; He told me everything that I ever did...** So you see how her gossip now and what we should be gossiping about right now. We could use our gossip constructively by bringing forth these donkeys in the clouds, too, as well as the Work. [laughing]

29 **Verse 40, So when the Samaritans came to Him, they asked Him if He would remain with them; so He stayed there two days.**

30 **Verse 41, Then many more believed because of His Word; His Teaching pertaining to the Laws and the Prophets.**

31 **Verse 42, And said to the woman; Now we believe, not because of what you said, but we have**

**heard for ourselves, and know that this is truly the Messiah, the Savior of the world.**

32 If you look back to **chapter 4**, but look at **verse 1**, start with **verse 1. Yahchanan 4:1. When Yahshua learned that the Pharisees had heard that Yahshua made and baptized more Disciples than Yahchanan--**

33 **Verse 2, Though Yahshua Himself did not baptize, but His Disciples--**

34 **Verse 3, He left Yahdah... Yahshua left Yahdah. ...and once again set out for Galilee;**

35 **Verse 4, But it was necessary that He go through Samaria...** And here's where He talked to the woman and started the gossip about Himself. He started the gossip about Himself.

36 Well, now, if you think about this and think about what's taking place right now, you know, we've got gossip going out about The House of **YAHWEH** right now. And, of course, it's going to all the world. It's going through television. It's going through the Internet. We're reaching all nations now and that is being talked about. And some feelings are being hurt, of course. Those who want to destroy **YAHWEH's** House.

37 But you've got to remember the protection that **YAHWEH** shows that we have. And if you look at the Prophecies and you see like where the beastly system is being prophesied of, ever so often the Prophet will put a verse or two about His Work. And one of those such Scriptures He points out that there's a place of protection. Another place is where He talks about thousands and thousands falling, but it won't come near you. And, of course, He does say He's going to protect this Work. It's not going to fall. He's not going to allow it to. First off, we've got to resurrect all who have died before us. We're gonna be the ones who're given that Power, that Authority. We're the sons of men that will receive this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 The understanding **YAHWEH**, if you could get this in your mind, we do have a big job painted in the Scriptures that is pointed out to us that **YAHWEH** already has lined up. He lined this up along with His Plan, the Plan to create mankind in His Own Image. The two things that He requires are: keep your Appointments with Him; now this is throughout all eternity, we have this, we have this Appointment, these Appointments with **YAHWEH**. Trust in Him, and do what He says. If you do that, don't go by your feelings, you know. "Well I feel like I've let **YAHWEH** down. I'm doomed. I'm done for." Believe what the Prophets said. The Prophets said go to the Priest and do what he said. Don't trust your own feelings. It'll get you in trouble, big time! [laughing] Your feelings go up and down like the



We're the sons  
of men who will  
receive Yahweh's  
Great Power  
and Authority.

tides, and with the tides sometimes and the moon too, you know. Somebody said it's a full moon, I said, oh no! [laughing] Stay away from the... Well! [laughing]

39 If you'd turn over to **Isayah 66**, **YAHWEH** shows here His Appointments, His Appointments with mankind. And all through the Holy Scriptures, He harps on us believing, believing what the Prophets have spoken. It wouldn't surprise me if He doesn't have it lined out in the Prophets and we haven't seen it yet, all of it, future Commandments for us to follow in order to get to the moon or the different planets. And, you know He does these things. **YAHWEH** does. **YAHWEH** can look down in advance and plan a donkey on a cloud billions of years before, have it lined up for the firmament to take care of it.

40 And the firmament itself, he's allowing it to be destroyed somewhat. Now this is what we see--it's what's going on today, the firmament being destroyed and, of course, the earth is suffering for it. It's been going on for years and the people have suffered drought. They've suffered hurricanes, and earthquakes. But all of this is increasing now as Yahshua said it would for this time period.

41 But here in **Isayah 66**, he talks about the abominations of the God worship here in **verse 3**. And he shows you there in the last two lines, **Isayah 66:3**. ...**a God (el)--they have truly chosen their own ways...** Eating the swine's blood, drinking the swine's blood. If you think about what Circe did in eating the bodies of the Galileans. Now she fed it to swine and they mixed them. They mixed the

blood of the Galileans with their own sacrifices and then they fed this to swine, which mixed this with swine that they ate.

42 Now, if you remember what **YAHWEH** said would come down to us in the Last Days through these twelve tribes that He is dealing with right here, and is still dealing with throughout the world right now fighting each other. They're fighting each other over the oil supply and each one trying to get control of it. We have some articles for next week that will show that the plans that the Catholic church made for this oil was actually planned in 1928, 1928. That's six years before I was born. Now at that same time in **YAHWEH's** Plan, He had it planned for The House of **YAHWEH** to be established to bring Light, everything brought to Light, so the Truth would be known.

43 Now what the Catholic church does, in her mixed-up confusion, probably some of it brought forth, maybe much of it brought forth from eating these bodies of the Galileans along with the swine, which was a mixture that went into their bodies then and into their brains. It didn't stop there. These parasites that are taken in, as we're going to see, the parasites that are taken in, they not only multiply, but they mutate into different other kinds of parasites. They enter the brain, which **YAHWEH** calls confusion. He calls that confusion. The Hebrew word means confusion, but it also means different things that we're seeing in the world now, such as mental sickness. And it's much more widespread than I read to you last week. There're much more.

44 They're only putting forth in the statistics, the really bad cases. They're not putting forth the ones that are hidden in the body that any minute could cause a person to commit suicide, cause a person to strap on a bomb and try to kill other people with a bomb, cause him to take his own life or other people's lives, even the lives of his children.

45 Now a pig, if you think about it, a swine will eat her own children. That's a bad habit. Now agriculture and its advancement, advancement, they put so much meat, you have to put so much meat into the swine food. If you don't, she will have her young and turn around and eat her young. But in mixing certain types of meat in this food and putting it in her trough and letting her eat all she wants at one time, she won't bother her young.

46 So you see the same thing taking place here with Circe eating her victims or feeding them to the other people. Well, of course, all of this mixture now that **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis 49** is going to come down to us today coming forth in the brains and bodies of the people today, being passed down. I hope none of you have it. It's a sickening thought I know.

47 But here we see the abomination, the abomination, if you looked at **Revelation 17**, don't turn there right now, but **Revelation 17:1-5**, you'll see that the Catholic church is bringing forth abominations. Well here, it's shown the twelve tribes of Israyl, the Prophets of Jerusalem, the violent men who took the temple, bring forth these abomination and delight. Their souls delight in their abominations, delight in eating the young, delight in eating the swine's flesh that was mingled with the Galileans. They delight in this and they brag about it. And they chose the word church, church, to represent the rest of their religion, to represent them. The word church represents this whole religion that you're seeing out here today in the confusion and the rebellion.

48 **Verse 4, So I will choose their delusions...** It says choose, it's actually **show**. It's actually, when that's translated properly, "I will show you your delusions," delusions or confusion. And He says, **...and bring...** No, He doesn't bring it about, but He allows them to bring it about. One thing by eating the Galileans after they fed them to the swine. This is coming forth in their minds and causing great confusion.

49 Now if you look at (let's see) **verse 5, Hear the Word of YAHWEH, you who tremble at His Word...** That is, that word is not **tremble**. They translated that same word "fear". It's actually **rejoice** at hearing His Word. **...Your brothers who hate you, who cast you out because of My Name...** Now He's talking about the Samaritans. He's talking about the Galileans. **Let YAHWEH show His Glory! Let us witness your joy! But they will be ashamed...** They will be ashamed.

50 Look on down to **verse 15, For behold, YAHWEH will come with fire...** Well, here is your nuclear burning now. He's speaking now of the Last Days. Come with fire, or nuclear burning that He described in **Malakyah**, but also back in **Deuteronomy 28**, having three colors. Blast and burning, having three colors and giving you the color of the fallout that comes with the nuclear bomb there also. This is in our book, *The Mark of the Beast* in detail.

51 But He comes with fire; that is, after the nuclear fire is **YAHWEH's** coming Kingdom that is given to the sons of man. **...and with His chariots**

**like a whirlwind, to render His...** Judgment, should be Judgment. We got "anger," but it should be Judgment. **...and His rebuke with flames of fire...** That's the nuclear fire or nuclear wars He's going to allow to come to destroy four-fifths of the earth's population.

52 **Verse 16, For by fire and by His sword will YAHWEH plead with all flesh...** He's not causing this. He's allowing this. And at the same time we're saying, His House of **YAHWEH** is saying, "Come out from among them and be you separate so you won't partake of these plagues that are coming." Surely anyone in his right mind could notice, could see these plans that were made years ago by the governments to do this.

53 And in 1928, they actually made plans to take the oil, this oil. The wars that are coming right now were actually made, the plans for it in 1928 to actually take over this land. It shows the popes and the cardinals as leaders of the United States governments there. I think there was a book written on this. We'll try to get that for you too and show the copies there. But next week we'll have a news clip to show this, **YAHWEH** willing.

54 **...and the slain of YAHWEH will be many...** The slain that He allows will be many.

55 **Verse 17, this is Isayah 66:17. They who sanctify themselves, and purify themselves...** Now, remember **Exodus 31:13**, I believe it is, said, "Keep My Sabbaths so you will know, you will know it's I Who sanctifies you. Don't keep My Sabbaths and you will know that it is Satan who sanctifies you." Well, of course, or Circe, the church, the gathering.

56 **Verse 17, They who sanctify themselves and purify themselves in the gardens...** That is in the arenas. **...following after the priest in the midst...** Remember the priest now sits on seven hills, the great city that rules over the kings of the earth, has her tentacles reaching to all parts of the United States and, of course, Great Britain. Those are the two great armies that **Revelation** shows that she has control of that she plans on, of course, using that to take over Asia and to depopulate the earth.

57 **...following after the priest in the midst of those who eat swine's flesh...** In the midst of the churches, churches, midst of the Circes. Circes, that's where you get the word church. The Great Kohan Yahodah, he could write a book on this I think, but gobs and gobs of dictionaries and encyclopedias that show this information. It's nothing new. Nobody ever reads it! [laughing] And when they read it, you know, it doesn't dawn on them what it's saying, but this is where it comes from.

58 And **YAHWEH** is saying to those who bring forth this, who try to sanctify themselves in

the churches or in the Circes, who are eating this swine flesh, ... **that which is offered to Gods...** The Gods, the Gods, you remember, are the dead rabbis and Satan being their leaders, the dead rabbis that they claim will answer your prayers. Well, the only prayers they're answering is to make war. That's, you know, just to line up and make war to try to kill off mankind completely.

59 ...**That which is offered to Gods and the rodent--will be consumed together...** In this great fire, this nuclear burning that is going to take place.

60 **Verse 18, For I know their works and their thoughts. It will come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they will come and see My Glory.**

61 **Verse 19, I will set a sign among them; and those among them who escape...** That is, come out from among them, as **Revelation 18:1-5**, and don't be partakers of their sins. Sins being **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** shows sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's** Laws. It's no secret that Circes don't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. The churches don't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. The Catholic Church doesn't. ...**those who escape I will send to the war-waging nations...**

62 Look on over to **verse 20, And they will bring all your brothers for an offering to YAHWEH--out of all the nations...**

63 Look on down to **verse 21, And I will also take of them for priests and Levites says YAHWEH.**

64 **Verse 22, For as the new heavens and the new earth which I will make will remain before Me, says YAHWEH; so will your seed and your name remain...** Now this is speaking of, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** and the Work we're doing now.

65 **Verse 23, And it will come to pass that from one New Moon to another, and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh will come and worship before Me...** Keeping these Appointments. "Yeah, but I thought, I thought the Disciples did away with these Sabbaths." Sure you did, you liars! [laughing] That's what **YAHWEH** calls you in **I Yahchanan [John] 2:4**. You go around saying yeah you know **YAHWEH** and you don't keep His Laws, you're a liar and the Truth is not in you. They will all come. The Sabbath will never be done away with. They're Eternal Appointments for **YAHWEH's** People. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

66 Now if you can get this in your mind, **YAHWEH** has built up a group, a Government, a Kingdom that believes what He says, so He can take any one of you and send you out to bring a certain Message to the people, like He did with His Prophets. His Prophets went out in the face of danger and they preached to the nations. They

were persecuted. If you read of the things that these Prophets went through to do this, you'll know that what occurred to us was very light, but the fear was there, the great fear. And in spite of the fear, they did their job. Plus, Yahshua, He said to His Disciples, "Now they're going to kill you. You know they're going to kill you. They're gonna persecute you and kill you. I'm sending you out as sheep in the midst of wolves and they're going to kill you." That took place.

67 And the Galileans that He was speaking of here, it was taking place at that time. They were already killing off these people. The Apostle Shaul was part of it. Who was Shaul? He was a Roman soldier. Who was his leader? The Pharisees who commanded the Roman soldiers. The Roman soldiers, their "holy" Roman empire, as it's called, is still alive and well. Now it's split. It's divided. It didn't extinguish. It divided and it took over the earth. And its tentacles reach everywhere in the world today, but mostly in America. And here they have created a vast army that Daniyl saw. But he saw two great armies. The other one is Britain.

68 Some Christian writers have come close to this. I know a book I read called *The United States and Great Britain in Prophecy*. But all they could think about was they got all this wealth that was promised Abraham. That's all they can think about. Wealth and going to heaven, those're the two things they got in their mind.

69 Their wealth is worthless and going to heaven is another lie. That's not your reward at all. Your reward is to receive the Authority that will only be given to the sons of men who become Righteous as **YAHWEH** is Righteous. Believe all that the Prophets have spoken and do exactly what **YAHWEH** says without question. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And I think you've pretty much proved that, you've proved that, that you will do that. Because I think this sign that **YAHWEH** gave us showed that the Branch, the Branch now, the Chosen Branch of the Vine, get that in your mind. That's the way that should have been translated, by the way, the Vine. You see some translations say: the Vine and then hitch your donkey to the other Vine or the Chosen Vine. Well, the branch off of a vine is a branch--and that's the reason it was translated branch. But the word there was actually Vine, but it's a chosen part, chosen branch of the vine.

70 Well, the donkey, the donkey is just staring at that branch, that Chosen Branch, and **YAHWEH** showed there, intensely. He's not tied with a rope, but he's tied with loyalty and unity. And that's what you've proven to **YAHWEH** right there. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Well, after He shows this in **Isayah 66**, you see this same beastly system that's still eating swine's flesh throughout the world. And this may be going on, you know, they may still be feeding people to swine, I don't know. I know, I know the swine will eat anything that you put in his pen, any kind of meat. They'll eat the buzzards that try to come and take it away from them. [laughing]

72 **Verse 24, And they will go forth and look upon the carcasses...** That's you. You will look upon the carcasses. You will come keeping **YAHWEH's Sabbath**. But you can go and look upon the carcasses, **...of the men who have transgressed against Me...** Transgressed? **I Yahchanan 3:4**, sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH's Laws**.

73 So you'll look upon the men, **...who transgress against Me; for their worm will not die, nor will their fire be quenched; and they will be an abhorrence to all flesh...** Of all people. Another one said they'll be ashes under your feet, under your feet.

74 Well, here now we see, I wanted to show you this before I run totally out of time. And I didn't even get into the sermon today because of this. This grabbed my attention, all this news. But this picture [showing on monitor] right here is a pork wiener, and they finally came to the conclusion that pork is causing, one sausage a day, just one sausage could lead to cancer.

75 *Pancreatic Cancer warning over processed meat...* It says, *Eating one sausage a day or two rashers of bacon...* How many have heard the name rashers before? Rashers, yeah. [laughing] Well, of course, it means slices, but it's an old word. It's an Okie word actually. Did you know that? [laughing] Means slices, but two, just two slices of bacon--they have at the hamburger joints, they show them putting bacon on your all beef, 100% beef patties, they'll lay some slices of bacon on there. Well, that's to shut down your pancreas, remember that, to give it a cancer, to shut it down.

76 *Symptoms*, when your pancreas starts shutting down. *...such as back pain...* Don't--don't let your imagination now start running away with you! You don't have it! You don't eat pork! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I saw somebody say uh, [grabs back as in pain] You gotta watch that! [laughing] *...back pain, loss of appetite...* I don't see any of that around here....*and weight loss...* None of that! [laughing] Bacon.

77 Now one more thing I wanna show you here before I quit. They're playing down the mad cow disease as if we don't have it anymore, but we do. This is a deer that they found in a new place, Utah. *Deer infected with chronic wasting disease has been found in a new area in Utah..*

78 Now the feeding the Galileans to the

swine, this is what they were doing to the cattle. And this is what they, not the Galileans, but they were feeding meat to the cattle. And they were disguising this meat in along with molasses and other feed in the cattle feed and that's what brought this new prion. A prion is a protein, but it's a mutated protein that has little breaks in it. And it can't function as a whole protein so when it gets in your brain then these little breaks start shorting out. And your brain, it's like getting water in a computer, it'll start flashing at you and making all kinds of funny signals. That's what they call mental illness now. These things started back, way back with the eating of swine's flesh and **YAHWEH** says don't do these things because it will cause confusion. We'll go into that deeper next week so everybody that's out there in the world, be sure and get the second sermon that follows this one.

79 *A deer infected with chronic wasting disease has been found in a new area in Utah...* They're covering this by calling it in the people, Alzheimer's, Alzheimer's disease and I forgot what the other one is. But mental, it's a mental illness that takes place in the brain once these things take effect.

80 *20 percent of Americans are mentally disturbed...* That's a far figure from what is actually out there. These are the bad cases that people can see in public. And of course they're listed now and we can get the statistics on them, but there's more than that that are actually disturbed and the mental illness is running about ninety percent, more, closer to ninety percent than it is twenty percent as they report in this article here.

81 But even twenty percent, if you think about it, forty-six million Americans in one year diagnosed with mental illness. Ten years, ten times that, twenty years and how many years has this been going on? How many years has it been since they mingled the blood with the swine's flesh and the Galileans? Mingled the blood of the Galileans with swine's flesh? This church, this is what it represents, the eating the swine's flesh, putting it in the bodies of the people and the minds of the people.

82 This is what you're functioning with. Those that eat swine's flesh, you're part, your brain is part of that of a pig. And if you could think of what you're bringing your brain down to by feeding it swine's flesh. If you feed it the proper food that **YAHWEH** says to feed it, the foods that are clean, your brain will start functioning properly. It'll take a while, but it will. It works! **YAHWEH's Way works!** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

83 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Five

## Confused Minds Are Seeking The Next President Of The United States 02/04/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's my pleasure to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Wow! What a crowd! Look at this! Man! Praise **YAHWEH**! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. [Someone yells: we love you pastor] We've got a lot of people on vacation I think here today or something. Really, the House is full. Did we start the Feast? It is time for Passover already? [laughing] May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The things that are taking place right now is just--looks like everything is speeding up. I hope you paid close attention to that news especially on that Leon Panetta. Now, Panetta, Leon Panetta, he has no experience as a defense minister. In fact, he had no experience as a FBI leader. But his experience, if you got this and, it comes, *...He runs the entire military despite having no background qualifying him for the position in charge of doomsday plan...* In charge of the doomsday plan. And he's saying that, he says *Iran will remove Israel like a cancerous tumor...*

3 Now if you get his education, Leon Panetta, his Catholic and Jesuit education and activities. *...attended Santa Clara University and Law school... Jesuit colleges. ...political science... (Let's see.) In 1956 he entered Santa Clara University, and in 1960 he graduated magna cum laude with a Bachelor of Arts degree in Political Science. He also received a Juris Doctor in 1963 from the Santa Clara University School of Law. As one of the twenty-eight member institutions of the Association Jesuit Colleges and Universities...*

Twenty-eight.

4 *...One of his first major acts as Defense Minister was...* To allow Sodomites into military. He's strongly for abortion also. So this shows, this ties him to the Catholic church. But also it ties him to the Scriptures that go clear back to **Genesis, Genesis 10**, in fact. And then, of course, the Scriptures in **Revelation 17** which we will see some of it today anyway, hopefully.

5 But keep this in mind as you see this man operate because, if you remember **Revelation 17** says this system is the leader of the kings of the earth. And it's the city that sits on the seven hills, of course, leading the kings of the earth. Well, what's he leading them to? He's leading them into war. He's the chief man for the doomsday, the coming doomsday and he came at just the right time. He was put into office, into that office that controls the nuclear bombs, at just the right time.

6 The olive oil, I'm supposed to say something--a little extra, I guess, about the extra virgin olive oil. Once it's heated up when cooking, it really has no defense left in it and it starts to go rancid really quickly. You can poison yourself on it if you don't watch it. I think it causes a lot of sickness when we don't pay attention to foods that have gone bad and **YAHWEH** harps on this. Meat, He gives you a certain time period after they're cooked to eat it.

7 It has a certain defense. I remember years ago we went down to Mexico. Anyway, they didn't have any refrigeration there at that time and that's



the way it was when I was a child also. But they had a cow hanging out under a porch. It had a store and then a porch come out a ways from the building and they had a cow hanging there. And the man came out there with a knife and shooed the flies back and cut a piece of meat off and took it back inside. Now, and it was probably clean you know, it was probably, until the flies' waste starts breeding the worms. You can actually clean the meat up because it goes from the outside. After a while the bone then starts to deteriorate inside and it will start ruining from the inside. And that's what makes it dangerous. The outside you can cut off like mold on a cheese. But once you cook that meat, you know, it kills the defense in it that lasts for a certain length of time, as **YAHWEH** shows.

8 The same way with this extra virgin olive oil. The other olive oil, the plain olive oil, you can use it over and over for a while. It would be best if you would refrigerate it because, otherwise, you will be taking some bugs into your body that you really don't want there.

9 The sickness is increasing in today's world, cancer, diabetes and pancreas cancer. And today is the world cancer day. They're celebrating it. Making a lot of money, a lot of money out of it. Laughing all the way to the bank.

10 *Diabetes drugs tied to pancreatic cancer risk...* The drugs themselves are tied to creating cancer in your pancreas. Now, you know, they've got to know this if the news knows it, they've got to know it..

11 *Alec Baldwin...* whoever he is. They told me he was an actor, but they've got his picture on here. ...*Among 79 Million Pre-Diabetic Americans.* If that makes it any stronger, the actors are getting it too.

12 I remember when John Wayne, he was in my time, John Wayne said, "I'm not going to rest until I have everyone smoking Camel," smoking Camel cigarettes. Well, he did rest after that with lung cancer. He's at rest now. But I think it was that and pork. They never mention the pork along with the smoke, but if you take into consideration just last week I read that pork sausage, the sausage caused, I believe it was pancreatic cancer. Of course, they know this. They know also that it gets in the colon and from the colon, you know, this goes to all parts of the body including the brain. And they say well they just can't understand why they're getting this in the brain. Then they mention such things as genetic mutations in one of these articles.

13 (I've got too many, oh here it is right here.) *New research published... has identified*

*a substantially increased risk of Type II diabetes for people with rare genetic mutations...* Well see, they're finally learning about the mutations now that we have been telling them about that's shown in the Scriptures, the mutations that're caused from mixing pork and, of course, STDs and they get together and they mutate. But it's in the melatonin receptor, that's 1B-gene.

14 Well, of course, there's a lot of other genes that's affected by it too that they are on the verge now of finding out about. And they'll find out that pork is one of the leading causes. The STD's are the greatest cause of all, getting into the brain, but causing cancer. And they will find this out now.

15 Well, what I've harped on for years is that these things get into the brain cause confusion; confusion of the mind. The mental cases, that we're having, I read last week where twenty percent of the people born now are born with a detectable mental disease. Now these are the ones that are bad, twenty percent; a detectable mental disease. Their brain is what the Scripture shows in **Leviticus 18**, we didn't get to it but you could look up the word confusion there and study it a little more, and we'll talk about it later, but confusion of the mind. Well, of course, that's what a mental disease is. It disturbs the mind much like mad cow disease.

16 I was so surprised, I was talking to some worldly people, this last week in business, and the discussion came up of Alzheimer's disease because that's being on the news now. And I said, well Dr. Williams has, he took many of these cases that they've classified as Alzheimer's and took and paid for his own examination of them--the autopsies, and it showed that it was mad cow disease. And I was so surprised when the businessman said, "Well, what is mad cow disease?" And I think, you know, I was told one time that the people who read *The Prophetic Word* are about ten steps ahead of the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

17 I do believe that. If you see it and you talk to these people and they don't know what mad cow disease is. And he was sincere. And I explained it. I did go ahead and explain it to him, taking my time to do so, but he had never heard of it. And I thought, well you know, it's been on the news. Maybe it's not on the news that much. I don't know. But anyway I'm glad that everyone here is ten steps ahead because you've got to know these things in order to understand and see the problems that the world is having today and why they're having these problems.

18 Right now the world is seeking a president. They're seeking a leader, a world leader, somebody

that'll get them out of these problems that they're in. And they don't know how to judge and they're looking to people that one of the historians called the monies, that's monies, the monies. And of course, they're looking for someone who can get them some money into their pocket so they're looking to people who have--many of them being used by the Catholic church, such as Leon Panetta, used by the Catholic church as the Scripture shows to bring about this problem so that certain armies can be increased. That's what the Scripture shows. Certain armies can be increased so that they can bring about, what is called, the new world order.

19 Now I don't know if this news story mentioned this. (Were we able to get about the new world order in that? No? Okay.) Well maybe we can get it next week. But the Ayatollah Khomeini in his prayer and speaking this last week, it was reported on Al Jazeera and also on Press TV, we know for sure those two; that he told his Arab League, the Moslem brotherhood, to get ready. "You need to get ready." Now this is all he said, and it may be code language, I don't know. But they may have things planned, at least the intelligence of the United States says they do. But get ready for the new world order.

20 Now the new world order, of course, was given to you by Malachi Martin in the book *The Keys of This Blood*, that shows that Mary, the queen of heaven, is going to make war against the Moslem nations. This is the new world order. It's not a new world order. It was from the beginning, clear back to **Genesis** when she became the adversary of **YAHWEH**, of course.

21 But now they're seeking and they're hoping. This is the confusion of the people because they actually think, "Well, if we can get this man in office, he will create all of these jobs," and that's what they're telling the people, "I'm going to create all of these jobs, I'm going to blow Iran off of the map." War is in their vocabulary when they're trying to build up their voting to vote for them to put them in office.

22 One of them is a confessed Catholic that went to all the Catholic schools, the other one had eight cardinals backing him and he let this be known. So whether you get one or the other, they're going to obey the pope in bringing forth what the Prophecy shows in **Revelation** that is going to be brought forth in these Last Days; just like Leon Panetta being put in charge of the nuclear bomb. A Jesuit priest, who had no experience in the field--in the positions that he has, but he has, he has a reputation for obedience to the pope. And, of

course, who put him in there? Well, the pope put him in there. He's the leader of the kings of the earth, as the Scriptures shows.

23 How, how would Yahchanan know that the city that sits on seven hills is going to be leading, as you could plainly see now from this news article, going to be leading the kings of the earth into war, into famine and disease, disease epidemics, war. And the men, well, we have two choices here before us and they're wanting someone to take Barack Obama's place. Of course, Barack Obama is one of the most intelligent men that we have seen in years--in president. But he has very little control over what the plans are that are going to be carried out. And this is what the Russian leaders were saying. It makes no difference who becomes president, they don't run the show. The one that runs the show, they didn't say it, but they know that it's the city that sits on seven hills. What we know is that occurs to be the pope, the Vatican, and, of course, he's the leader and you can see his men now in action.

24 This is made so clear in this news article. It's fantastic that we got this news article on Leon Panetta and the position he holds. He doesn't qualify for it except for the fact that he is a Jesuit priest that's going to bring about the pope's will. And the pope's will is, as described by Malachi Martin, to get rid of all forms of Holiness. Now this becomes very clear if you keep these things in your mind. As we see go into the Scriptures.

25 But Mitt Romney, it wouldn't make any difference whether he got it or Newt Gingrich. They're both the same. The plans are already laid out and they're just there as a show or a hit man, to take the heat, like Barack Obama's taking right now. He's taking a lot of heat and his popularity dropped. It's coming back up now. They're doing certain things because he is cooperating.

26 They're all seeking the wrong things. They're all seeking, as Yahshua said, they're judging by sight. They're all seeking the wrong things because they're seeking wealth. And everybody wants wealth so they're wanting a man who can bring them wealth. Now this should bring to mind a lot of Scriptures, of course, because **YAHWEH** is guiding you and teaching you to be Judges and not let that counsel, that counsel of the Benyaminites come into your relationship with **YAHWEH**, or between you and **YAHWEH**. Because that's what **YAHWEH** wants, I mean for His Kingdom, is to keep you clean and keep you thinking like Yahshua when He said, you know, don't judge by the sight of the eyes, but judge as **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH**, of course, can judge by the heart.

27 But **YAHWEH** also sees, He has more eyes than the beast. And He can see what is going on and their plans. But He knew it before they were ever created and turned loose on the face of the earth. And He forecast this. He prophesied this starting way back in **Genesis** and showed you how it's going to come out today.

28 I want you to turn over to **Yaaqob**, *King James Version James*, **Yaaqob 2**. Now this is what the world is seeking. This Apostle, the way that this is written it takes a little study to see what he's actually saying to you. But what he was actually fighting was the same thing that we're fighting today, the beastly system that Daniyl said, Daniyl, the Prophet **Daniyl** in the **Daniyl 7**. He showed you a beastly system and he was amazed at the amount of laws that this beastly system passed. That's about **verse 11** of **Daniyl 7**.

29 But today we have the same thing. The Apostles had it here. And you can see this is what he's speaking of, obedience to the laws, but also the demanding of respect for these certain leaders of the world that was placed upon them. And the history says that of them, like one of these Catholic leaders, like the Apostle Shaul was before his conversion. They try to say that he was converted to Christianity. No, no, he was working for Christianity. He was crusading the same as the popes are doing today, the same as they went on doing at that time. They were killing off the Galileans who kept teaching you must obey the written Laws, not the traditions that the elders brought forth, which Yahshua said your traditions make the Laws of **YAHWEH** of none effect. The traditions of the elders were what Shaul, the Apostle Shaul, he wasn't an Apostle at that time, but he was killing off, arresting, punishing, shipping to Babylon and Rome the people and trying to retrain them into this beastly system.

30 Well, here the Apostle Yaaqob, in **Yaaqob 2** here, he's saying in **verse 5**, **Listen, my beloved brothers: Has not YAHWEH chosen the poor of the world, to be rich in Faith...** Now before this, he said, you see a man come in with a gold ring.. Well, of course, these people dress to the hilt, the flamboyant dress--and people looked up to this. And they're the ones that passed the laws that belong to this municipal system that the Apostle Shaul used with, of course, permission from the high priest, the high priest who called themselves Pharisees at that time. They call themselves Catholic now. Why do they call themselves Catholic? They took, that fourth beast, took over the whole world. And then it just disappeared, right? [laughing] Well, in the people's minds it disappeared. It actually took over

the whole world and it's still involved in the whole world's teaching. The only thing that's separating them is religion.

31 They had ten religions that they were following, three of them fell but the rest of them are still very vibrant in the Christian religion, all these Gods. But what separates them from the Moslems is, of course, the leadership of the religious leaders who are teaching we've got to do certain things. And one of the main things is we've got to protect our women. And I wondered why, why they held onto that, but they didn't the other. There's a reason for it. And of course, Scripture shows this, but you've got to get between the lines and between the verses here a little and there a little to find it. But I will show you what I'm speaking of.

32 But he's saying, he's speaking of this system, if you go back to **verse 1**, he says, **My brothers, do not hold the Faith of our Glorious King, Yahshua Messiah, with respect of persons...** And then before that now he was telling about the people coming in wearing gold rings and he'd say get out of this place up here close and let's give it to this man that's dressed properly, dressed in all this gold and silver. And this person was the one that dragged people into court and this is what he was saying here. These people come here to spy on you. They're here to gather information.

33 So he says, **verse 5**, **Listen, my beloved brothers: Has not YAHWEH chosen the poor of the world, to be rich in Faith, and heirs of the Kingdom which He has promised to those who love Him?...** Now at this time they were also pushing, if you remember Yahshua's Writings and what they were, what He was saying when He was saying your traditions are worthless. Your traditions that you're teaching the people make the Laws of **YAHWEH** of none effect. Well, the Apostles here were fighting the same thing.

34 These people were bringing forth these laws, traditions. That's what the Apostle Shaul was upholding when he was going from place to place with his Roman army, roving army, arresting and bringing these people to court, then shipping them to the arenas. To the arenas where they would line them up fighting each other, if they would fight. If they wouldn't, they'd simply put them in with lions and let the lions tear them apart for entertainment of the people.

35 Then comes this well-versed witch who was in business, the hog business, the swine business, who says, "Hey, we're wasting all this meat. We can take this meat, put it in our cattle feed and in our pigs' and the pigs will eat anything. It's a high protein. They will get really fat and make some

really great sausage for you to eat.” So she gathers them up, called Circe. It’s a gathering, a gathering of human bodies. And feeds them to her swine and then eats the swine. Now I told you this last week, but let all of this sink into your mind.

36 And from all of this comes forth a confusion today to where we have two leaders here to choose from; both of them speaking the same language, both of them having forked tongues, of course, as the Indians used to call it. What they call the American Indians, those were the Galileans that they fought and killed. My family was part of that, my family. The history shows my family fled also and went to a place not knowing they were guided by **YAHWEH** as part of a Work that was started by Yahshua years and years before that. But went to the place, the ends of the earth, which was Oklahoma. But would never be figured out until the Last Days when Knowledge would be increased for **YAHWEH**’s House. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

37 Well, he’s saying here now, about all of this, the rich people there were trying to convince them to follow traditions. **Verse 6, But you have despised the poor! Do not rich men oppress; persecute you, and drag you into court?**

38 You may have seen this thing here this week on the news. This lawyer jumps up and says to the judge, “Judge! New evidence has just been given, just been discovered that merits a retrial or an appeal.” And the judge, he was shocked and he said, “Well what is your evidence?” He said, “My client just revealed to me that he still has ten thousand dollars in his savings account.” [laughing] Yeah, that was on the news, I don’t know... No! Well it will be now! [laughing] Think of the commercials our men are gonna make out of this one now. Women lawyers too. They’re all named Sue. [laughing]

39 **Verse 7, Do they not blaspheme...** These now only are your lawyers, the ones who wear the fancy clothes, the ones who have gold rings on their hands and dressed to the hilt. As Yahshua showed, they want the best seats, but they’re there to spy and they’re there to bring you into court, drag you into court.

40 **Verse 7, Do they not blaspheme the Worthy Name, YAHWEH?...** Yes, they started that, brethren, back in **Yeremyah 23**, 500 years, 600 years before this. And the Apostle here was fighting this and saying, “These people drag you into court.” But **YAHWEH** has chosen you to be rich in Faith, rich, rich in Righteousness, not in the wealth of the world. Yahshua said seek first the Kingdom then all this other will be added unto you, yes. More than you can ever imagine.

41 He said, **verse 8, If you fulfill the Royal Laws...** Forget about these traditions was what he was saying. Forget about them. They make the Laws of **YAHWEH** of none effect by their traditions, the same thing that Yahshua said. **If you fulfill the Royal Laws according to the Scripture: You must love your neighbor as yourself... ..you do well...** The *King James Version* says. **...you do Righteousness...** You do well, yes, you do well. If you forget about all this other crap that’s being put out here to you, where they drag you, these same people drag you into the court, forget about their teachings. But keep this Royal Law that comes from 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

42 **Verse 9. But if you show respect of persons, you commit sin, and are convicted by the Laws as transgressors...** And then he goes on and tells you if you break one of these Laws, you’re guilty of breaking them all, one of the Laws of **YAHWEH**, not their traditions.

43 Now this should make you think of the Prophecies that we’ve read many times. But I want you to go over to **Isayah 3**, which is prophesying this very thing. We’re living in a time period that was prophesied from **Genesis**. And, of course, what we’re seeing here, that we’re about to read is what we’re facing here today in seeking a president; with confused minds seeking a world leader. And they’re saying, “Well you have a lot of money. You’re the moneyed man.” Moneyed men, that’s what they’re looking for.

44 In **verse 6, Then a man will take hold of his brother, of the house of his father, saying; You have clothing; You be our ruler, and let these ruins be under your direction...** That’s what they said to Barack Obama. “We’ve ruined this whole system now get in here and straighten it out for us.” And now they’re looking to Romney and Gingrich or anyone! [laughing] Of course, they hate the leader they got. They’ll hate those leaders in just a few months after they get in office.

45 But this is the confusion of the mind that we see also turning minds into cancerous growths. Well, we’re also thinking that of the nations, if you notice. “Israel is like a cancerous or a tumorous growth that must be removed.” Well, that’s what’s going on in the mind. But notice, you have a lot of money, you know, so you come, you come direct us into getting this mess straightened out that we have created here.

46 If you look back to **verse 1, For behold, our Father YAHWEH will take away from Yerusalem and from Yahdah the support...** Well, when He’s speaking of Yahdah and Yerusalem, He’s speaking

of taking away support that He was giving them through His Laws that they rejected. And when they turned away from His Laws then they cut themselves off from Him. It wasn't like **YAHWEH** said, "Well, you don't like this gift so I'll pull it back from you." That's not the way it was. If you read all the Scriptures you'll see like **Isayah 59:1-2** your sins separate you from **YAHWEH** so He can't hear you. He can't hear you when you pray. Wanna know why your prayers aren't answered out there? Read that Scripture and you'll find out.

47 And notice **...and the Staff...** That's the Staff of Righteousness, of course, that kept them blessed--that kept **YAHWEH's** Blessings coming. **YAHWEH's** Blessings can only come when the Laws are obeyed.

48 It's like your land. It will produce. It will produce healthy food if it's fed health to begin with. Your body can produce a healthy mind if it's fed healthy food. The same way your land, your land. We all know we've ruined our land. The FFA, they harp on this and they demand a stronger fertilizer to make their corn grow faster. And, of course, this is what ruined the land to begin with. You burn up the land, the land can't produce. Well neither can your body. So when **YAHWEH** was cut off from Yahdah and Yerusalem, this started diminishing the blessings. And each Law they broke diminished more blessings here. So, they, themselves cut this off.

49 **...the support; stock, and the staff; the whole supply of food, and the whole supply of water...** Now we'll get into this in **Revelation** because we're in this time period right now for all nations. Remember this was the Judgment for all nations that is taking place right here that He showed take place in detail in Jerusalem and Yahdah among the twelve tribes who owns the whole earth at this time. And, of course, still fighting with one another.

50 **Verse 2, The mighty man and the man of war, the Judge...** The Judge, yes. The Righteous Judge **...and the Prophet...** Are all gonna be taken away. **...the prudent; wise and understanding, and the ancient; elder...** The ancient elders, what did they do? They counseled the people, kept them going in Righteousness, and in touch with **YAHWEH**, raising healthy, spotless, speckless cattle, and sheep, and goats that they could actually offer, without spot and blemish on the altar. They actually had that at that time. We don't have it at this time. There's no such thing as a healthy animal being sold on the world's market today. Nowhere. Get one of them and butcher him and look at his liver right quickly. **...and the ancient elder;**

51 **Verse 3, The captain of fifty...** Remember

when that was set up, when Mosheh brought the twelve tribes out. Well, he says this is going to be taken away. **The captain of fifty and the honorable man, the counselor...** The counselors. It is very important, brethren, that we have Righteous Counselors in The House of **YAHWEH**. It's a must. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...the skillful artisan, and the eloquent orator.**

52 **Verse 4, I will give children to be their princes...** That is, a child's mind. **...and babes will rule over them.**

53 **Verse 5, The people will be...** This is a mental illness that it's talking about here when He says children will be their princes. Their minds are deteriorated.

54 Well who are we hunting here, between the ones we got to pick from? Which one can actually do the job? Now think, think about what we know already, cancer of the pancreas, cancer of the brain. Yes, cancer of the brain, it's not readily apparent in any, but if you know what the Scripture paints that we should look for, which is Yahshua Himself. Yahshua could have led this world in peace and prosperity. There would be no end to the abundance that they could have had. But they rejected Him and killed Him, in fact. And **YAHWEH** says, "Sit here at My Right Hand and I'm going to make all of these rebellious people Your footstool. I'm going to teach them that they can't live this way without bringing confusion, and destruction, war..." Now, nuclear war, it's right on the heels to where we're standing right now.

55 **Verse 4, ...babes will rule over them...** That's what you see in these people that are campaigning and some of them readily drop out, you know. They get up there and make a bunch of blunders and everybody laughs at them. They laugh at these that we got, the two winners. They even laugh at these. Pretty soon if they, one of them gets it, then they'll be condemning him. "That idiot how did he ever get in that office? Why did we ever put him in there anyway?" [laughing] And they'll hate him and they'll start trying to find another one, but there's none out there to find anymore. There's no one out there.

56 They killed the One Who could have ruled them successfully. Hung Him on the stake. And they still won't repent of this. They won't even see it. They don't even see their brains going down. You wouldn't see it if it wasn't shown in the Holy Scriptures what is actually taking place. Now it's given on the news, it was prophesied before it was given on the news, on the news.

57 **Verse 5, The people will be oppressed, everyone by another and every one by his**

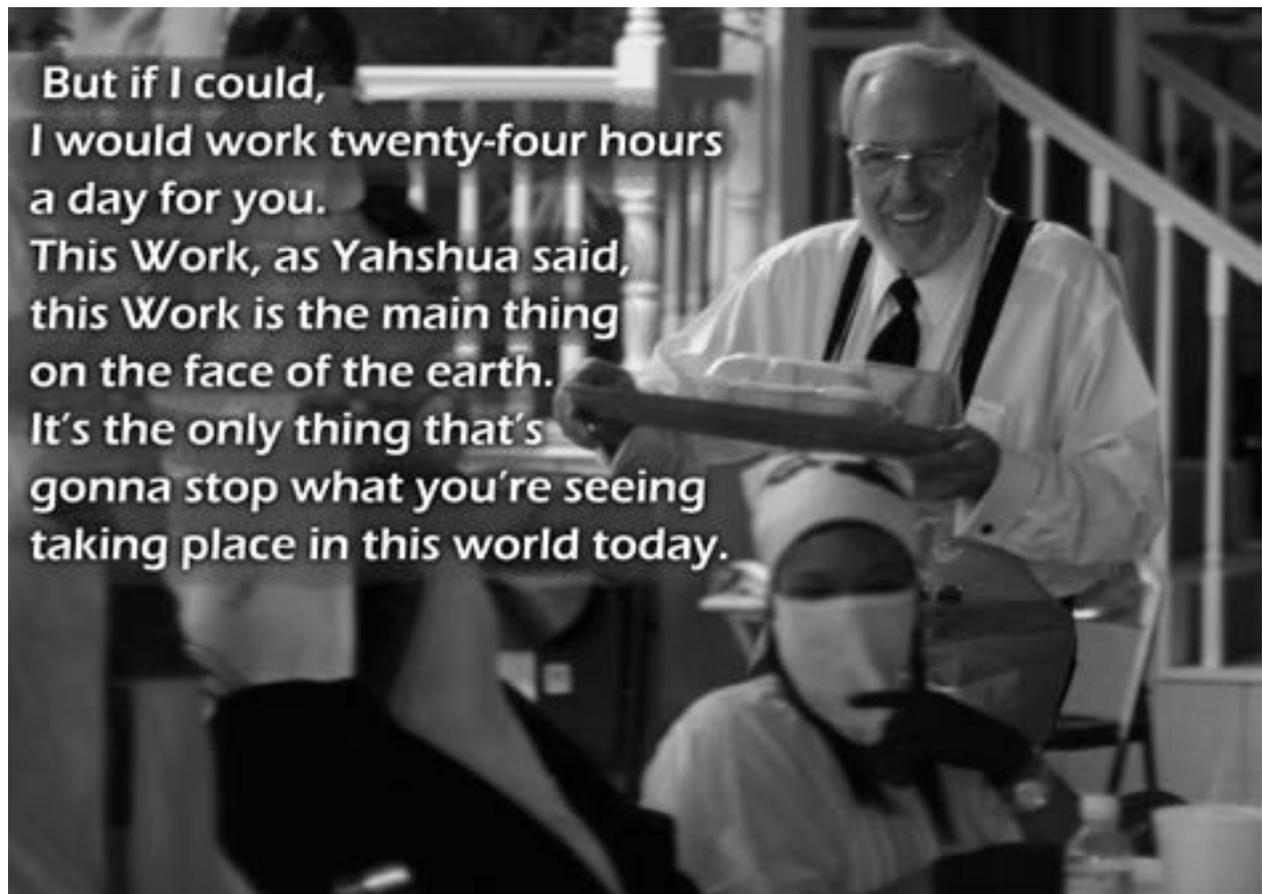
**neighbor...** What do we see in the world today? They got cameras set up trying to catch the one that is breaking into their cars. In fact, they showed it on television. They say these cameras that take the flash pictures of animals, where they put them out in the field to find out if there's any deer coming to their places and--or what animals are getting into their trash cans and knocking them over [laughing] Well, they're taking these and they're installing them to where they will take pictures of somebody if he comes up there to break into their car.

58 And it showed the man come up there, his mind was so confused that he got down there, he was trying to figure out did he want to steal that camera or not. And he was looking straight into that camera as it took his picture. And the person was so stupid, he didn't even know what it was. So confused that he was trying to see, "Well, is that worth any money? Can I--should I get that? No, let me break in this car. I'll get something here." And it showed him break in the car! And it showed him take a purse out of the car from somebody who shouldn't have left it there, of course. What was wrong with her mind that she would leave it in her car and set a camera up to take a picture of

somebody who breaks in to get it! [laughing] And she may still have some money in her checking account, I don't know. If so, well hire a lawyer to get this man, take him to court.

59 Everyone is oppressed by his neighbor. ...**the child will be insolent...** Well, that's what we see in today's world. We say hold up your teachers to your children. Teach your child from the beginning. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Teach your child from the beginning to listen to his counselors, to obey his counselors. One day you will be a counselor. If the children don't obey you, they won't be worth a flip for the Kingdom. Teach your child from the beginning to do **YAHWEH's** Work. Don't quit **YAHWEH's** Work. Don't say, "Well I, I wanna go play with something else so I'm going to quit at this time period." Stay till the Work is done! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

60 I've never been an eight to five person. And right now I work, I work from about five-thirty of a morning, that's when I start my day until about eleven at night. I was griping the other day because they, here a while back, I started having trouble sleeping and if I don't get a certain amount of sleep then my mind gets messed up. [laughing] I get to



where I have to read the same sentence twice. I don't mind that, but anyway I said something about it. Well they gave me something. Well it started making me sleep too long and I hate to sleep anyway. I only sleep because I have to. When I was seventeen years old I was wanting to break the sleeping habit and almost did, I thought. And then I started hallucinating! Well that's when I found out you've got to have rest for this body. You can't do without it. But if I could, I would work twenty-four hours a day for you. I would work for you twenty-four hours a day. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 Somebody said they needed to give me some kind of juice the other day to calm me down. Well, I do get excited sometimes when the Work is not done or when I think somebody is falling short on his job. Not because the job suffers, but because I know that person is passing up an opportunity to get a better job in the Kingdom. And what we're trying to do right now is train our children to do **YAHWEH's** Work. That's the important thing. The rest of this is brain rot. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

62 I'm trying to get everyone to stay with the job until the job is done. Not to leave it for anything. This Work, as Yahshua said, this Work is the main thing on the face of the earth. It's the only thing that's gonna stop what you're seeing taking place in this world today.

63 Brain tumor? Go out there, you'll get it. It's everywhere. Pancreas tumor, pancreas cancers, every kind of cancer is out there right now, waiting for you, waiting for you to come get it. It's not in the Work of **YAHWEH**. Health, healthy minds and healthy bodies are in the Work of **YAHWEH**, waiting for you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

64 And if you prove to **YAHWEH** that the Work of **YAHWEH**, that His Plan is the most important thing on the face of the earth, even more important than your telephone pushing buttons, your playing around. If you prove to Him this, and you prove to Him you're going to get interested in it... You know, you can get interested in anything. The only reason you want to leave your job is because you let your mind get interested in something else. "Well I want to go play with this for a while." Get your mind on the satisfaction of doing that job to the very end and you'll find joy in **YAHWEH**. That's a promise from Him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 "I don't wanna keep the Sabbath anymore?" Go over to **Isayah**. The Sabbath, making it a joy for others, that's keeping the Sabbath. And if you remember **YAHWEH** said my Rest would be beautiful. The Witness's Rest that he would

teach would be beautiful. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, of course, I just elaborate on what Yahshua did. Yahshua's Rest, as you can see is the most beautiful thing you could ever find. Being a servant to others, making the Sabbath a blessing to someone else, that is the most beautiful thing I could ever think of.

66 But look at **Isayah 59** now. No, let's go back to **Isayah 58:13**. **If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath...** Well, how do you break the Sabbath? You break the Sabbath by being selfish. Like the world is being now. "I want a president that will give me a bunch of money in my pocket so I can go and leave my job and go spend it." Wow, wow, man that's some really great thinking! [laughing] What are you gonna do with it? "I'm going to buy me a push button telephone!" or something, anything. [laughing]

67 **If you turn away your foot from breaking the Sabbath, from doing your pleasure, your own business, your own pleasure, on My Holy Day, and call the Sabbath a delight; the Holy Day of YAHWEH honorable, and will honor Him by not doing your own ways...** Well, how are you going to do your own ways? Go to the Judges! Seek the Habitation of **YAHWEH**. Go to the Judges and they will tell you what to do. And He's telling you here, the same thing.

68 If you will do this He says, **...and will honor Him...** Honor Him. **...by not doing your own ways, nor finding your own pleasure, nor engaging in idle conversation.**

69 **Verse 14, Then you will find joy in YAHWEH...** That's His Promise. And all the rest of these things, as Yahshua said will be added unto you.

70 Well here, go back to **Isayah 3**, because here we see a situation that we're in. All the world is in it right now and they're down. They have a lot of unemployment in the world. They have people who have already lost their homes, some of them twice. Yeah, they didn't even learn the first time. So they went back out and they got them another job, worked for another thirty years, [laughing] about ready to die and they lose everything they got.

71 I told you about an insurance salesman that used to be a member of the House of **YAHWEH**. His name was Ronald Snow. And he told me he'd just lost his job. And I said, well I thought you had a job that had commission built up to where the people would be, you'd be receiving payments off of these people. And he said yeah, I did and the company filed bankruptcy. Well, he lost all the work that he'd been doing for years. He had built up a

business for years selling insurance and he built up a reputation as being an honest insurance salesman. He was supposed to have a commission coming off of every one of those people. The company filed bankruptcy and he lost everything. He was back down to nothing after almost twenty years of work and had to start over again. Well, of course, he started over at the same thing.

72 I know some schoolteachers that lost their jobs as schoolteachers. They lost their houses. The same schoolteachers were telling their children, "Oh you've got to get an education so you can make a lot of money." Wow! Man! How many times do they have to go through this mess before they see it's all a scam? To keep you working giving it back, but never letting it build up, never letting you have what you want. There's no way, any way a person can work for this mess that we see in the world today and ever as we call it, "get ahead". They've got you trapped in the system. They train you to work for them and they make you all kinds of promises in doing so, but you lose it. And after the person, this one schoolteacher had lost everything they had, twice! They did it twice! They're still back trying to get it back the third time now so they can lose it again.

73 I remember people when I was sixteen or seventeen years old saying they took out a forty-year loan on a house. And I said, this thing's gonna be falling apart in forty years! [laughing] I said, do you see any of these forty-year-old houses, what they look like? I said, are they gonna keep this house up? No. I could see through that back then. I said credit is a curse, is the curse of America. When I was seventeen years old, I could see through that mess. And it's easy to see for us, but it's so hard for the world to see this. And they'll get a job thinking well they are going to make a lot of money, they're going to live forever, you know, they're gonna quit at a young age and draw this retirement.

74 Well, now this social security, they're saying it's gonna be broke now in a few years. Social security? That's what people are hoping to live off. At the rate when I was paying social security, I looked at it and I said, you know, at this rate, I'll be able to draw this. But at the rate of inflation, the prices are going to be about ten times higher than what I'm going to receive. So how is that gonna benefit me? Well you'll have to get a job to support it.

75 Well this is the confusion of the world. These are the schools of the higher learning and now they're in trouble and they're seeking someone who can get them out of this trouble.

But see, that's not in the plans for them, for that's coming from Satan. Satan is the one that's leading the city that sits on seven hills. Remember, she gives them their seat and great authority. She gives it to them, not **YAHWEH**. Satan gives them their seat, and great authority.

76 Her plans are to destroy mankind, but the world doesn't have sense enough to see what's taking place. So they're contributing to this. All the time they're contributing, but they don't have their minds on that. They have their minds on electing a president that can put some money in their pockets. They don't have their minds on looking out here to see what is mad cow disease, what is this cancer of the pancreas. "Oh, it'll never happen to me." But it does. And it's happening to everybody right now. One in every three has this. One in every two has this. One in every four has this. The doctors are getting rich. Well, what are they gonna do with the money? They take their money and pay the lawyers. And they said that's the biggest expense. And the lawyer says, "Hey I just found out some new information that calls for an appeal here! He's still got some money in his checking account."

77 You see what a mixed up mess this is? I'm not making this up. This is the true world we live in. **YAHWEH** is offering to us a way out of this mess and you will be the leaders if you overcome and if you endure. And if you learn to love the Work of **YAHWEH** and find joy in His Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 May **YAHWEH** bless you, I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Six

## Back To The Beginning. Guard And Keep The Way Taught In The Beginning.

02/18/12

---

*K. Malakyah: I'd like to turn the Services over to our blessed--we are so tremendously blessed to have this Priest teaching us, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abil Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! [joyful praise and cheer to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. Beautiful day! May **YAHWEH** bless you today, tremendously. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I don't know how many saw my face over the Sanctuary, I think it was day before yesterday and two people told me. Did anyone else see it? Now, two people saw it. They didn't take a picture. I think the face broke the camera or something! [laughing] But anyway, **YAHWEH** chose to put my face over the top of this Sanctuary the day before yesterday. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] [Laughing] I told you, you're going to have to watch those clouds. Watch the clouds. But be ready to take a picture. We need pictures of these things when we see them.

3 The information you got from the Great Kohan Malakyah's articles there and also the sermon you know, we're facing a time in history--the making of mankind in **YAHWEH**'s Image; we're facing a time period that no one else has ever faced or dealt with. And, of course, it's hard. **YAHWEH** is going to do it, of course, and He's doing it one step at a time through His House. But if you have been keeping up with the articles, we've been telling everyone what's been taking place.

4 These articles that're coming out now like this one I have here in front of me right now like you just saw. *Brain Cancer Linked to Inherited*

*Genetic Risk...* Well, of course, they call it genetic and then they pass it off, you know, as just being nothing more than that. Well what is genetic? And you have to make a long study on genes. You can't find all this information at once, which I did. I spent probably three years trying to match this with what **YAHWEH** says in the Holy Scriptures. I had it all taken away from me, but I do remember it. And it's up here [pointing to his head] and Praise **YAHWEH** they can't take that. [crying, applause]. (Didn't mean to do that.)

5 But this genetics, **YAHWEH** didn't do this here. He didn't create mankind with faulty genetics, with brain tumors--but there's not just that. There're hundreds of these diseases that we have created through fornication, adultery, homosexuality, bestiality and sodomy. And that's what the Scripture shows. We've created them. We have mutated them time after time. And that's what they mean by genetic risk.

6 Another article here. *Childhood Brain Tumors Linked to Newly Discovered Mutations...* They may have just now discovered these for themselves, but we told them about this over forty years ago here in this wilderness of God worshipers. Over forty years here, we've been telling them these things. And their scientists are finding them out now. And they say, "Wow how smart our scientists are." Now surely they can find us a cure, since they're so smart.

7 Well, check their advertisements, which



they had someone else write up to sell you their drugs, you know. This is the school of higher learning and you can study in this field in the colleges. You can take a course that will teach you how to sell products with words. And they hire these people. They have them working for them by the thousands writing these articles to try not to say it outright that they have a drug that will cure cancer, but insinuate this.

8 Propaganda, Malachi Martin said is used extensively by the Catholic church. The Catholic church is the richest organization on the face of the earth. How did it get that way? Well, the Scripture shows by drugs, called witchcraft, pharmaceuticals. It's all named in **Revelation 17**, the first two to three verses and then, of course, in **Revelation 9 verses 21** through about **23**. They won't repent of it. The schools of higher learning are for one thing, to teach a person to do a trade, to work for the system, to bring in more money, to the rich, the great eight that owns the world, that runs or owns the wealth of the world and, of course, pays their tithe to the Catholic church. And this money, it's not going to stop any ways soon. They're not going to repent of it until they destroy themselves. But they are going to get caught up in their own destruction.

9 But meanwhile, mankind's suffering, of course, from sickness and disease. We have people come here, they've got one foot in the grave already. They've got brain disease and every other kind of disease that they inherited from their parents. The swinging sixties brought a multitude of mutations that the people now are dying from at young ages. Like the actress that died. Forty-eight years old, I believe she was. Like the football player that was so famous that died even younger than that. There're so many of these things in the politicians also.

10 And of course, I pointed out that these things also confuse the mind. So, you know, the scientists and the people who are writing these articles, they had the same problems. They don't know it until they get ready to die, you know. Until it gets built up in their body and lo and behold they can't do anything about it and they don't want to take the treatments they've been giving to everyone else and been recommending to everyone else.

11 I don't know if you saw the survey on cancer treatments, but they had a survey among the doctors and all the doctors they surveyed said no, they would not take them. If they got cancer they would not take what they're offering, what they offer, the conventional treatments, which includes, of course, chemotherapy.

12 Well, if you'd turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 10**. Now we are going to do what **YAHWEH** promised through Mosheh. And we see what **YAHWEH** promised through Mosheh and we think well, you know, that didn't come about. It did to a certain extent because it kept certain ones who strictly obeyed those Laws, it kept them clean and free of diseases. And of course, a bloodline was passed on to Yahshua and, of course, His parents were the same. His parents were very strict in the Laws of **YAHWEH**. So it worked to a certain extent to bring forth a seed by which all the world would be blessed.

13 Now if you put that together with the creation itself--they're actually mourning for, anticipating the manifestation of the Sons of **YAHWEH**. Now, in the Sons of **YAHWEH**, this will all be fulfilled and that is taking sickness away from the midst of you. Israyl had some of that. They didn't get it complete. They, so many of them, whose brains were already fried by the time that **YAHWEH** brought them out of Egypt. **YAHWEH** said ever since I've brought them out of Egypt they've been this way. This is in **I Samuyl 7** and **8** and **9**. It shows the God worship. It's Christianity that it shows there, the money making days of Easter and probably sorcery because that was mentioned too.

14 But the sorcery is nothing more than trickery. Enticement like you see today so strongly coming forth from Hollywood. If you want to look up witchcraft or witchery, all it is, is what we see today in the world. It's propaganda. That's a great way to lead a person. That's called witchcraft, of course, in the Scriptures, or sorcery in the Scriptures. And none of the witches **YAHWEH** says is going to be in His Kingdom, and no one who practices witchcraft, which is enticement, it's the use of pharmaceutical drugs that kill, that hurt as well as help.

15 Now that's what is named by the dictionaries that they're pushing forward here. They have some benefit along with the poisons that they produce in the person's body that brings the body down. It brings it downhill from the first day they take it, you know, onward.

16 In **Yahchanan Mark 10:8**, you've heard me quote this many times. **Yahchanan Mark 10:8**. You've heard me quote this many times when we were ordaining Priests. And, of course, that's the job. Not that he's instantly equipped to take sickness away from the midst of you by the laying on of hands. But he is ordained. That's a job that he's going to have and he's ordained toward that goal.

17 When Mosheh and Aaron ordained the

Priests in **Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, and Deuteronomy**, they cleansed those Priests and got them ready to go before **YAHWEH** and then teach and counsel. They were well on the way to achieving this goal. And, of course, they turned from it and even rose up against Mosheh and said, "Well, you're not the only Holy one, you know. I mean we're all Holy." [laughing] I think they meant sodomites, sodomy, but I do. I believe that is what they meant at the time because that's what they named sodomy later, qadash, after the word Holy. But the word **Holy** according to the Prophets actually means *one who keeps the Laws of YAHWEH*, not one who breaks the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And it means that in Part Two of *The Book of YAHWEH* also when it talked about the Holy men of old who were inspired to write the Scriptures for us today.

18 But they rose up against Mosheh showing that they were not the ones who were going to take sickness away from the midst of you. Yahshua achieved the goal and He actually took sickness away. He didn't stop people from dying. So that's still something that's in the future for Yahshua because the promise is Eternal Life and that's going to be given to you. And you, it will be made manifest that you have that Power within you, to create and maintain flesh, which we will always have. Create and maintain flesh but without the blood of course, the blood that carries the life. It will be a different substance at that time, electrical substance that we get that will take the place of that blood. And, of course, forever then is in, will be in your Power. And that's the great achievement, the great potential that we, as the sons of men, have offered to us or the sons of women, the women that are born from the sons of men. Well, of course, it's a promise for everyone.

19 But if you read that, He says in **Yahchanan Mark 10:8, And they, according to the Laws, shall be in unity as one flesh. So, are they not, according to the Law, therefore...** Well, read it again. **And they, according to the Laws shall be in unity as one flesh...** Speaking of man and wife here.

20 Now if you tie this together with what He is saying in **Genesis**, He says it's not satisfactory for man to be alone. Not satisfactory for the job I have for him, for man to be alone, or woman to be alone. But she, a woman, needs a head, and a man is designed to need a helpmate, a helpmate. And the two of them are one flesh that can bring forth this order, that promise, the vow that **YAHWEH** gave to Mosheh of taking sickness away from the midst of you. It's a long process, but it is going to be done. And it was done. It was done partially through

the people who were the parents, the man and the woman, the parents of Yahshua, His brothers and sisters.

21 **...So, are they not according to the Laws, therefore one flesh?...** Yes, they are. Working together this will be accomplished.

22 Now turn back to **Mattithyah 10** here. I didn't have that Scripture written down but **YAHWEH** wanted me to read it. And makes sense don't it, just ties right in. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

23 **Mattithyah 10:8**, and notice there He says, this is a command to the Priests, of course. You'll never get rid of us Priests. We're gonna be Priests to you forever, Priests and Priestesses. That's what it's all about. Guides, servants; we're gonna be your servants forever and we're gonna serve one another, as well as the universe.

24 But here, **Mattithyah 10:8** is what I had written down and wanted you to see. **Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out demons...** Now along with that is the giving of Eternal Life. And, of course, Yahshua won't receive that until we receive it with Him. And that's the big thing right there, the promise that's made to everyone. And it's made manifest there in **Deuteronomy**.

25 Now **YAHWEH** said to Mosheh that He would take this sickness away from the midst of you. And then I want you to go back to **Genesis** here because you can't leave this out. What He taught Mosheh, He taught Adam and Eve. He taught Adam and Adam taught Eve. And Adam wasn't a very fine teacher was he?

26 In **Genesis 2:15**. Adam was probably a fine teacher, but when you put together the Scripture that says we are made subject to vanity, and, of course, when a person is deceived by Satan and leans towards her for answers, then they would do what Eve did.

27 But here in **Genesis 2:15** now, **YAHWEH** set the Perfect Work here. It was absolutely perfect and that's what He gave to Mosheh in the way of a Kingdom that was supposed to do what was told to Adam right here. This **work and care**, it actually means *to guard and defend*. Guard and defend. Well, what's it talking about? It's talking about the Work of **YAHWEH** as the Great Kohan Malakyah just brought out. The Work of **YAHWEH**, to guard and defend this Work.

28 To guard and defend that's any, any job, of course, as we go deeper into it and see what the Disciples taught on it. That's any Work you're assigned to do as a Body, as a Body, being in unity.

The husband can't do it all. A wife working with him can double this and make it possible. And each one has their own job, and if each one does their job, the children will be blessed, but they won't be blessed without the Priest. They won't be blessed without the Priest or the Priestess. They won't be blessed without the counselors.

29 Remember the Government that Mosheh set up. It was the same thing that **YAHWEH** offered here. And as we see in **Genesis 4** here, we see that it was rejected by one and another one accepted it. We see the same thing with Adam and Eve.

30 But He also says to Cain here in **Genesis 4:7. If you do Righteousness...** If you do Righteousness. Well, he'd have to know what Righteousness was, would he not? Or **YAHWEH** would be speaking in a strange language to him. So he knew and was taught the Way of Righteousness and this is what the Apostles show us. So our Foundation there shows us that they were taught what Righteousness was in the beginning. This was the Message that was brought in the beginning. The beginning is just what it says right there.

31 There was, by another coincidence, you know, **YAHWEH's** always putting these things in front of me, but another coincidence was with Kohan and Kohanah Matthews, who work closely with me in a certain field, they faxed an article or emailed an article. I read it yesterday, and, of course, I think some great work can come forth of this. But this woman, she's saying we need to get back to the start, back to the start, I believe it was, of things, back to the start. Well, she meant the beginning.

32 But they're really careful not to mention Scripture or words that people are familiar with in the Scriptures because that turns people off. Not everyone, but it turns the world off today because of the propaganda from the Catholic church that she has sent out that has brought profaneness to all the world. Propaganda against the Apostles, against Yahshua, against **YAHWEH**, against the Name **YAHWEH**, against His Laws. Anyone who keeps the Laws has got to be crazy and he's a potential of suicide and killing other people. Now this is the propaganda that's put out.

33 So naturally she wouldn't say we got to get back to the beginning. But she would, she could use a word such as "start". Get back to the start. And she spends her time talking to farmers and doing her business, which is the chipotle restaurant.

34 When I saw that word, I gotta tell you this. It's a laugh! It's a little bit funny. [laughing]

Sister Matthews, she was trying to pronounce that word, and I said it's chipotle (chi-po-tle). I said, don't you know what chipotle is? And I said it's peppers. And I said, now it's really bad when an Okie can correct an elite person, educated in the higher fields of learning. But with this I noticed a Priest mispronounced it too. So, I felt pretty great being an Okie at that time, you know! [laughing] I still pronounce t-h-e 'thee'. You know, I know that's not right for today's language. That's Okie. We don't pronounce it 'thuh'. There's no 'a' in it. There's an 'e' in it, t-h-e. And thee cat ran up the hill. No, that was Jack and Jill. I'm sorry. [laughing] But that really makes no difference except for the fact that we got a chuckle out of it. But the chipotle peppers, of course, any cook, I'm not belittling you there, but any cook would know what chipotle peppers are. They use them all the time.

35 Back to the sermon here Yisrayl! [laughing] In speaking to the Pharisees, the Sadducees and the Essenes, if you go back to **Mattithyah 23** now, **Mattithyah 23:26**. Now remember the subject here is taking sickness away from the midst of you. And we can. We can do this somewhat. We can't give Eternal Life yet. Yahshua will give us that Power because all Authority is given unto Him. And once He receives it, He will give it to the sons of man because we are the sons of man.

36 Well, here in **Mattithyah 23:26**, He says, **You blind Pharisee! First cleanse the inside of the cup and plate...** Did you get the word **cleanse**? Cleanse. Well, of course, this is part of it. If you put with it **Genesis** where He said guard and keep. Guard and keep. The things that **YAHWEH** made, He also said He looked at it and it was perfect for man. He made it for man and it was perfect for man.

37 Well, He was talking about things that do cleanse. One of them is a simple thing like whey that **YAHWEH** has now made available abundantly. He has other cleanses too--herbs--that the Scripture

---

*Guard and keep.*  
**The things that YAHWEH made, He also said He looked at it and it was perfect for man. He made it for man and it was perfect for man.**

---

talks about, and oils that the Scripture talks about. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 If it's drugs, I would stay away from it, if you possibly can. Now, I'm not telling you, listen closely now. I'm not telling you if you're on a drug to get off of it. Sometimes it can kill you. And we've had people do that. A great friend and a close worker, he tried that. He tried to get off of some heart stuff that the doctors had given him, a painkiller I mean. And the doctors already told him, "Don't try to stop this because it'll cause your heart to go into a cardiac arrest, and you will die if you try to quit this."

39 Well, of course, whey is one of the things that so many doctors, the nature doctor, for instance, that wrote the book *The Nature Doctor*. He has a lot to say about these things that **YAHWEH** said He gave that were perfect. And, of course, you don't really need chemicals. I mean you don't really need to add anything to even make cheese. You can actually cultivate these things from one step to another, which is shown to be legal. That's the way you get your yeast.

40 If you know how to make sourdough biscuits, which is really a great, great thing, very few people ever know about it, but that's what my mother used to make. And it's a great trick to it. It takes about thirty days to get your sourdough started and then you can use it from then on. But you have to feed it everyday, feed the culture. I guess that's probably the first chemistry that I learned and I thought how fascinating this is, you know, because mother would be feeding this culture potatoes. And just chop up some potatoes, peel them and chop them up and put them in it. And then she'd dip the sourdough out and then that's how she made the biscuits. And you could smell that yeast. Oh wow, you could smell it! And it would make you so hungry. And then you could dream about the butter inside of it. [laughing] Don't get off; we're having pizza today. And believe me it's great. It's made with the same process as sourdough, as a sourdough biscuit, the sourdough culture that you form in doing this.

41 But anyway now, the whey, it's a natural thing that **YAHWEH** created naturally. You're breathing the cultures right now as you inhale air from this, and blow it out; you're actually inhaling these cultures and **YAHWEH** puts them in the air. You can cultivate these cultures and use them in making cheese very rapidly. And from that cheese, of course, you get what is called whey. And whey is a very healthy thing. So is the cheese.

42 *The watery part of milk that is separated from the coagulable part of curd in the process of making cheese and that is rich in lactose...* Now,

that's an acid that they're using and the nature doctor, he uses that for healing cancer, he says. That's what he said; external and internal, he uses it.

43 But it comes from, ...*the process of making cheese and that is rich in lactose...* Lactic acid is what they call it and you can cultivate that into a very, stronger form. I just found this out this morning. The word called quark that's q-u-a-r-k, I believe, it's a soft cheese. It's a soft cheese, a white, soft white cheese, and they actually use this on external and internal cancer.

44 And, the nature doctor, the book called *The Nature Doctor* is the one that told of these European cures. I think we'll probably make some of that. It's a European recipe. And that may be the only place you can buy it, I don't know. But it's not the only place it can be made. We can make it right here. We could. We can do anything we want to do! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** has given us the right kind of intelligence. You can't top it; it was perfect. How can you top perfection? You can't. And this is one of the things that comes from this.

45 And if you take milk, cover it lightly, set it out, just cover it lightly. You have to do the same thing with sourdough, have to keep it covered, but very lightly. But you can take milk and just let it sit out in warm, room temperature and it will do this very thing right here itself without anything added to it. And it gets it from the air, just like you're getting it right now.

46 But this, ...*lactose, minerals and vitamins and contains lactalbumin and traces of fat. Whey is the clear liquid that separates out of the yoghurt. It is slightly laxative and very good for the kidneys. It contains helpful bacteria...* Bacteria, which you're breathing in and out right now. And if you didn't have some killer bacteria that would take care of the other kind of bacteria that is floating around, you'd die very quickly. But you have healthy bacteria that's also used to make cheese. It also comes back to you in a magnified, multiplied substance called whey. And that's what you get this healthy bacteria, which are healthy for the intestines. And believe me. They say in the colon is where ninety something percent of the diseases start. So you need this stuff. You need it. I wasn't ever gonna say anymore about whey but then people keep asking me to bring more and, of course, I said well maybe I should.

47 ...*Whey is also high in minerals and a source of protein. For children, it is helpful in developing the long bones of the body. Use it in smoothies, to make soup, oatmeal or any place where you can add a nutritional liquid...* Or drink it! Drink it down! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

48 [Wrinkling his nose] "I don't like it mommy." Well be a baby! Just be a baby! See if I care! [laughing] I told you how to get a person to liking anything. You can train your body to like anything. Now, listen to me, babies! [laughing] If you don't like it, let yourself get really, really thirsty and then get you a swallow of whey and you'll think it's the best liquid you ever drank in your life.

49 You don't like beer either... Tell yourself that! You don't like wine either. But we're gonna like it in the Kingdom. But we're not gonna like it now. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

50 Yogurt too! Which you get from The yokie showed 'em. [laughing] Okie showed em. Okie showed em, not yokie, Okie. [laughing] *Yoghurt is an ancient wonder food...* An ancient wonder food. Can you get that? Yeah, they did it in the Garden of Eden. How ancient can you get? In the Garden of Eden they had these things and it was perfect and they call it an ancient wonder food.

51 *...strongly antibacterial and anti-cancer...* That's what he says. It's strongly anti-cancer. *...A cup or two of yoghurt a day boost immune functions...* Boost the immune functions. *...by stimulating production of gamma interferon. Also spurs activity of natural killer cells that attack viruses and tumors...* Viruses and tumors. *...A daily cup of yoghurt reduced colds and other respiratory infections in humans...* Now, you can take this along with a hamburger, and along with pizza or whatever else you got on the menu. You could take it first. You could take your yogurt before you eat your salad, your green salad, right, your green salad? Remember? [laughing] Am I right, men? Do you hear me talking? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 We have very healthy, very healthy greens. You know what? It'll make your brains work great, make you where you can hear me and understand me. All you little babies that don't wanna taste it, it'll actually make these changes if you'll just do it.

53 *...Helps prevent and cure diarrhea. A daily cup of yoghurt with acidophilus cultures prevents vaginitis...* That's yeast infections in women. *...Full fat yoghurt helps fight bone problems such as osteoporosis because of high available calcium content. Acidophilus yoghurt cultures neutralize cancer-causing agents in the intestinal tract. Plain old yogurt...* Yes, just plain old yogurt [laughing] *...both live and dead, blocked lung cancers in animals.*

54 *...Yoghurt with live cultures is safe for people with lactose intolerance...* Yes, in fact it's perfect, **YAHWEH** said, in **Genesis**, in the beginning where He made that process to take place.

55 In the book called *The Nature Doctor* it says, *Cuts and grazes. Superficial scratches and small wounds which prove difficult to heal can be dealt with quite simply. Use concentrated whey, which is one of nature's best cleansing agents...* Did you get that? Nature's best cleansing agents, one of them. Now, it won't get rid of gallstones, but **YAHWEH** made some things that would. But gallstones shouldn't be there to begin with. So if you'll just put this together with what I'm trying to show you, you'll know we're fighting a difficult battle here because things are in our bodies and being produced in our bodies that really shouldn't be there.

56 There's things that we're told to do like cleanse, cleanse. You ought to write that on your bathroom mirror because we tend to forget it. We get busy and we tend to forget these things. And, of course, the reminders that we get comes from inside the body and sometimes outside the body and then we start scratching our heads wondering what in the world we did to cause this. Well, prevention is the very best thing you can do. And, of course, that's why **YAHWEH** said guard and keep it. "Guard and keep these things the way I made these things and you will live a long, long age." You won't live forever on these things because food alone won't bring Eternal Life. **YAHWEH** has a Plan for that, but it won't be fulfilled until we too are manifested with Yahshua. We are His workmanship right now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

57 We are the ones, the Last and Seventh Trumpet. We are the ones who will bring forth with Yahshua. The sons of man, they're gonna be given that Power, the Power of Eternal Life and we can give it to others. That's the promise. We're going to

---

**We are the ones, the Last and Seventh Trumpet. We are the ones who will bring forth with Yahshua. The sons of man, they're gonna be given that Power, the Power of Eternal Life and we can give it to others. That's the promise. We're going to be made in the image, image, that's what YAHWEH is doing. But we must guard and keep His Way.**

---

be made in the image, image, that's what **YAHWEH** is doing. But we must guard and keep His Way. Not snarl up your nose at it like this little baby I was talking about that doesn't like the taste of it. No, that turns **YAHWEH** off.

58 Another one is we ask for blessings. We ask for blessings and **YAHWEH** puts one in front of us and that one He puts in front of us makes us angry, instead of taking it as a test--as a test for you. And **YAHWEH** saying, "Well, here's your blessing now. You gotta overcome this attitude of yours. Here's the person you've got to overcome it with." [laughing] Most of the time it may be your husband or your wife. But here's the test.

59 But do we take it as a test? Do we take it as a blessing? Here we're praying that **YAHWEH** will bless us and keep us. Well, He gives you a blessing. Well I didn't want that blessing, I was thinking about money. See that's what the world, the schools of higher learning is thinking a blessing is. That's not a blessing. Credit cards are not a blessing. Getting in debt, credit is not a blessing. In fact, I think credit is the curse of America. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

60 *...Which is one of nature's best cleansing agents. Then dust the wound with biological calcium powder...* Another product of this same thing, cheese and milk, is this q-u-a-r-k, which is a soft white cheese. It's made with a special recipe that we're getting right now.

61 *Tonsillitis...for incipient tonsillitis or during the course of this disease, painting the throat with whey concentrate is most helpful...Many years ago I drew attention to my experience in the treatment of internal and external carcinomas... External carcinomas, plural.. ...with whey concentrate... That's a scary cancer to get. ...Frequently, the mere swabbing of external cancerous growths and skin cancer has proved very effective.*

62 *...I vividly remember one special case of a cancerous tumor on the calf of the leg. When the surgeon had removed it, he told the nurse in attendance that he felt doubtful about the wound ever healing. Still we swabbed it with Malkosan (whey) and, to the surgeon's astonishment, it did heal very well and fast.*

63 *...Other successful cures have been achieved by giving whey concentrate orally and externally and I am happy to say that Dr. Kuhl, having made his own experiments, now acknowledges the importance of lactic acid... Which you get from whey, ...in the treatment of cancer.*

64 He also, I believe I'll read this other. ...Of

*course I do not wish to say... He says ...that such lactic acid preparations are a cure-all, but they have certainly brought the treatment of cancer a step further along the road.*

65 *...Because Malkosan (whey) has a fairly high percentage of natural lactic acid, it is of immense value in a cancer diet. As a drink, diluted with mineral water, it is both prophylactic and curative in its effect. Dr. Kuhl also recommends raw sauerkraut...* Which we have here. We have our own recipe and it's the best tasting. You just can't beat it. It's the top, top of the line! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And one of our Priests is great at it--one of our Priests makes it. What a wonderful thing. Well, he gives a lot more stuff, but I'm going to go on with the Scriptures here. Now that was the nature doctor.

66 (Let's see.) Now we were in **Mattithyah 23** and **verse 26**. And He tells you here. He says, **You blind Pharisee! First cleanse the inside of the cup...** Now, you could spiritualize this away, but I'm thinking that the Savior was well aware of their confusion that they had already at this time, you know, in fact their ancestors that came out of Egypt, they had this. They brought it down through Abraham's seed. And, of course, they were Abraham's children in charge of the temple. But they were ruthless, ruthless men who would not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, if you remember. So I'm thinking Yahshua here knew of this situation and said, and maybe even went further than this but it wasn't written.

67 But I'm thinking He was telling them the same thing that the House of **YAHWEH** is teaching here that you've got to cleanse the body for it to work successfully. And, of course, they were filled. These people were actually filled with mutated diseases at that time. Not so much as we are today I don't believe, but they had them in big degrees. If you remember they'd turned back to eating pork. They'd turned to worshiping the dead. That's **Isayah**.

68 So a person's got to be a little bit nutty--their brain has got to be a little bit confused to go and pray to a coffin. Go to a coffin and pray; trying to get a prayer answered from a coffin that's already turned back to dust. You know, and especially when the Inspired Prophets had taught them the dead know nothing. And here you're praying to the dead that know nothing when you could be praying to the Great Father **YAHWEH** and following Him and His Laws. The confusion then would cease, if you started cleansing as Yahshua said from the inside out. Cleanse the inside first, the inside of the cup.

69 Well, let's read that again. **You blind Pharisee! First cleanse the inside of the cup and plate, so that the outside of them may be clean also...** So what He's saying here is unless you do the outside won't be clean; and this is so in animals, you know. We have got some great experience in what we're having, what the world has brought upon us and the animals too. And I've told you, there're no clean animals, no spotless animals on the face of the earth. I think we probably have the cleanest in the world, but they're not, they're not without spot or blemish.

70 This word **cleanse**, it means *to cleanse* and that's exactly what it means *to cleanse*. It means *to purge*, to purge. Now that meaning **purge**, if you want to look it up, it means *to cleanse of impurities*, to cleanse, to cleanse of sin also, *to empty the bowels*. Now that's in the Hebrew word that's used there in fact, the Hebrew word actually shows the cleansing, and points to the Levitical priesthood who was actually taught this thing, taught--taught cleanliness.

71 *...cleanse literally from physical stains, also dirt... Or--or something that shouldn't be there. ...from disease...* As we see in **Mattithyah 8:2**, from defilement of sin. Well, of course, if you turn over to **II Corinthians. II Corinthians**. We know that sin defiles. And we know that we have certain things made available. And you're not going to get this right away. It's not, you know, people take a drug and they think well they're well because that drug hides some things that will, of course, deteriorate the body later. But they think they made it well, rather it made them well instantly.

72 And I've seen people--I read you an article not too many years ago about heart disease, cardiovascular disease, high blood pressure that's normally the way it starts and people get scared. And these doctors were telling the process that a person goes through when they go to the hospital or the regular doctors who sell these drugs, who practice witchcraft or sorcery as the Scripture calls it. And he says that once you take these drugs, the drug that they give you then it won't be long until they'll have to prescribe another drug because of the adverse reaction to that first drug. And then, he says, you can get up to about fifteen drugs. You'd be taking about fifteen drugs before you die, every day. So it's a downhill battle with the drugs. That's what seems to be the case.

73 Now, to get this way back to where we take sickness away from the midst of you, it won't be in this period. We can help you and we can put

---

**Now, to get this way back to where we take sickness away from the midst of you, it won't be in this period. What matters to YAHWEH and how you're going to achieve this is believing it and showing YAHWEH that you will guard and keep it. That is the way to achieve this Great Power of taking sickness away from the midst of you.**

---

everyone on the right path as **YAHWEH** is doing. What matters to **YAHWEH** and how you're going to achieve this is believing it and showing **YAHWEH** that you will guard and keep it. That is the way to achieve this Great Power of taking sickness away from the midst of you.

74 It's never been achieved so far except in Yahshua and those strict people, strict Priests, like Samuyl, Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob. They'll all be in the Kingdom, Yahshua said, from which came forth that bloodline to Yahshua, that achieved in taking sickness from the midst of you. Yahshua had no sickness. No spot, no blemish. So it could be done and it could have been done if it was practiced, if it was practiced thoroughly by all the people. Well, there's the purge, and, of course, cleansing.

75 Now there's too much to cover here! [laughing]. We will get to it. My time is up. But what we're striving for is not to get an instant thing. Mosheh couldn't do it. Mosheh did teach the Laws that would have brought it forth, but it brought it forth in some. It didn't bring it forth in everyone, but it brought it forth in some. But he wasn't the one who was prophesied to bring this about. And, of course, the Prophecy shows, starting in **Genesis**, He shows where the blessing will come and then how it comes in the end because Yahshua Who is going to be the blessing for everyone, for all nations is sitting at the Side--Right Hand of **YAHWEH** right now waiting to achieve this very thing through His House. That's you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 So, He's anticipating us. He's anticipating us--listen now, girls, children, everybody--He's anticipating us and helping us, coaxing us, teaching us, guiding and leading us to this point of perfection. Be perfect as your Father in Heaven is Perfect.

We're not there. Yahshua is really not there yet and won't be until we achieve this Last Work. The Seventh Trumpet is what brings this all back. And, of course, the secrets that's been hidden all these years, **YAHWEH** is bringing forth right now to His House. This was never known before that I know of. It was never taught by any of the Prophets, wasn't taught until the Last Days here, when we could put the Foundation of the Apostles, along with the Foundation of the Prophets together, and now we can understand this Great Plan that **YAHWEH** has. It's not finished. It never has been finished, but it's going to be finished [laughing] And just really, really soon now, in fact, we're going to see this and we're going to be given the Power to actually raise the dead. That's when this Great Plan of **YAHWEH** will come to its finish. The resurrection and Eternal Life, you know, that's gonna be given to the sons of men. But the way to start it is guard and keep.

77 Now, you can't, you can't accomplish much in your own life, but you can prove to **YAHWEH** that you're going to guard and keep that Way. And

it comes through a Work, a Work, and each one of those Works you were told to take part in, a Work that must be done. Remember the Work of Yahshua that He was doing on the face of the earth? That was in laying the Foundation, in laying the Foundation of the Apostles, the Prophets and Apostles. He laid the Foundation. That was the next step in coming forth to us because our Foundation is the Prophets and Apostles. So we're one step closer, see, to achieving that goal. So now it's step by step.

78 And the blessings that come to you, take them as blessings. Don't take them as a curse and then curse somebody else for stepping on your toe, or getting in front of you, or whatever the thing may be. But take it as a blessing. Pray for your blessings, but every time they come, don't think it's a curse that came to you. It's your blessing. And your blessing is you showed **YAHWEH** that you could deal with it. Right? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

79 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Seven

## The Signs In The Clouds. Yahshua Opens The Seals To Reveal The Prophecies To The House Of YAHWEH In The Last Days

02/25/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] There you go! You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I know that's that Okie lamb that's got y'all turned on like this! No! [laughing] That Okie lamb, you might not know it, but it was marinated with rosemary, basil, oregano and tomato sauce. If you can get those four tastes in your mouth right now your tongue is gonna be watering. [laughing] Then it was grilled to sear in the flavor, and then it was slow cooked overnight. Wow.

3 Think, think of that great food now for the Feast, because the Feast is going to top this, Feast of Passover. Five weeks, five weeks isn't it? Yeah, five weeks. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Feast, one of the things that we're going to have, believe it or not, is cream cheesecake, cream cheesecake, cheesecake. Man, it's wonderful. I'm already wanting it, see [laughing]

4 The signs in the clouds, I thought that was great the way they put it together. The artists were not that great of artists, but bless their hearts they did their best. [laughing] And now, the one thing they didn't tell me until last, but they got it in there anyway was the light coming through the mouth and the eyes of that cloud image of the face. The

signs in the clouds are from Yahshua. That's what He said, from Yahshua, from heaven.

5 I'd like for everyone to pray; pray for health, for everyone in the sanctuary. Pray for their health. Everyone. Everyone pray and pray for everybody else's health that you might be able to witness all the Prophecies being fulfilled, all of them. Tell **YAHWEH** you don't want to miss not one of them.

6 Now, if you turn over to **Mattithyah 26**. I mentioned the Passover and Yahshua's Memorial and, of course, there's another one, another memorial that takes place with this and that's the woman, the woman. Is everybody listening now, you Priestly, young adults, are you listening? Have you got her name? [Boys call out, "Yes!"] You do? Praise **YAHWEH**! That is wonderful.

7 Well, don't say it, because I don't want to give it away. Wow, this is great. Anybody over here got it? (I'll turn this way so they can't hear me over here. [laughing]) Nobody's got it over here? Anybody? Raise your hand if you've got it. Oh you do? Okay. Praise **YAHWEH**. I'm having a hard time believing it, but this is great if you do. [laughing] This is marvelous. I'm not gonna say it till Passover, but it's a wonderful name. And I'll give you some hints now and see if you've really got the right one. The Prophecy, you have to go there to get it. But the Prophecies say that the donkeys are going to be



---

## I want you seeking. Seeking and praying that YAHWEH will give you wisdom like Solomon prayed.

---

crying this out. Now that's what the actual Prophecy says of this. So if you got it, then you have what it means, exactly that. If you do keep it to yourself, till Passover. I wanna make every one study for this one. [laughing] I want you seeking. Seeking and praying that YAHWEH will give you wisdom like Solomon prayed. You know, he didn't pray for silver or gold, but he got more than he could handle. And, of course, he prayed for Wisdom and Knowledge from YAHWEH, and that greatly pleased YAHWEH.

8 Last week we spoke of cleansing of course, and spoke of guarding YAHWEH's Way. I spoke of cleansing inwardly and outwardly. I said last week that was gonna be all. And this one is definitely it, maybe, on whey. [laughing]

9 But apparently whey is a great cleanser for inside and out. *Uses for whey in skin care and also in hair...* The Hebrews, I guess that were out working in places, they might have been the ones that carried the pots, the manure, the waste from human beings to a place outside the camp in burying it, but YAHWEH made them shave their hair off. And, of course, it was to get rid of the filth and then cleanse themselves. And great stress is put on this. He said to cleanse yourselves inside and out and then guard the gates. And this was not only to guard against enemies, but against filth being brought in or uncleanness being brought in. The uncleanness from man can build up if it's not taken care of properly and you don't need a hundred gallons of water to do it. [laughing] You can actually do it with two cups.

10 But it says, *Learn the incredible, simple uses for whey for creating healthy skin...* Healthy skin now. And a healthy skin means one that will fight off the things that are coming at you daily and even more so in these Last Days because you have the microorganisms in whey that actually--if you bathe with it, You could put a little bit in your two cups of water and bathe with it and you have a great protection there for your skin. Or if you're going to take an abluion they recommend that you put two cups. *...for creating healthy skin and soft, shiny hair. Whey is naturally protein and vitamin-rich, and is one of the best things you can give your skin and hair.*

11 *...Whey is the liquid that is produced*

*whenever milk is curdled, either through the addition of an acid, like vinegar or lemon juice...*

We used to make goat cheese. I did. I use to make goat cheese with vinegar. I never tried lemon, but I know that's the way I made the goat cheese for a while. You never would eat it, I noticed, but anyway that's the way I made it. [laughing] I like it made with the culture. The culture is made. YAHWEH makes that Himself. And, of course, we just feed the culture and breed it and feed it and let it multiply and then use it in the cheese--in the milk to curdle the milk, but you can also do it with vinegar or lemon juice.

12 *...or through bacterial fermentation...* Which is what we use. *...As such, whey is generally regarded as a byproduct of the cheese-making process. Whey generated from acidification is known as acid-whey, or sour whey, while whey generated from rennet cheeses is known as sweet whey.*

13 *...The uses for whey in skin and hair care range from the internal...* Get that, the internal, *...to the external...* And that's what Yahshua said. Cleanse the inside of the cup. So you can see this is actually showing what it does.

14 *...Liquid goat whey contains protein...* So does cow. *...vitamins and minerals. When taken internally, whey protein is rapidly assimilated by the body and whey protein supplements are often used by athletes before workouts to help build muscle mass...*

15 *...That same whey protein that builds muscle mass is also needed to give you great skin, hair, and nails. So, the first of the uses for whey to enhance your skin and hair is to drink it to provide your body with the complete protein building blocks it needs to rejuvenate the protein-rich skin and hair cells.*

16 *...When chilled, is actually quite refreshing, but if you'd rather, mix it with fruit juice, or whip it up in the blender with some fresh fruit and ice as a smoothie...* You can do that also. I don't know what would be wrong with just drinking it--but you can do it--you can use it in many ways, soups, ice cream, whatever; makes great, great yogurt too.

17 *...You can also use whey instead of water in recipes. Use whey for cooking pasta or making soups. When whey is used for making...* You know I might could eat some pasta if I knew that was made with whey! [laughing] *...or making soups. When whey is used for making bread, it gives it a wonderful brown crust and rich aroma...* You've got the yeast smell coming from it when you use the whey.

18 ...With a little time you'll find lots of other ways to add this protein powerhouse to your everyday diet. Just start thinking, why water when you could think whey?

19 Now the whey for the hair, you can lose your hair pretty quickly if you don't keep it fed and nourished and its hard to get back once it leaves. But, ...Whey is excellent for hair care. It nourishes, strengthens and softens hair. You'll probably find that after using whey on your hair it's all together healthier and shinier looking. And because it's slightly acidic whey helps improve the health of your scalp where your hair gets its nourishment... Inside. It grows. It fertilizes your hair.

20 ...There are several variations of use of whey on your hair. If your hair is not extremely dirty or oily, you can use whey in place of a shampoo to cleanse your hair. Just rub in thoroughly and rinse with cool to lukewarm water. If your hair needs a thorough cleansing, shampoo first and follow with a whey rinse. Leave on the hair for 5-15 minutes, then gently rinse with water. Want some serious conditioning? Wet clean hair thoroughly with whey, brushing with styling brush to distribute evenly, then let dry naturally. Rinse with warm water, dry and style. You're really going to love how soft and silky your whey-conditioned hair is!... Men. [laughing]

21 ...Now for one of my favorite... They say. ...hair care uses for whey! If you use styling gel or mousse on your hair, try using whey instead. Just spray or comb whey through your wet hair and style as usual. The whey adds great texture and body to hair, and is especially useful for fine or limp hair, because it doesn't weigh it down like many hair products. Just be sure to keep separating the hairs as you dry or the hair will tend to clump together, just like gel or mousse would do.

22 ...Whey is the best heat and humidity-resistant hairstyling product I've used. Even in our record-breaking heat index of over a 110 degrees F, the whey held my hair without collapsing! And, of course, you're getting the benefit of all the protein for your hair too!

23 Whey for the skin. Whey can be used on the skin as an all-in-one gentle cleanser, toner and moisturizer. In fact, several commercial skin products incorporate whey because of its benefits. Whey is gentle and slightly anti-microbial. Personal testimonies have stated that whey helps with acne. Additionally, it was shown in a cosmetic pre-development research that whey helps lighten skin pigmentations such as age spots.

24 ...The easiest use of whey for skin care is a whey-bath. Simply add 1-2 cups of whey to a tub of fresh water. Soak 10-20 minutes. The acidity of the whey is great for restoring the pH level of the skin, and the whey proteins will help rejuvenate skin cells. Use the same approach for your face with a whey toner. Dampen a cotton ball or pad with whey and smooth over face.

25 There was one more thing for the eyes, I noticed. ...For tired eyes, wet a tea bag with cold whey and place over closed eyes. In five to ten minutes you should feel completely refreshed. For any homemade skin care recipes that use water, use whey instead, and when using a dry clay mask, wet your face first with whey... Remember that men. [laughing] I think, I think it's great. Anything that **YAHWEH** made I'm going to uphold and guard. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

26 Remember to work on the name now. You can't celebrate without a name. We're told to celebrate this memorial to this woman. Don't forget that. You can't. You can't celebrate a memorial just to a woman, you know, you've got to know the name. And so, work on that everyone. And if it doesn't mean what I told you, then you don't have the name. You have the wrong name. It means the donkeys are gonna cry this out and we're gonna cry this out Passover. And hopefully everybody will know it. If you don't know it, if you don't do your homework now you're going to be... [stands with mouth hanging open] And the rest of us are going to be singing it, or crying it out!

27 The news articles now that you just saw and the seriousness of it, now there was one that I wanted in there but we didn't get. Hopefully we'll have it for next week. But Russia was threatening--it was more like a threat than just an advisory, that if the United States or Israel, maybe they said Israel, if Israel strikes Iran there's gonna be catastrophic consequences. And this was on Russia Today and also Press TV but we failed to rather we had trouble getting it off of the stick is what we had trouble with. These computers--that 666 describes them fully! [laughing] That's their number 666.

28 If you go to **Revelation** now, I want to show you and keep this in mind because **YAHWEH** is leading the show. He's prophesied to us, to His House, that He is going to show us the things before they come to pass and, of course, our job is to warn the world of what they're bringing on themselves, the full extent of their actions. And He tells the action before they do it and then the action takes place. He tells the consequences of that action before the Prophecy is even fulfilled to do it.

29 And each time He's always sent a Prophet to the people. He's still sending a Prophet to the same one, to the House of Israyl, as a warning to the twelve tribes that, of course, rebelled against **YAHWEH** and have brought this profaneness to all the world. One of them being confusion, of course, that deteriorates the mind. They're even finding out now it's causing brain tumors, brain cancers and children are being born with it.

30 Well, of course, that was what **YAHWEH** said their actions would do also. That was in **Deuteronomy 28**. As early as there, He predicts the nuclear wars, the diseases that will invade the body, one of them being tumors. And now the scientists that didn't even know what they were, now they're finding out what they are. And, of course, from that comes forth these wars and fighting.

31 Now Kofi Annan has been elected to be the spokesman for the UN in trying to bring about a peaceful solution. Believe that or not, that's what he said. He's going to bring a peaceful solution. Well, of course, he comes later and says, or they announce later that this is gonna be a political peaceful solution and not the real thing, but he actually used the words "peaceful solution". I think he got that from our President Barack Obama who would like to bring the real Peaceful Solution to the world. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] His hands are somewhat tied as **YAHWEH** shows in Prophecy. It actually shows Barack Obama in Prophecy. It shows the Quartet in Prophecy.

32 You want to turn over to **Revelation 6**, that's where we're going to look first. But He shows the Quartet here in Prophecy, and the peace being taken from the earth, the starvation coming on. If you saw this man crying a while ago because he can't pay his bills, now it's going to get a lot worse than this before it's over. The United States is going to remain strong military-wise. Now that's what Prophecy shows. It will remain strong military-wise up until the last part of this takes place--but before the sun is darkened. That's going to be the devastating effects of the all-out nuclear war.

33 Now if you notice those news clips, they actually showed that what they're all looking at is, the first strikes are going to be done by the winners. And what they're looking for is an excuse for a first strike. They don't want to strike first without an excuse, like they had with the 9/11 of the bombing of the twin towers in New York. They want an excuse to go after Afghanistan and say, "The rebels are here. We've got to go there and get them." And meanwhile we've got to stop them from using the

Euro, and make them use the petrodollar instead. Hurt not the oil in all of this. Remember this. Well, of course, that is what is shown here with the Quartet and all the wars that we're facing here.

34 But I want you to look. I want you to look. Now remember these great signs that Yahshua is giving us, which means He's very active in His House among His donkeys and his donkeys' colts today, very active.

35 Well, that's what the Scripture shows too. And if you look at **Revelation 6:1**, we see there that Yahshua--now read it, read it in your own Scriptures there men, boys. Read, read it in your own Scriptures. **Revelation 6**. You should have already had this now. Follow me with this. I want you to understand where I'm coming from here, where **YAHWEH**, because **YAHWEH** is speaking to you here. And Yahshua Himself is opening this seal for you, if you can get that in your head. He's actually opening these seals for everyone to understand this. Everyone in His House today can understand this.

36 Now yes, He's active. He lets you know. He put a cloud, a perfect cloud over the homestead where the Last Days' Work was dedicated that reached clear back here over this Sanctuary. He put other clouds up there in a rectangular box and also a square box. The word, the letter A in the square box and then G E with a long tail reaching towards a rectangular box, reaching toward a rectangular box and then it had five letters in it.

37 Quickly, I don't know if I told you this or not, but remember that. Hold your place in **Revelation** and turn over to **Yechetzqyah**. (I'll find it for you here in a moment.) But I want you to see something here. Remember the square box and the

---

**Follow me with this. I want you to understand where I'm coming from here, where YAHWEH, because YAHWEH is speaking to you here. And Yahshua Himself is opening this seal for you, if you can get that in your head. He's actually opening these seals for everyone to understand this. Everyone in His House today can understand this.**

---

rectangular box that were over the Sanctuary here? Two teachers saw this. Everyone remember that?

38 Well, in your Holy Scriptures, look at page 662b, 662b. You see the square box? You see the rectangular box? That's what He put over His House in a cloud. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 Try to write with the clouds. Try to write with smoke! [laughing] You know, the Indians, they'd send smoke signals. Well all they did was put a blanket over some fire with some green leaves on it and they'd send up a puff of smoke. There wasn't any writing to it. But they learned right away how hard it was to write with smoke.

40 But this Man, this Man has the Power to give us this sign. You see that A? And do you see what A stands for there? Most Holy Place. And you see the other, the B, the rectangular box? Holy Place Sanctuary. That's where you're sitting right now and He put that right over this Sanctuary for everyone to see written in the clouds, with a message inside that box that's gonna be on a banner, gonna be on a banner along with this woman's name that we've got to honor on Yahshua's Memorial as a memorial to that woman. That woman. Well, who is that woman? [laughing] Well, if you don't get it before that, you'll get it then, but work real hard on getting it.

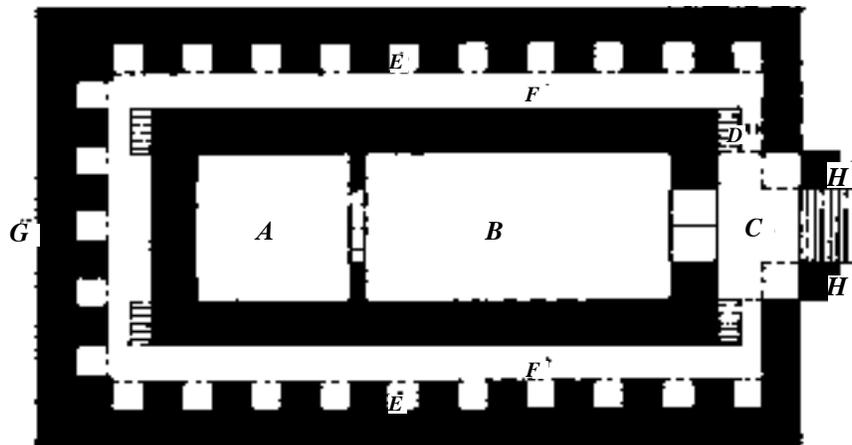
41 Well here, back in **Revelation 6**. What we see here, this Lamb that tells you to celebrate His Memorial. **YAHWEH** commands you to. That's **YAHWEH**'s Lamb, His Passover Sacrificial Lamb for us. That Memorial for His death, we're going to be celebrating here in about five weeks and I hope everyone is ready for it at that time. Be thinking of recipes too. And thinking about getting you a lot of whey to drink during the Feast. Nonalcoholic by the way!

42 Well notice, He said, **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals...** Well, who is He opening that seal for? He's opening the seal. You see that? Go back to **Genesis 49** and you'll see the answer right here in **Genesis 49** where **YAHWEH** shows what will take place in the Last Days. In the Last Days. Hold your place in **Revelation** now, we're coming back.

43 But in **Genesis 49:1**, He says, **Then Yaaqob called for his sons...** Remember Yaaqob and Yaaqob's well? Remember the woman that was at his well and said, "Yaaqob is our father." Remember that? That's the woman. That's the woman right there. Now what was her name? [laughing]

44 Well Yaaqob, Yaaqob's well in Samaria, the Samaritan woman. Well Yaaqob said, "I'm gonna show you what will take place in the Last Days,"

## The Temple—At First The House of Yahweh--- In The Millennium



- A. Most Holy Place
- C. Vestibule, Entrance
- E. Side Rooms
- G. Wall for Side Rooms

- B. Holy Place, Sanctuary
- D. Side Room Entrance and Stairways
- F. Walkways
- H. Pillars and Posts

Scale: 1mm = 1 Long Cubit, About 1 3/4 Feet

under Inspiration of YAHWEH. And **verse 11** said tethering his donkeys, tethering his donkeys. Remember Yahshua came riding on a donkey, on two donkeys in fact, two donkeys.

45 **Verse 11, Tethering his donkeys to the Vine...** He says, "I am the Vine." Yahshua said He was the Vine. He said that loud and clear, wrote it in black and white. **...tethering his donkeys' colts to the Choicest Branch...** So there He tells you, YAHWEH does, He tells you who He's opening this seal for.

46 Look at **Zecharyah** here. **Zecharyah chapter 6.** Don't forget the Branch now. Tethering his donkeys' colts to the branch. Well, you are the donkeys' colts. We're singing that now. A beautiful song that they've done on that and, by the way, we have it available for anyone who wants it on tape or whatever.

47 In **Zecharyah 6** here and **verse 11** says, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns...** Now this silver and gold, of course, is not what your ring is made out of, but use what the Apostles said that in every house there're vessels of silver and gold. Meaning the donkeys' colts in this time. You're vessels of silver and gold, pottery and clay also.

48 **Speak to him and say...** This is in **verse 11.** He said, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the head of Yahshua...** Now, this is not Yahshua ben Nun who lived back in around 1400 b.c.e. that was given in **Numbers.** [laughing] That man was dead. It's speaking of another Yahshua, Yahshua. And the word they translated **Yahzadak** means YAHWEH as even *Strong's Concordance* shows you that. It means YAHWEH. **..the Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** There's Only One and **Hebrews 10:21** says He's High Priest over The House of YAHWEH.

49 Now remember **Revelation 6:1.** He's opening a seal for a certain time period, in a certain time period to reveal this to the donkeys' colts of **Genesis 49:11** because He says, behold the donkeys' colts . Behold the Branch. Behold the Branch, **Isayah** said.

50 So here we see, He said **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch...** So He's speaking to Yahshua the High Priest saying behold the Branch. Well in **Revelation 6** we see He's opening a seal for the Branch.

51 **...Behold the man whose name is the Branch for he will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!...** And He will rule and do counseling and so forth.

52 If you go back to **Daniyl** now. Daniyl, in speaking of this same time period that YAHWEH is showing Yahshua, Who would reign as High



Priest. Yahshua wasn't reigning as High Priest at that time if you remember. In fact, He came as a Humble Servant Who washed feet. But He's been lifted up now and He's High Priest over The House of YAHWEH, opening a seal, a seal that forbids anyone to see, forbids anyone. So He's opening it for the Branch. Behold the Branch. Behold the Branch and open the seals to show, to teach. And you and he together, as **Zecharyah** said, will rule in that time period, that time period. Praise YAHWEH.

53 Now in **Daniyl 12:4** He says, **...shut up the words, and seal the book until the time of The End...** Time of The End. So when He's opening this it is the time of The End. There's a man called the Branch in Prophecy; all Prophecies show you the details of that man's life right now in this time period. One of the great sinners of the world that YAHWEH showed that He could convert and he'd be totally overshadowed with the Holiness of YAHWEH Himself that comes straight from heaven, the manna from heaven. And he'd be guided by His Son Who now reigns as High Priest. Brethren, you can't get any higher than where you're sitting right now. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] You've got YAHWEH and the High Priest Yahshua, the Son of YAHWEH, the Son of YAHWEH, dealing directly with you, writing notes to you in the clouds, showing you His Power and telling you He's with you right now. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

54 But the books are sealed until the time of The End. And then in **verse 10, he says, Many will be purified and made white...** At that time. **...purified and made white, and tried; tested, but the wicked will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand...** Do you see that? No wicked. Well wickedness, of course, is breaking the Laws of YAHWEH.

55 Let's go back to **Isayah** now again. **Isayah 11.** We'll come back to **Revelation 6** here in just a moment, but **Isayah 11.** Because remember Yahshua is opening seals to let the Branch see and the Branch, of course, is teaching the donkeys' colts. With the donkeys being

the Foundation and the Prophets being the Foundation for the donkeys' colts in the Last Days.

56 Did **YAHWEH** call any sinless people here--any sinless people? You all have sinned, right? All of you? Every one of you? I think I've sinned more than you have and I'm very thankful that **YAHWEH** forgave me. But you should be thankful yourself for this. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 If you remember the woman, whose name I won't speak at this time, but will at Yahshua's Memorial. If you remember the woman they all said she was a great sinner, a great sinner, as if they weren't, you know. [laughing] And I'm sure she was because it was pointed out and **YAHWEH** wanted us to see that. And **YAHWEH** also wanted us to see that when a person repents, his sins are put behind him. When he converts to **YAHWEH** and His Laws his sins are blotted out by the blood of our High Priest Yahshua that He sacrificed for us. And, of course, we celebrate that this coming Passover.

58 But here in **Isayah 11**. He says, remember now He's opening the seals for the Branch. Well, you wouldn't know who it was unless you go to the Prophecies. And the Prophecies, of course, tell us who this person is. They give you hints starting in **Genesis** all the way through to **Revelation** and tell you, "These are My Witnesses," in **Zecharyah** and also in **Revelation**.

59 **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yeshayah...** And, of course, that was Yahshua. **...And a Branch will grow out of His roots...** That's you and me at this time. In fact, He says in **Revelation 22**, "I am the Root and Offspring of David. So a Branch will grow out of His roots that He left us. His roots, of course, were His Apostles, His Disciples, twelve Disciples who are a Foundation for us. You can't understand all the Holy Scriptures without using this Foundation from the Apostles. Well, those who reject Yahshua, reject the twelve Disciples also, reject their teaching. That's where the Catholic church stands at this time.

60 They, this week, they created or celebrated what they called "ash Wednesday." It's so sad, you know, the fairy tales that go with this; well these were the ashes that came from the palm branches. Somebody gathered them up and burned them. No doubt it was probably Circe cooking her a ham sandwich made from the swine fed from the Saints that they killed and fed to the pigs. But they gathered up the ashes and supposedly--you walk up to the priest and he sticks his finger in this ash water and makes a cross on your head. [laughing] And no telling how much filth is coming from that rite. And some of them put it in their mouth.

61 Well, who told them to do this? Not **YAHWEH**. They didn't come from Yahshua's House. He said, "Don't, don't come near Me, I don't know where you came from, certainly not from My House." Well His House, the Face of **YAHWEH** is shining on His House. That's on **YAHWEH**'s House. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Well we're seeing another face here that's shining on them, celebrating what they determined was a form of righteousness now, where they supposedly fast for forty days. This fasting now means that they could do without pork on that day, on that day and that's considered a fast. But you've got to do without something, you know. Maybe you do without a cup of coffee or something one morning, that's considered a fast for the day. But forty days of this so-called Lent, and starting with "ash Wednesday" as they call it.

63 Missing the total story of this wonderful Prophecy that has to do with the rejoicing with the palm branches. That He's the One Who brings this wonderful rejoicing, shows you how to get close to **YAHWEH** and find joy in **YAHWEH**. He shows you how. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And in fact, He says get your mind totally on this Work and you'll find joy in **YAHWEH**, being a Servant to His People.

64 And of course, that's where **YAHWEH** gets His Joy too, being a Servant. And at creation, He was to mankind on the Seventh Day and He is every Sabbath Day. Yes, **YAHWEH** is in full attendance here today, making sure that His Will is taught and practiced in His House and you're learning the things that really bring you joy--will bring you to the fullest joy. Service to others, there's no higher joy in the world than serving; serving other people. And the more that you can do it the more joyous you are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 I used to do this in churches when I was still there. I used to do it in churches before. You know, there was one that we found that was supposedly keeping the feasts. I would go there early of a morning to the sanctuary at the feast time and I would start setting up the chairs and getting ready for the people to come because we would take the chairs down and sweep and sometimes mop the floors where stuff was spilled. And we'd clean the place up of a night before we closed the doors and then, of a morning then we'd set up. We'd leave the chairs put on racks of a night and then put them out in the morning.

66 Well, I was always the first one there. I didn't have a key. They didn't trust me with a key, I guess! [laughing] But I was the first one there and waiting on somebody that had a key. I didn't gripe. I was joyous about this. I was joyous that I had a job

with **YAHWEH**, I thought, you know, more joyous now than ever. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

67 But He tells you here and then in **verse 2**, He says, the Spirit of **YAHWEH** will be upon this Branch. **The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon him, the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding...** Well, Yahshua is supplying that and giving it to us. Opening seals where I can see these things that are coming and, of course, the Way to joy, the Way to keep the Sabbath. No, you don't keep the Sabbath by laying down on your can all day and saying, "Bring me something to eat." That's not keeping the Sabbath properly. Do it the way **YAHWEH** does it. My Father works and I work. That's the way you do it. Not your own work, but **YAHWEH's** Work, serving other people. It starts early morning here. It goes on late of a night here. I know because they call me when they close that door. I insist on knowing that everything went well and everything's all right and I can lay down and go to sleep now. And, praise **YAHWEH**. Well, yes, I watch over **YAHWEH's** House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 I think maybe this thing that the Elders put together today, the Priests put together today, I think maybe that's what that was showing. The light coming through my mouth and my eyes in that cloud, now they said this was actual. You know, they saw this. And both of them saw it and drew me some pictures of it. But they said the light was coming through my mouth and through my eyes. That's the last thing they told me. They didn't tell me that at first. I said, and I rejoiced when I heard this. I said light? Yeah! This is the Laws of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And Yahshua is saying you want Light, you want the Light? Come to **YAHWEH's** House. It's coming from My Servant the Branch to My House and, of course, that's what Yahshua was showing.

69 Now, **The Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and the Reverence of YAHWEH...** And He says the Branch is going to have all of those things.

70 (Just a couple more Scriptures here.) Let's go back to **Revelation 6** because we're in a time period. We're seeing that this is the time period of what we're seeing in the news right now. The nations are angry. Yes, they're passing out threats big time. And not just threats, this time it's nuclear, nuclear threats because that first strike, they want to be the one that gives the first strike. And this time they're going to turn loose with everything they got. Now all of this is being voiced from the angry nations. And, their minds are so confused, a peaceful solution to them would be a political move that would trick someone into signing a treaty that they don't intend to keep and, of course, coming out on top as they say. This is a "just war" that we're about to wage, the pope says. He calls it a "just war". This is a just war. There's justification in bringing this war.

71 Well, of course, he too is going to be destroyed in this. That is the seven hills of Rome are going to be burned the Scripture shows. Come out from them My People. You better get out of them. You better start running. You better get out from them and get to The House of **YAHWEH** where there's protection. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

72 And a great, a great time to come here would be this coming Feast which is about five and a half weeks from now. I'm speaking on the 25th of February right now. In about five and half weeks is the Feast. You need to register for the Feast. If you need a letter from us for invitation, we will send it to you. I'm talking to the men, the people overseas, the families overseas, anywhere in the world. I'm



talking to any and all of you. This is the only place on earth that **YAHWEH** shows there will be protection from all of these troubles that are coming. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

73 And brethren, if you live with me through the end of this thing, you'll see all of these Prophecies fulfilled and that's what I want. I want to enter the Kingdom with everyone here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 We'll see Yahshua at that time and we'll probably have a little wine at that time. [laughing] You know, He's not drinking either. Yahshua's not drinking either. That's the reason I said, you know, I don't want to drink until I can drink with Him. That's what He said. He said I don't want to drink anymore until I can drink with them in the Kingdom, speaking of you and, of course, our Foundation.

75 Well now here, He's opening the seals in **verse 1**, the Lamb, He opens it. He opens the seal. What for? So they can see. So they can see what is coming. And lo and behold, the first thing he shows us is the Quartet, the Quartet for this time period. The Quartet that was invented in my lifetime and brought to action, full force and power is given unto them. Authority is given unto them to take peace from the earth. Not only that, to kill about four-fifths, depopulate the earth, depopulate the earth. These are the plans for our time period. Well the Prophecies show this--the news now is showing it big time. And we're staying up to date on it every week. And gonna try to keep everyone posted as to when this first strike is going to be if we can get that close to it. But I'm sure it's going to be a surprise to most of the world. But it is coming.

76 And it may, it may be put off a little bit and it may not. I wouldn't take a chance on it. I wouldn't go on a long journey where I could be away from The House of **YAHWEH** for the Sabbath Day. I can guarantee you that. It might be one that you didn't want to miss when you decided to try to get back. But those that are here and living here praise **YAHWEH** for it. Bless Him everyday for it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

77 It's the greatest honor in the world to be called by the Greatest Being in the world and that's what you have now. This Glory that is upon you right now that all the nations are asking to take a witness of, be witness of. All the heavens are now witnessing you and knowing your every move and knowing whether or not you're upholding, tolerating, forgiving; all these things. That's what you've got to do and you've got to be consistent in it. Remember that. Judge according to **YAHWEH**'s Judgments. Serve as Yahshua served. Serve as **YAHWEH** served before Yahshua did. Well Yahshua

was just doing what the Father showed Him; that He did do. And we're the only other ones that I know of, besides His Disciples, that actually caught those Prophecies that are Prophesied of us.

78 And the Rest of the Sabbath, the Rest of the Holy Sabbath would be wonderful. He said, it would be a wonderful thing for us in this time period. Because why? Because the Savior showed us how to keep the Sabbath. But He showed no others. How come none of the others ever caught on to how to keep the Sabbath Day Holy? How to actually have a Holy Convocation with **YAHWEH** Himself and how to do it properly where **YAHWEH** would take joy with us in seeing us actually be Servants to one another.

79 You know there're no wars where there're servants to one another. There're only wars where there're disagreement, hatred, vengeance, retaliation. That's where you find your wars. You don't find it where you're serving another nation. You don't find it where you're serving another individual. It's where they turn against **YAHWEH**'s Laws, that's where you find the disagreement. Can two walk together unless they be agreed? No, they can't. In fact **YAHWEH** even tells you, you know, if you can't, let them go. There're no strings on you for it. Let them go. Let them go back to their God worship or whatever it is they're craving. It's not a great thing, but that's the way it stands today. And that's the way it stood in Mosheh's day and in Nehemyah's day.

80 Yes they married God worshipers. They were sorry for it every minute. They had a Christian marriage. They were so hateful and bitter. They couldn't stand it any longer. But they'd already made agreements with the lawyer, before the lawyer.

81 I sent, I don't know, you probably didn't hear this. You may have heard about it. But I sent the Great Kohan Tsephanyah I said, you know, we need a lawyer that works cheap you know, to fight some of these cases that're always coming up. I said, see if you can find us one that works cheap. So he had an appointment with one and he walked into the office and he said, "What do you charge?" And he said, "I charge seventy-five dollars for three questions." And Tsephanyah said, "Isn't that awfully high?" He said, "No, what's your third question?" [laughing] He said, "Well, what if I can't pay it?" He said, "My daughter's named Sue." You didn't get that? [laughing] I just make these up! It comes along, you know. That's an Okie for you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Eight

## The Turkish Bible—1500 Years Old. The Real Hope Is In The Book Of YAHWEH, Which Is 6,000 Years Old.

03/03/12

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Come on! Come on! Louder! Louder! Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. Think about it on Yahshua's Memorial, the little crowd here and all the racket we're making, and then we got a room in **YAHWEH** Shammah that's as big as the state of Texas. We're gonna be able to see from one end to the other, hear everything that goes on from one end to the other. Seeing and hearing unlimited. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. Glad to see everyone here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

2 Last week, I've explained this a few times, but it's still not catching on, I think. This was the sign--these are two Hebrew letters. This square and this rectangular shape are two ancient Hebrew letters. Now, this pattern--this was put over The House of **YAHWEH** in the clouds and no one can write in the clouds except **YAHWEH** and Yahshua. They're the Only Ones Who have that Power. You can't do it. No, there's no scientific device that can do it anywhere. And this was placed over The House of **YAHWEH** with these letters in the cloud.

3 The two boxes, the rectangular box and the square box, are both ancient Hebrew letters that were given to Adam, Adam. Then Noah. And, of course, this sign that was put over The House of **YAHWEH**, was also given to Mosheh, Mosheh, when he built the temple. That's exactly what was put over The House of **YAHWEH**.

4 In *The Book of YAHWEH*, you have this temple. And if you see this Holy Place Sanctuary, the **B**, the Holy Place, the Sanctuary, that's you. That's where you are right now. Yahshua is the Way through this curtain to the Holy of Holies. That means **YAHWEH** and House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

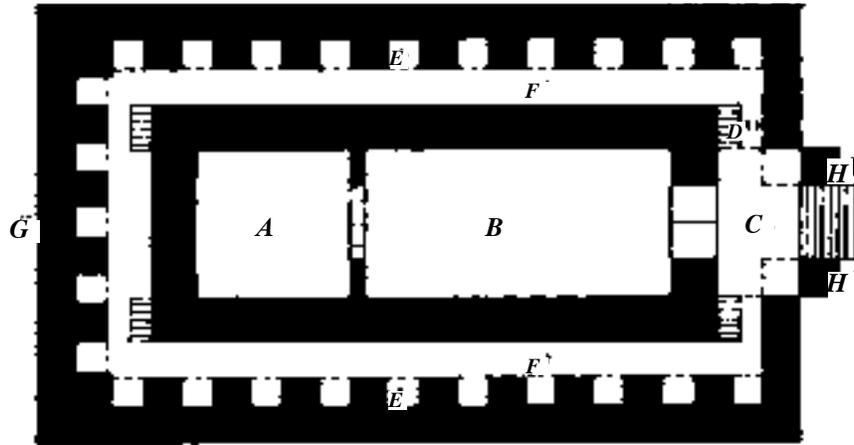
5 Now, that's what was given to Mosheh and it was also put over this Sanctuary in the clouds. Two teachers saw this sign with the letters in it. The letter **A** was in the square box the **G** and the **E** with the long tail and a period, long tail and a period at the end of it, **AGE**. That was what was put right over, right directly over the Sanctuary campgrounds here at The House of **YAHWEH** and it had to be by **YAHWEH** Himself. Satan cannot do these things. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

6 Now, the Feast, the Great Kohan Michayl he showed you, he reminded you of this. That's just four weeks and four days left until the Feast. You need to start planning now. You need to start really overcoming. Special, very special things. We're getting so close to the Kingdom that He's writing letters to us in the clouds. Now, that's pretty close, brethren. Don't you think? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 He's with us. We got the greatest opportunity ever offered to mankind. All we've got to do is overcome and endure. That's what He says. That's what Yahshua tells us. Throughout **Revelation** you



## The Temple—At First The House of Yahweh--- In The Millennium



- |                        |                                     |
|------------------------|-------------------------------------|
| A. Most Holy Place     | B. Holy Place, Sanctuary            |
| C. Vestibule, Entrance | D. Side Room Entrance and Stairways |
| E. Side Rooms          | F. Walkways                         |
| G. Wall for Side Rooms | H. Pillars and Posts                |

Scale: 1mm = 1 Long Cubit, About 1 3/4 Feet

see this more than anything, but that's where it was taught.

8 We're planning a bunch of delicious food, that's for sure, for the Feast. Eating is a joy and blessing--eating and drinking whey, of course, iced tea. Forget about the alcohol. We'll have a little bit of that at Yahshua's Memorial. That's it. No dope or drugs. Get no illegal dope and no illegal drugs. Get rid of those things out of your life totally.

9 What we're seeing here right now in the news, of course, we're seeing a face, the face of Satan, the face of the dragon that Scripture calls that old dragon called Satan the devil. We're seeing this brought out. We're seeing the deception. The deception is getting stronger and stronger.

10 You may have noticed that the pope is wanting to go see a fifteen hundred year old bible in Turkey. And now, this, of course, there was one plus that I read. It denies the trinity, which is great, because that was nothing but a big lie. There're three Gods. Well, who were these Gods? Well, one of them was Jesus Christ. The other one was God the God. God, the great rabbi God. They were all men. And, of course, that's what they want you to believe. They want you to believe that when you die, you become a God--the gassy God that just floats around in heaven somewhere, wherever you want to float to, I guess, or wherever you're carried with the wind. That's what Yahshua said. They're carried

with the wind today. Like the waves of the sea, just carried back and forth. They can't really make up their minds about anything.

11 But this 1,500 year old bible, that brings you back to about 512 C.E., 512 C.E. Constantine reigned and did all of his dirty work, killed all the people he could, tried to kill all; especially all the Samaritans, the Galileans, Jacob's children, Yaaqob's children. Tried to kill them all, but he's the one also, if you remember, that changed the Sabbath Day. Constantine, he did that in 325 C.E. So this gets you back two hundred years after that. So you can see here this one carries the same deception as the rest of them and the word Jesus is in it, at least that's what they say. They use the word Jesus so you can see Constantine's work there. All it is, is another deception.

12 Why would they pass up Scriptures that date back 6,000 years and want one that dates 1,500? You know, they wanted the Dead Sea Scrolls, but the Dead Sea Scrolls doesn't support Christianity at all. In fact, it's everything against it. So they discarded that. They don't want anybody to know that and they're trying their best to keep it from ever getting out on the market.

13 And the Catholic church is in full control of it, as they were this 1,500 year old bible here that has, it says, *'Jesus predicted coming of Prophet Mohammed' in Bible found in Turkey...* It's been

hidden there for a few weeks. ...*Turkish culture and tourism minister said the Vatican has made an official request to see the Scripture that dates back to 1500 B.C.E...* This right here is like, you know, they'll go to extremes to make you think that you don't have something and it's out there like the missing link between man and monkey, you know. It's there somewhere, we just got to find out. You know, we know that man was a monkey, then he became a God. After he died, he became a God. As stupid as the monkey! [laughing]

14 But this is what they want you to believe and this is what they teach in all the schools. They're still hunting for the missing link, like the fountain of youth. They're still hunting for it. Well we have it all in *The Book of YAHWEH* and they've rejected it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 I would that they could see their ignorance, but, of course, they can't now. But Constantine is also the one that changed the Savior's Name from Yahshua in the Holy Scriptures--in the Inspired Writings of the Apostles and Prophets. He also changed the Name **YAHWEH**. It was done before him. It was done in Yereyah's time but Constantine just took up where his fathers left off, who were ruling Israyl in that time period. And he put out this book, this book they call the bible, which **YAHWEH** inspired, I can tell this and so did the *Number in Scripture* by H.L. Bullinger. I don't know if you've ever read that. But it proves that the bible that we have today, if you added anything to it, it wouldn't come out right according to the numbers that **YAHWEH** gives. And if you took anything away from it, it doesn't come out right. So we know it's complete. **YAHWEH** proved that. We have everything we need right here in *The Book of YAHWEH*. We do! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

16 And, of course, that's what they want to deny and they want to find something that will support Christianity somewhere. They haven't been able to find that so far. The Holy Scriptures do, the Inspired Scriptures.

17 Constantine, he had a constant fight with the Galileans. The Samaritan woman, when Yahshua gave her this Message, she went immediately and started gathering people to The House of **YAHWEH**. That is, to hear Yahshua's speeches. Yahshua brought forth the Way to keep the Sabbath, the True Way to keep the Sabbath. Well, that made all the Pharisees and Sadducees in Jerusalem angry with Him. He showed how they fell into a life of sin, as the Prophets showed.

18 But this Message, He put in this woman's

mind that really took hold and she said, "This Man tells me everything that I've ever done. And He's the Savior. He's the One Who was prophesied to be the Savior." Well, when they started coming to hear Him, they came to hear the same Message as the Apostles did and they found out that's exactly what the Prophets had been teaching. And Yahshua said to all of them, "You're a fool if you don't believe the Prophets, what the Prophets have spoken."

19 And, of course, this didn't match up with the governments in Jerusalem at that time. The violent men had taken over these governments in Jerusalem. They had taken over the whole land of Israyl. But they couldn't control it, because they were trying to issue peace by force and the force was being done by laws that they would pass. They'd pass a law to stop a person from doing a certain thing and one of them was to stop teaching anything except tradition and this is what they accused the Savior and the Apostles of doing. "Why are you going against the tradition of the elders? Well, this is blasphemy," they called it. "You're blaspheming **YAHWEH**. You're blaspheming the Lord." They'd already changed His Name, took His Name off of The House of **YAHWEH** and started calling it a temple. Changed His Name and caused the people to totally forget the Name **YAHWEH** in the days of Yereyah the Prophet, who also prophesied the future for us.

20 Constantine then, when he rewrote the Scriptures, that is, when he chose the two Gods Zeus; that is, Hesus or Zeus Krishna and said this is the God you're going to worship or you won't worship at all. We'll put you in a grave or let Circe come and get you and feed you to the swine and she's got a place down here called church. That's Circe. That's where the word church comes from. This has never been anything except Satan the devil's leadership into trying to kill off **YAHWEH**'s People who practice Holiness. And they are going after every form of Holiness.

21 Well, Samaria is still suffering, if you're watching the news because there is some Righteousness left there. And I told you years ago, these people that have some Righteousness, they're not going to have **YAHWEH**'s Protection and they're going to be caught in the middle because Satan's trying to get at The House of **YAHWEH**. And they're caught in the middle, between. They're between Satan and The House of **YAHWEH**. And Malachi Martin said the queen of heaven is going to make war against them, and the Scripture says she's going to make war against all forms of Holiness. So this is what you see that's coming forth at this time.

22 Now, the quartet is deeply involved with all of this. The quartet. The quartet, after four-fifths of the population are wiped out, they're actually going to repent, as we see in Prophecy.

23 Right now we're seeing the face of the dragon. Now, you saw last week when the Great Kohans showed this Face of **YAHWEH** that was shining over the Sanctuary, but the face of the dragon is what we're seeing on the news. The tornadoes that you're seeing, Yahshua predicted that in **Mattithyah 24**. They translated it **earthquakes**, but it means natural, what they call natural disasters that are out of control.

24 Everyone knows the firmament is out of control. Think about this, brethren. Adam wrote about the firmament and he said **YAHWEH** created this firmament that just surrounds the earth. He made it for the earth, for man, it protects the earth. How did he know that? He didn't have a telescope. He didn't have any scientific instruments. Before planes and men to fly them, he wrote about this firmament that we have almost destroyed to where it can't do its job to protect mankind. It was made for man, for man's protection. Now, it's totally out of control due to STDs, brought forth by sin, fornication, illegal lust, adultery, homosexuality, bestiality and sodomy. Those're the things the Scripture shows.

25 Scientists now see this in the atmosphere. They have instruments, great instruments, not as great as Adam had and his were not material! His were given direct from **YAHWEH**, the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

26 Experience is not the best teacher. **YAHWEH** is the Best Teacher and He's proved that over and over and over. But people will go off hunting, "Oh, let's go to this Turkey bible over here. Man! It's 1,500 years old." What do you think the *King James Version* is? Man, you got to be an idiot not to know that it dates back to Constantine with all the history we got. It shows exactly who changed it and then the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* admits they put it in there. Well, they put it in the Turkey bible too, the same things.

27 But the atmosphere is screwed up and that's the reason

we're seeing such violent storms that we have never seen before and your Savior 2,000 years ago, several hundred years before this Turkey bible, the Savior Yahshua Messiah told you what it was gonna be like in our time with these natural disasters, along with hatred that's shown all over the world.

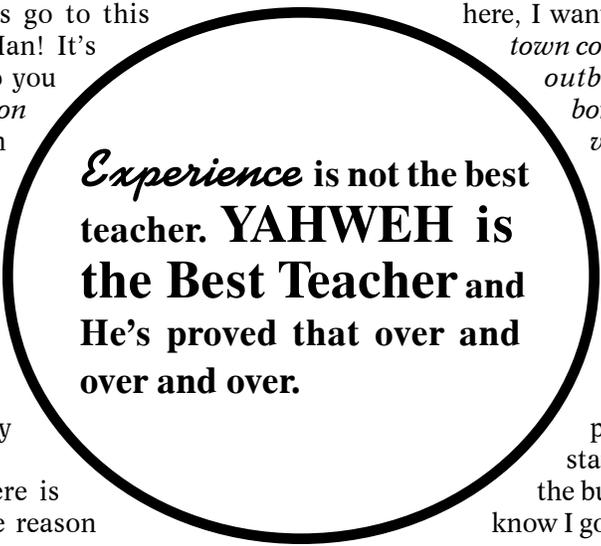
28 Have you seen any loving words or words of kindness between the United States and Syria or Samaria? And they're gonna be down on Turkey next probably. Already are, I think, from what someone said.

29 Here's another lie that was brought forth. I know that you've read a bunch of stuff about coffee, coffee drinking and how much damage it is. Well, of course, they've found out now that it's all lies, and Russia, by the way, is the ones that did all the tests, the Russian scientists. And tells that it's not linked with cancer at all. It's not linked with any disease at all. In fact, get this, in fact, they say, they are less likely to end up; that is, coffee drinkers, are less likely to end up with Type II diabetes than non-coffee drinkers.

30 Yes, coffee, like sugarcane was made by **YAHWEH**. Coffee, sugarcane, salt, they were all made for man by **YAHWEH**. Get on board and help me start teaching this. Become a true, full member of The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You'll see. It'll prove out.

31 The storms, they are the face of the dragon, the face of the dragon. They're part of what she's bringing across. *Twelve killed as storms ravage south Midwest...* It's covering seven states with winds, winds two hundred yards wide and 170 miles an hour, 170 miles an hour. They battered towns. They wiped the towns out.

32 There was one picture, if I can find it here, I want to show it to you. *Whole town completely gone after tornado outbreak. The line of storms bore down on cities from Ohio valley to Alabama, at times producing more than two dozen tornado warnings at a time...* There was one where a Catholic church, there was just the corner of the Catholic church, I don't know if you saw that, but it was destroyed--part of the building was still standing. A very small part of the building was still standing. (I know I got a picture here somewhere



*Experience* is not the best teacher. **YAHWEH** is the Best Teacher and He's proved that over and over and over.

if I can find it. Here it is.) Part of the building was still standing, this Catholic church building. And I'm not saying that those people are more wicked than anyone else but unless you repent, you're all gonna likewise perish, the Savior said.

33 Here's the only thing. Now this is a strong stone building and yet the wind destroyed that thing. This is the front door. You go in the front door and you can see the rest of it here laid totally down with the ground. That was the St. Joseph's Catholic Church, St. Joseph's Catholic Church. Midwest storm, Ridgeway, Illinois. I think that's right.

34 You saw the anger and the threats--the threats by Russia saying, if you attack Iran, this is gonna be global, catastrophic consequences, global catastrophic consequences if you attack Iran. That was played on your news but I wanted to repeat that. The Face of **YAHWEH** was shown to you. It was shown to two different witnesses. I praise **YAHWEH** for **YAHWEH** picking certain ones. I would like for everyone to bring a camera to the Feast and be ready to take pictures. Now, these two women, they stood in awe of this. They couldn't believe it. I can't believe it when I look in the mirror myself! [laughing] Nothing desirable. Nothing desirable there. That's what Yahshua was too, they said, nothing desirable. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 But **YAHWEH** chose that face to put over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days after He put that sign in the donkey cloud. He's putting a lot of things over The House of **YAHWEH** in clouds and two people saw it. They drew us pictures. Then the computer men put these pictures out. I don't know if you saw it or not but here it is. That's the face, if you could see it. That's as close as it will get. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

36 But the face here--this looks like a Tallit coming out over the Sanctuary, if you see it. It looks like a Tallit from my neck down and covering, going out on each direction of that. But it actually shows it, the Tallit is coming from the light of the eyes here. They said the sunlight--the light was actually coming through the eyes and the mouth. And they told me that last after several days. And I said man this is great because this means the light, the Light of **YAHWEH**, which means the Laws. And of course, this looks like a Tallit, which is the 613 Laws.

37 I was reading an article this morning that I keep in the back of my *Book of YAHWEH* where one of the newsmen was describing The House of **YAHWEH**. And they talked about us teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**, like the ancient Hebrews, they said and found in the first

part of *The Book of YAHWEH*. And, of course, that's exactly what we do. They went ahead and told that we taught that all the other religions on the face of the earth were turned away from **YAHWEH** and His Laws, which is true.

38 Now, on the other hand, this is the Face of **YAHWEH**. It's the 613 Laws of Peace that the Savior practiced one hundred percent, taught one hundred percent to the people. He taught this. He taught it to those that the Samaritan woman brought to Him. She went out immediately and went to work telling, "Come to this Man and see. Because this Man is the Prophet, He's the One the Prophets spoke of."

39 Well, here is the face of the dragon now that I want you to fully understand what we're seeing here. We're seeing the face of the dragon, what she produces. *U.S. troops quickly surge into Middle East...* Well, what for? U.S. troops. Yahshua didn't, He didn't carry a sword and He's the One Who we're supposed to follow. Of course, Billy Graham said we can't follow the Savior; that is, Billy Graham's son. He's, I guess, taken over from his dad who was the White House's minister.

40 *Clinton Blasts China, Russia over Syria...* So here's another face of Satan that we're seeing. Yahshua described it. He showed the hatred that was going to be in these Last Days. Now these are among religious people. They called themselves Christians.

41 *U.N. Agency. Iran rapidly expanding nuclear work...* Well they say they're doing it for a peaceful service, for utilities. The others accuse them of building bombs. Of which, I think, they admitted that Israel now has 325 nuclear bombs. Iran has none, so they're saying what are they worried about.

42 *Nearing retirement and surviving...* You saw this last week. *Nearing retirement and surviving on food stamps...* Yahshua said it was going to be that way in this time period, this generation, brought about by sin.

43 You saw this man last week, he was crying because he was hoping to get social security. He said, his name was ...*Manton is one of a record number 46 million Americans now on food stamps, an increase of, of twenty million people since the great recession in 2007. According to the US Department of Agriculture, 41% of food stamp recipients live in households where someone does earn a paycheck; the so-called working poor. To be eligible for food stamps for a family of four, the maximum income is 29,064 dollars. For a single person it's 14,160.*

44 ...John Manton receives \$780 a month in unemployment benefits which is due to expire in March... I believe we're in March at this time. He was crying. ...He said, "I'm going to lose my home if this takes place"... How did the Savior know that this would be so in this generation? The great civilized--we're the civilized. This is the best that we can do. This is the best of the best. The best that human beings can bring forth without **YAHWEH**.

45 And Kofi Annan is one of those men and he's been assigned to bring peace now in Syria, in the Syrian cities. Peace. Kofi Annan. A political peace that will, of course, bring forth democracy like they're setting up in Egypt right now, setting up democracy. This is another tool of Satan where you're free from the Laws of **YAHWEH**; free to go out and do whatever you want to do.

46 Here's some great news I think. *The Al Aqsa Mosque Center has released a statement saying that it has received information that Israel plans to divide up the temple mount into separate Jewish and Muslim section...* I think we showed that in this right here. [Shows *A Peaceful Solution To Building The Next Temple In Jerusalem* brochure] Anyway this is all the face of Satan and the Face of **YAHWEH** that's coming forth to the world today.

47 If you turn over to **Revelation** because we see this face of Satan that is brought forth by this religion, the religion. Constantine was a Catholic. The Pharisees were Catholics. They were the ruthless men called priests of Jerusalem in *Jeremiah*. They were sodomites. They're the ones that destroyed the temple, gave orders to Titus, the great general Titus who burnt down the temple. He first took everything out of it before he burned it. They said it was an accident, but everything was gone when he burned it, and he took all these artifacts to Rome. This is just a matter of history that they prefer not to be told, but yet they got the evidence everywhere and all you've got to do is look up the word Titus.

48 Well, before that they were called the elders of Israyl. They separated themselves in the days of Samuyl, the Priest of **YAHWEH** who was guiding, at that time, the twelve tribes who had counselors, Righteous counselors, counselors according to the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They rejected this because there was no money in it. It's like the Galileans. There was no money there. And people did not want to go to the schools of higher learning. The higher learning is what we see today that's bringing forth people--forty-five million people on food stamps. Wars--devices that we now own from the schools of

higher learning that can blot out the sun. Actually, they could kill off mankind if **YAHWEH** didn't stop it. But He will save alive one-fifth of mankind. He shows that.

49 Well we got up last week to **Revelation 6**. The Savior here, He was the One Who was opening the seals. The Lamb, the Lamb opened the seals, one of the seals. He was qualified to do this. Well, how did He qualify? First off He had to be a Son of Man.

50 One of the things that they said about the Turkey bible was that it said that Jesus, whom they probably don't even know His Name was Yahshua, but they said He was not a God. Wow! [laughing] He was not a God. Well, that was one thing they had right, of course. Yahshua was not a God, neither is **YAHWEH** a God. That was one of the reasons the pope was wanting to go see the book because they said that someone had been saying that **YAHWEH** and Yahshua, whom they said God and Jesus were not Gods. I don't know of anyone that says that except The House of **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

51 But no, they aren't Gods. They will never be Gods. I remember that one very high-powered preacher was always saying you could become a family, one of the God family and you could be like God himself. And he later found out about the Name of **YAHWEH** so he started preaching this. Then his tithe dropped off. It split in half in one month, they said, so he dropped the Name of **YAHWEH** and started calling Him "Eternal" instead and he did that till he died.

52 But here now in **Revelation 6**, we see the Lamb Who qualified, number one because He is the Son of Man. No, He's not a son of God. He is the Son of Man. "I will make man in My Image and I will give man Authority." And He has Authority because He qualified keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

53 Now you young Priests, listen to Me, **YAHWEH** can promote you. Priests and Priestesses, **YAHWEH** can promote you in this soon-coming Kingdom. And with what you know and what you learn between now and that time, it's very critical because He can give you jobs. He gave one very young person the job of a king over the nation of Israyl at one time. And if you put your trust in Him and you learn these things.

54 I know you've been studying some because I asked what was the name of the Samaritan woman. I will reveal that. I've had a lot of phone calls wanting to know and I tell them the same thing. I'm going to tell you... and I have a little bit of a pause. Well, "Tell me! Tell me!" I'm going

to tell you Yahshua's Memorial. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

55 It's a Prophecy that we've got to cry out-- that the donkeys are going to cry out. That's what the Prophecy says. It actually says that. Now look for it, if you can find that Prophecy. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

56 **Yahchanan 4:9. Then the woman of Samaria said to Him; How is it that You, being a Yahdai, ask a drink from me, a woman of Samaria? (For the Yahdaim have no dealings with the Samaritans.)...** Did you think about that?

57 A town that Yahshua went to called Bethany. Do the young Priests, does any one of you know what the word **Bethany** means? Raise your hand if you do. You don't. I'm disappointed. Any Priestesses know? Hmm. Don't leave home without it. [laughing]

58 The Samaritans, they were, you remember Abraham, Isaac, and Yaaqob, you remember those men. They're going to be in the Kingdom, Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob. You remember Yaaqob's well? That's where the Samaritan woman came to. She was a very poor person. According to history, she made a living carrying water.

59 The town, when they had a well, and they had a town with no water coming to it, they didn't build the town up close to the well because that's where the people came and watered their animals also. So the town was probably a half a mile or so from there. Try carrying a bucket of water for a half a mile. But that's what this woman did. She went and got buckets, people's buckets at people's homes. She went to the well and got water.

60 A lot of this took place in Oklahoma before the government started building wells and then after electricity, of course, came to that area they started pumping water to the houses. But think about it before that. When I went to school, the first two years of my school was a country schoolhouse, there was no such thing as water there. [laughing] They had a pump outside that was several yards from the schoolhouse and if somebody wanted a drink of water, they could go there and pump water if they had something to catch it in and usually it was your hands. You had a hard time pushing that handle down and getting down here and drinking that water when it flowed out, but that was the water.

61 Well, they paid these women and that's what this woman did. Now think about this woman. This woman was a worker. You got that,

boys? Girls? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] This woman was a worker. She went back and forth getting buckets, filling them up and taking them back to the people. That's how she earned her money at that time. After Yahshua met her, she spent her life bringing people to Yahshua to hear Him teach and this made all Israyl angry because of the people He was baptizing.

62 The word **Samaritan** or **Samaritans** that is written here in **Yahchanan 4:9** is translated from the Hebrew word **shimeron** and its root word **shamar**. These two words are listed on pages 1412 and 1414 of the *Hebrew and Chaldee Lexicon of the Old Testament* by Julius Furst which shows this word to mean *give heed to*. You get this? ...*give heed to, to observe, to attend strictly, to perform strictly, or exactly, to keep diligently; with the object of this diligence and strictness being the keeping of the covenant, the keeping of the Sabbath...* Keeping of the Sabbath. You know what this woman now and this area were. This is what it was talking about, Samaritans. ...*the reverence of [YAHWEH]...* The reverence of **YAHWEH**.

63 Now, this was after, after they'd done caused the people to forget the Name, but they didn't forget it there in that place. It was there. The reverence of **YAHWEH**. ...*acts of kindness, love, mercy, compassion, the keeping of the Law of [YAHWEH], the judgment of [YAHWEH], the appointed times, the word of [YAHWEH], the worship of [YAHWEH], the Work...* Work. ...*of [YAHWEH]...* That's all I'm going to read you right now, more of it later.

64 Go back now. What we've got here, we've got a woman, a diligent worker, a hard worker and now she's running her legs off trying to keep up with Yahshua and bring people to Him to be taught by Him and she's doing it diligently. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] You know we could gain ground. We could gain ground if we started trying to do as this Samaritan woman. [laughing] She, before that, how did she know that there was a Savior? She knew the Prophecy. That's how she knew it. And when this thing came to pass, she knew she had found Him. There wasn't any doubts about it. She even, she probably even signed that paper that said, "I want to be a part of The House of **YAHWEH**. I want The House of **YAHWEH** to judge me. I don't want the world to judge me." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] She'd probably tell you, you were sick if you didn't sign it and that **YAHWEH** was gonna meet you at the door,

Yahshua was, saying, “I don’t know what house you’re from. You’re wanting to be judged by the world. This is not the world. You’re wanting to be judged by the world? Man! Why are you standing here knocking on My door? Get away from me you who want to practice iniquity!”

65 **Revelation 6:1. And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were, one of the four...** One of the quartet now saying, one of the quartet. ...saying as with a voice like thunder: **Come and see.**

66 **Verse 2, And I looked, and behold, a white horse...** A white horse. ...and he who sat on it had a bow; and a crown... That is, authority. He had authority. ...authority was given to him: and he went out conquering and to conquer... This was not Yahshua. It’s far from anything that Yahshua would ever teach.

67 Look over back to **Revelation 5:6. And I looked, and behold, in the midst of the throne and the four living...** That is, the quartet. This is a Prophecy now of the quartet. ...and in the midst of the elders... Prophecy of the elders. ...stood a Lamb as though it had been slain, having complete Power and complete Knowledge and Understanding, which signify and represent the complete Plan of YAHWEH sent forth into all the earth... Now this is what Yahchanan saw in this Lamb Who was opening the seal.

68 Look down to **verse 8, And when He had taken the scroll, the four living creatures...** That is, the quartet. ...and twenty-four elders fell down before the Lamb... Now, this is in this time period now. In this time period we’re in, we’re going to see all of this take place. ...each one of them having a harp, and golden bowls full of incense, which are the prayers of the Saints.

69 **Verse 9, And they sang...** Well, this is the prayers of the Saints. End there. Go on down now and you see this same One in **Revelation 6:1** opening a seal.

70 Go back to **Daniyl** and you will see why. Hold your place there in **Revelation**. Look over to **Daniyl** now and you’ll see, in **Daniyl 12** and **verse 4**, page 683. Now Yahshua, the Lamb, prophesied from the foundation of the earth as **Revelation 5:6** says, prophesied from the foundation of the earth. The Plan of YAHWEH had to do with making mankind in His Own Image and Yahshua was in that Plan. From the foundation of the earth, He was in that Plan.

71 Now, **Daniyl 12:4**. Daniyl is given the

Prophecies. He’s given the Prophecies of the Catholic church, who has a supporting army, a huge supporting army who became the so-called “holy” roman empire. **Daniyl 11:31** shows you that the army stands on his part. Who is he speaking of? Go back to **Daniyl 7** and you’ll see he’s speaking of the one who changed the Laws.

72 **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack, to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change...** The Feast Days. That’s what that word times means. *The Amplified Bible* actually says that. ...and Laws... Change the Laws. ...and they will be given into his hand until a time, and times, and the dividing of time... Now that’s the religion. The army stands on his part.

73 Constantine was one of them, of course, and he’s the one that said, “We want nothing to do with the rabble of the Jews.” He was talking about the Galileans and Samaritans who were working, preaching the same thing, taking this Message that Yahshua started. He put it in motion. And these are the ones. They’re not The House of YAHWEH, but they are ones that are saying, this, this is a fact and bringing forth the Scriptures of YAHWEH.

74 That’s the reason the Pharisees could never do anything with the people in Jerusalem because these people in Galilee were diligent, zealous people for the Laws of YAHWEH and they kept spreading words. “Well, this is not right,” like Yahchanan. “It’s not right that you should have your brother’s wife.” Well, why? Because the Scripture says! That’s one of the Commandments, stupid. [laughing]

75 So this word kept spreading in Jerusalem and that’s the reason they could never establish a firm kingdom against the Kingdom of YAHWEH. Well they moved to Rome and then, what, what next? Here come Disciples and Disciples’ followers to Rome. Well, of course, they had to start slaughtering these people. And they killed them, history shows; some history says by the trillions. It said at least trillions of people that they killed, butchered over thousands of years here, trying to get rid of this Special Message that says, “I’m going to make man in My Image, after My Likeness and I’m going to give him Authority.”

76 Well, when they found this Turkey bible and it said that Yahshua is not a God, this kind of blows the steam out of it right here. And there’s no such thing as a trinity, you know, God the father, God the son, God the holy spirit. And one of them went and committed fornication with a woman and made her pregnant and brought forth a savior.

77 Well, these are the lies that they tell about the Savior. **YAHWEH**, Yahshua all of this was rejected. Here comes Yahshua from Galilee and He starts exposing the sins, their sins, keeping the Sabbath properly in front of them. Remember these, the Samaritan, this word here, it means they kept the Sabbath strictly. So they kept it under the instruction of Yahshua and this is what made Constantine so angry. And he says, "We want nothing in common with the rabble of the Jews." He was speaking, spitting as he spoke. "As the Jews," calling them Jews, but they were Galileans, Galileans, converts of Yahshua and the twelve Disciples.

78 Well, here now **Daniyl** is saying this is going to develop into a huge empire, a beast, he calls it, the fourth beast, which was the "holy" roman empire, the so-called "holy" roman Empire. Well where did it settle? In Rome. Every history shows this. No it wasn't, it wasn't from two babies that their mother rejected and a wolf, a she-wolf came and raised them. No, these are just myths to keep you from knowing the Truth. The Truth is found here in Daniyl. This one dates back, **Daniyl**, to about B.C.E. 534. That's much older than the Turkey bible. Why don't you come and get this one instead? It's found here, right here! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 Well, here Daniyl is talking about a great time of trouble and He's talking about a resurrection here in **verse 1**, a great time of trouble. Now, the Savior, Yahshua, He spoke of this great time of trouble. Why? He's opening the seals, opening the seals. He's the Only One Who had Authority to do so. And now He stands as High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, opening these seals to the House.

80 And the House--brethren, if you think about it, if you think about the stupidity that's going forth that I just only brought just a little bit of it, but it brings forth a hatred and confusion. It's bringing forth wars. It's bringing forth what you see in **verse 1** here, this great time of trouble. Now there's a resurrection at the end of this that **YAHWEH** says the Son of Man is also going to do. As in Adam all die, so in Adam also will bring forth the resurrection. That's what the Apostles taught.

81 What resurrection?! "No, you're not resurrected. You just leave this body and go to another one." There're some rats. Is that where you went? No monkeys! Back to the monkeys. Just monkeying around! [laughing] You see how stupid

all of this is, but yet they run, and, "Oh wow, what news this is that the pope wants to see a 1500 year old Turkey bible." Isn't that just simply amazing? This has got to be Righteousness. No, it has nothing to do with Righteousness. Righteousness is keeping the Laws.

82 You know, Ash Wednesday, Ash Wednesday, you know, they're supposed to repent for forty days of sin. Problem is they don't know what sin is. This bible here that's over 2,000 years old, you need to look into it. It says sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. It was written by the Holy Apostles that you claim was one of yours. That Holy Apostle named Kepha, you changed his name to Peter as a dishonor, he said you're all like a bunch of pigs that once you're washed you turn to wallowing in the mud. You're like a bunch of dogs who eat something, vomits it up, and then eats it again. You can't get out of the rut; you're like a dog chasing his own tail round and around. A 1,500 year old Turkey bible? Come back to the Truth, the beginning, *The Book of YAHWEH*. [laughing, applause]

83 Well here **Daniyl** he says in **verse 4** now, he shows that after Daniyl saw this, the resurrection and the big time of trouble, then Daniyl closes the scene. **YAHWEH** says, "Seal it up. Seal it up with seven seals." It was sealed with seven seals which was completely hidden, completely hidden. Like Adam when he left the garden, when he left The House of **YAHWEH**, he was totally cut off from Eternal Life. So he can't eat it and he can't partake of it now. And a guard was put there, the enmity against the Laws of **YAHWEH**, your carnal lust. And **YAHWEH** says, you've got to overcome it. You've got to overcome this.

84 Get your mind on this Samaritan woman and think of what this woman was doing for a living. A half a mile, at least to the city and the city reached for another mile. This would have been a mile and a half if she'd carried water clear to the other side and there's only one well. And she ran and did it. And then after--she got paid for that now. After she met Yahshua, she ran and got people and she brought them to Yahshua. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 Well, **YAHWEH** in the Last Days, "I will establish My House in the Last Days." Yahshua will be the High Priest over the House. He will open the seals so we can tell the people what is coming on this world including this great time of trouble here. How it's going to take place, and how many

people are going to be left, all of that, He's opened the seals so we can see it.

86 But it was sealed until the time of The End where He says in **Daniyl 12:5**, He said, **Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Two others, two others, one of them dressed in linen and Yahshua High Priest over this.

87 And notice in **verse 10**, the last part of it, **...none of the wicked will understand...** No, they're gonna run off chasing Turkey bibles and Turkey manure--playing on their fiddles until the Titanic sinks. [laughing]

88 The dog chasing his tail, they'll never catch it and it wouldn't amount to anything even if they caught it. It's still the same old dirty mess. You wash it and they go back and wallow in it again. That's the world. That's Satan the dragon's face upon mankind, along with the wars, the fighting, the hatred, the confusion, confusion. A 1500 year old bible? [Holds up *The Book of YAHWEH*] This one dates back to the beginning. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

89 We've got a Feast. Let's make it the best one that we've ever had. Get closer to **YAHWEH** than ever before now. Get your mind on the Work, the Work. This Work is what's reaching the world. What you're doing right now, you're practicing for that Great Marriage Supper where Yahshua is going

to serve you.

90 If you think about this--I saw this in a dream--the room in **YAHWEH** Shammah, you know, it was as big as the state of Texas. The measurements of that city, if you'll check it out--it's huge. But I could see Abel at the far end, if you remember, at the far end, that's several hundred miles that I could see Abel. I could see his face. I could see the servants dashing back and forth and I could see the faces, every one of them plain and clear, clear back to the very end and people dressed on both sides and we were there, brethren. We were there. Praise **YAHWEH**! [crying, applause]

91 The food that Yahshua is going to cook us, I bet you, I bet you it's fish! It seemed like that was his most honored food. It is mine. [laughing] He is going to serve you and you're going to see Him. You're going to see Yahshua in that time period. And that's gonna be very soon brethren. We've got some real great things to look forward to here if we'll just brace ourselves, overcome and endure. You know, it's not much longer till we're going to receive our rewards and then we'll have the Power, the Authority, the Authority from **YAHWEH** because we are the sons of man.

92 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Nine

## The Face Of Satan Is Mammon/Money, Illegal Lust, And Lustful Gain. The Face Of YAHWEH Is Servitude, Bringing Forth The Man

03/10/12

---

*K Tsephanyah If you'll all please stand, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Shalom everyone! It's coming, isn't it? [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Yes! Yes! Yes! You may be seated. I tell you, I'm more thankful than ever to be in The House of **YAHWEH**. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Let's see, what was I supposed to start with? The news, that news is, of course, showing us what they have planned from an inebriation. The Scripture calls it drunkenness, drunkenness. Those're the words in **Revelation** and then confusion, of course, in **Leviticus 18**. You need to remember that. The uncleanness, you know, this is the face of Satan that we've been talking about, the uncleanness, disease epidemics, and then, of course, the confusion that leads to war.

3 And the sermon today is about how to get rid of that confusion. And of course, Yahshua set us the Perfect Example. He's the one Who's opening the seals for us. Has He opened the seal to show you the name of that woman? No? [laughing] That woman. That woman. You gotta know it now before Passover. And Yahshua is the only one Who can

open the seals. Did you get that? It's all sealed up. Nobody can get it unless Yahshua opens for them the seal. Now you gotta, you gotta remember that. Pray! Study hard! Seek this! Seek it with all your heart as Daniyl said.

4 No, it wasn't Mary Magdalene. We know her name! [laughing] You're gonna be greatly surprised when you see it. I don't expect you to see it. I really don't, because of the fact that Yahshua has to open the seal for you to see it. And if He doesn't open the seal it's forever sealed, you'd never find it. Isn't that something how **YAHWEH** could hide something in black and white and you'll think "Ah man! What a dummy I was!" Not really. For 6,000 years they've said they've been trying to seek this thing out.

5 Remember, that Lamb was slain from the foundation of the earth. The Lamb Who is opening the seals for us today, slain from the foundations of the earth. Cain and Abel. Abel actually slayed the Passover lamb, before Passover, on the day that **YAHWEH** brought the children of Israyl out and told them to slay the Lamb. All of this is in the Plan of **YAHWEH** to bring forth a Man Who could now

---

*Pray! Study hard! Seek this! Seek it with all your heart!*



open the seals for us, Who's sitting at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**.

6 And all of this is shown in Scripture just as plain as the nose on your face when you look in the mirror. Speaking of faces, it was seen again over the Sanctuary yesterday and they got a picture of it this time--on their phone. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 Now the Feast is only three weeks away. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes! Three weeks. The women are already preparing for it. They've been preparing for several weeks, the women have, workers. There's a rewarding place of service for everyone, or anyone, who would like to become great, who would truly like to become great in the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. And before Passover is out, you'll see how and where you're falling short, I hope.

8 It's a lot to this woman that Yahshua, of course, wants you to see. And He points it out to you. We read over it. It's like funny books or, you know, novels. And in fact one person told me, he wrote a letter and said, "Why should you believe that, it's just a bunch of goofy writings that they've gathered up from past history." He was at a seminary at the time.

9 How many know where the word seminary, bible seminary comes from? Now I want our young priests to really get inquisitive about these things. I asked you about **Bethany**. And of course, hopefully you've found out what **Bethany** actually means.

10 In ancient times, these are some of the leaks that've come out here lately. But they're quoted from encyclopedias. I told you what church meant. It comes from the word Circe. And Circe was the one that gathered up all the dead bodies of the Saints, or at least people who were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and they slaughtered them in the arenas. They called this crusades. And the pope told them, "Stop fighting among yourselves, come with us and we'll get you or we'll make you rich," and, of course, that's the face of Satan.

11 You can't serve mammon and **YAHWEH** at the same time. That's what's the problem with the world today that we're seeing in that part of the earth, or fourth part of the earth, in and around the great River Euphrates. Hurt not the oil and the

wine. That's the oil and the money, of course, that comes with it, that gives them their lifestyles and their power. You got money, you got power, they say, they claim. Well, our hope is in **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 *In ancient times seminaries were made Church brothels where bishops and priests met to 'exchange semen'...* I hate to say that, but that's what the encyclopedia says. *...in homosexual activities in a 'pull-pit' ('pulpit today');*... And this comes from the *Diderot's Encyclopedia* of 1759.

13 *...Knowledge of the existence of male priesthood brothels in Christian tradition is 'pregnant with consequences' (The Concise Oxford Dictionary, p 1131)...* If you want to read it for yourself. *...and is rarely mentioned by church historians today...* Wonder why. [laughing]

14 *Seminaries. The training of priests...* A school, training of priests. *...ministers or rabbis...* Yes, they all come from the same. *...from Latin seminarius. Of seed, from semen...* Did you get it?

15 This world is so sick and they don't even know why. And they're eating, eating stuff that they put back in their meats today, and they don't even have to list what they put in it. You see how sick they're getting? And then the same sick people go to Manhattan and do a Manhattan project that will kill four-fifths of the earth's population before it finally stops.

16 *...semen or seed, suffixed from semen, seminary...* Did you ever get invited to a bible seminar, seminary, or seminar? [laughing] I used to go to them. Wow! I didn't get involved in homosexuality, believe me. Believe that! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I went there thinking I was gonna learn Prophecy, but I didn't learn any Prophecies from those places.

17 I want you to turn over to **Luke**. Remember the face of Satan because you're seeing it everyday now on the news. It, as Yahshua said now, that mammon is a root of all evil. And of course, this is what the schools of higher learning are all about. This is the reason that Galilee wanted nothing to do with them. They stayed to themselves and no king wanted to be over them. They wanted to wipe them all out, but they just didn't see any way that they could train them in what they call their modern society, civilized Christianity. The Galileans wanted nothing to do with sodom or gomorrah.

18 But in **Luke 7** now, believe it or not the Savior here is giving us a great lesson and that's why it's so very important to see this message that He's giving about this woman. And I hope before the Feast is out that I can cover all of this. But if

---

*Well, our hope is in Yahweh.  
Praise Yahweh.*

---

you'll look to **Luke 7**, we see here, about **verse 18**, He shows Yahchanan, Yahchanan the Immerser, who was a Prophet, and a Great Prophet Yahshua said. And He sends a message to Yahshua when he was in jail from his Disciples.

19 And Yahshua says in **Luke 7:22**. **Then Yahshua, answering, said to them: Go, and inform Yahchanan what things you have seen...** Here.

20 And He says in **verse 23**, **And blessed is he, whoever will not be offended by Me.**

21 And then **verse 24**, **...What did you go out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken by the wind?...** What am I supposed to look like? The man who's prophesied, the Prophet who's Prophesied to be sent, what's that person supposed to look like?

22 **Verse 25**, **...A man clothed in expensive garments?...** Then, the Apostle Yaaqob, if you remember, he said people want to cling to the rich, but the rich, he says, are they not the ones that drag you into the courts and throw you in prisons and oppress you, take your stuff away from you, take your possessions away from you.

23 That's what the schools of higher learning are about and they fight each other. From day one, they fight each other. You saw the article on the schools, even the lawyers' schools, they're a fraud, as you saw in that article. (That was played I think, wasn't it? No? Oh, it wasn't. It wasn't played. Well, maybe next week then.) It's a fraud to coax people into these schools of higher learning to be lawyers. And then, as showed yesterday on the news, the man, so many people, they go to these schools and this one man was working in a pizza joint with a college degree to be a lawyer. But he said there wasn't any jobs.

24 Well, A Prophet. **verse 26**, **But what did you go out to see? A prophet? Yes, I say to you, and much more...** Yahchanan, speaking of Yahchanan. **...more than a Prophet.**

25 **Verse 27**, **This is he, of whom it is written: Behold, I will send My Messenger before Your Face, who will prepare Your Way before You.**

26 **Verse 28**, **For I say to you: Among those who are born of women, there is no greater Prophet than Yahchanan the Immerser...** But notice the next sentence. **...But he who is least in the Kingdom of YAHWEH is...** greatest.

27 Now, I said is greatest because that's what He taught His Disciples. The one greatest among you is the servant of all. The one, the worker, that's the one that's great, the one that prepared the meal for you to eat. You don't have to go to the field and gather it, it's already gathered for you, prepared to make it taste very delicious. These are workers

that work voluntarily doing, preparing the meals for Yahshua and **YAHWEH** and us, all of us.

28 And **YAHWEH** was the very first Servant to mankind, to actually do this. And then He says, He hadn't changed. Yahshua said at the Marriage Supper He's going to come out and serve us. I said I really want to help in this. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 But **Luke 7:28**, **...But he who is least in the Kingdom of YAHWEH is greater than he...** Yahchanan, greater than Yahchanan the Immerser who was a great man.

30 Now, Yahshua dealt with a bunch of Pharisees and Sadducees, a bunch of lawyers. They're the ones that had Him arrested, paid money to get him arrested. Gave people an immunity from the law to testify against Him. Guaranteeing them they wouldn't be prosecuted if they'd just tell lies against this Man so they could kill Him. They sought to kill Yahshua, a Servant Who came to actually die and pay the price for their sins and everyone else in the world. And they sought the opportunity almost immediately to get rid of this Man, to kill Him.

31 And here in **verse 30**, **But the Pharisees and lawyers; experts in the Law of YAHWEH, rejected YAHWEH's Plan for themselves, and were not baptized by him....** By **YAHWEH**--Yahshua or by Yahchanan.

32 **Verse 31**, **Then Yahshua said...** Now, these are the Pharisees and the lawyers that Christianity says kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And of course, they teach that was what was wrong with them. That was their great sin, keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They were living by the letter of the Law, they said. Of course, they didn't. They didn't keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They didn't live by the letter of it at all. And if they'd have lived by the letter of it at all, they would have got the Spirit of **YAHWEH** from those Laws because it would have changed their total personality, their total character, as **Psalms 19** said, talking about how great the Laws of **YAHWEH** are, how they convert the whole person, or as the *King James Version* says, convert the soul, which they say is an inner spirit.

33 If I could just get people to read these Scriptures then they would start seeing how far off Christianity is. It's still the same rotten stinking mess that it ever was, otherwise, they wouldn't be putting contaminated meat in your food. And the government wouldn't be passing, they're the ones that set up the so-called health department to inspect this and they don't even have to list it when they put it in there. And you buy it, innocently

thinking that it's ok to eat. And here it's been contaminated, ammoniated, cooked, trying to kill the bacteria that's in it. And then disguised like they disguised, you know, they don't kill all of this stuff, but they disguise it like they disguised the cow feed when they were grinding up this same rotten mess and putting it in cow feed and wound up with mad cow disease. You don't hear of that anymore. Why?

34 You don't hear much about the trouble that's going on here and there in the world because the government has the news censored. I told someone yesterday to turn channel 32 on to see what the government allows channel 32 to present. Then I'll go over to channel 12 to see if they play the same thing on channel 12. Well, the government controls the news media. And surely everyone knows that by now. Well, this is the beastly system.

35 Years ago, if you heard Israeli Prime Minister Netanyahu say it, the one that's causing the troubles here in Israel is the news media. Well, what's causing it in Iran? Why do you want to go to Iran? No news media there? [laughing] They're the ones that're causing the trouble. What's causing the wars? The Apostle Yaaqob gave that too. He said rich people fulfilling their lusts. Fulfilling their lusts. Going to bible seminars. Going to church. Killing, and wanting to kill Yahshua everyday.

36 And we brought that out in Scripture years ago. I know a year ago, or two years ago, that they're sacrificing Him everyday and won't quit. And still won't repent, even after, **Revelation 9** says, that a third of the people are dead. After they've killed one third of them around that fourth part of the earth, they still won't repent. They will keep on with their inebriated invention of the nuclear bomb until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out through this confusion and they won't repent **YAHWEH** said. They still won't repent. Well, of course, they're told to repent by their bibles in **Acts 3:19. Acts 3:19.**

37 Well, the Pharisees and the lawyers, notice, they rejected **YAHWEH's** Plan. And this is what people do today. His Plan is to make man in His Image, remember, after His Likeness, then give to them Authority. And of course, Yahshua, He was the first One to accomplish this.

38 Then He says, in **verse 31, Then Yahshua said: To what, then, will I compare the men of this generation? And what are they like?**

39 **Verse 32, They are like children sitting in the marketplace, and calling to one another, saying; We played the flute for you, but you did not dance; we mourned to you...** We mourned for you, or to you but you didn't hear.

40 There's another Scripture that shows the children, now it was mistranslated and changed to people. But the regular word there is children crying out in the temple precincts where Yahshua was. They knew He was present at that time. They were crying, the Scripture says, "Hosanna." Remember what the word **Hosanna** means *please save us now*. They were actually crying to Him.

41 Well, it would ruin **YAHWEH's** Plan and you wouldn't see how wicked this evil system could be in The End when it brings itself to a fulfillment. And that's what **YAHWEH** is letting be done. He's allowing this to be done, holding nothing back as He said. He's holding nothing back from this generation. And He gives you in **Genesis 49** what it's going to be like, all the things that have come down to us from the twelve tribes of Israyl.

42 Someone said last week, it says to the Jew first and also to the Greek. And they said why is there so much emphasis put here to show that there're Greeks if this is not another race? I couldn't believe it, but I went ahead anyway and explained it. But if you'd look up the word **Greek** you'll see the difference in the dictionaries, you'd see the difference. But if you'd go back to **Genesis** where **YAHWEH** says, I separated the languages. I separated them with language. That's the only thing that separates mankind.

43 No, He didn't create new races. They all came from Noah and his family. Before that, they came from Adam and Eve. Try to get that in your head and then believe **YAHWEH** when He said, "I separated them with language." Well, why are some black? Because everybody has black pigment. And if you study anything about breeding, and you know that you can pick people or animals with these pigments that you want, the colors, that gives you the color in their hair. Some have red hair. You can pick those with the strongest pigments for red hair by merely looking at them and taking them by sight, and of course, when you match them together those pigments are going to become very strong.

44 If you match people like this, this is where the colors came from, it was just breeding. Hitler bred blue eyed, blond haired men and women. He didn't see his mistake till later when their bodies started breaking down. But inbreeding is not healthy. The way **YAHWEH** made it with the mixture always continuing is the healthiest thing that you could do. You can't separate it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 I've known dog breeders that started inbreeding dogs and they had dogs that were out there barking at the moon they were so crazy.

Well, this is the way the inebriated Manhattan project came about. First off, they were separated by language and then the most violent chose the very thing. And of course, this has all increased as **YAHWEH** said it would in **Genesis 49**. This was the way it was in Yahshua's day, but it's even stronger now at this time. And He says this is exactly opposite to what **YAHWEH** wants out of you, and will not allow in His Kingdom. If it's not changed, He just won't allow it. You won't be there.

46 But He says ...**we mourned to you, but you did not weep.**

47 **Verse 33, For Yahchanan the Immerser came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and you say; He has a demon...** Well, the reason they said it wasn't because he was living on certain foods, but because he was teaching a certain doctrine, "it's not right for you to have your brother's wife". It's not suitable. Well, why is it not suitable? Because it puts something in your body that's going to cause inebriation to a certain group in Manhattan in the new world, in the new world, yes, that's going to kill four fifths of the earth's population. That's why He doesn't want it; that's why you shouldn't have your brother's wife, stupid.

48 Well, of course, they rejected Him; they rejected the Savior. And then, now that's the face of Satan. You see this face of Satan right here, rejection. And then you see it from **Genesis** all the way through to **Revelation**. And then He says finally in the last part, come and I'll show you this great whore that sits on seven hills that's the leader of the kings of the earth, leader of the quartet at this time. Now remember that when we study the quartet, who is actually leading the quartet and binging this about.

49 But notice here they didn't weep. They didn't. They did not weep when they were mourned in front of them. If there'd been money for them they would. They would have put on a show of weeping, I'm sure, if there's enough money in it.

50 **Verse 36, Then one of the Pharisees invited Him, that He would dine with him. So He went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to eat...** Now, of course, this was a lesson but it was a lesson that was demonstrated there for His Disciples. But it was a lesson to be talked about, to lay a Foundation for us today, the Foundation of **YAHWEH**, the Foundation of the Prophets and Apostles with Yahshua being the Chief Teacher, the Head Teacher right now, the One Who opens the seals for us. A lot of these things were done in

front of the Disciples because the Disciples' jobs were to write them down for us.

51 This last remnant is the one, the really important remnant that will be first and, by man came death, by the son of man came death, by man, by one man death entered into the world. Well, by the son of man or sons of men will the resurrection be. So, but who's going to do it? Could be that this woman right here when she's resurrected is going to be given a very high position, because He talks about a certain woman here.

52 He says, **Then one of the Pharisees invited Him, that He would dine with him. So He went into the Pharisee's house, and sat down to eat...** Well, no doubt this was a hypocrite, of course, from His very talks later. Yahshua went there to prove the point, because He just gave you this point above here showing that they weren't mournful; they're not mournful. They are without sympathy. They're without the normal sympathy, love that was put in, that was actually placed in **YAHWEH's** People--His creation, and that's the trait that should have been bred stronger.

53 Now it wasn't, it was weakened. It weakened. The violent chose the violent. The wicked chose the wicked. And **YAHWEH** tells us not to be in the wicked's company. The Apostles tell us that, because it will come off on you. Don't be among the wicked. Come out from among them and be separate, and don't touch or eat the unclean things.

54 I don't know if they even showed this. (Did they show that this was not all beef, that it was just different kinds of rotten foods that were put in that hamburger?) It's amazing what they will do to food, and you go and buy it. And you remember, not too long ago somebody said that the meat is contaminated. This is not a new thing. They said when you look at this hamburger meat you think it's all beef. He said, you really don't even know what all has gone into this. There're so many different things going into it. And the reason this man was bringing it out, because he was trying to sell people on his all beef and nothing but beef he said. [laughing].

55 When you go to some of these joints to eat, you don't know. And of course, this has been going on for quite some time, and the hospitals keep getting richer and richer. This is what it's all about. These same people are in the drug business, hospital business, lawyer business, and so forth.

56 Well, this woman now. Behold, He was at this Pharisee's house, and this was probably a high, mighty Pharisee, thinking how proud he was

because he was a Roman, because he was born a Pharisee and his mother and daddy were Pharisees. Well, that's your breeding program, not that they were looking for Righteousness here and they wanted to pick two people who were Righteous and bring those two Righteous people together to multiply that gene that you get; the same way you get when you try to multiply colors. If you would multiply genes of Righteousness you would get Yahshua. That's what occurred. Now, do you see what I'm talking about? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

57 Now, He's wanting to demonstrate this to us fully. And He says, **Luke 7:37, And behold, a woman...** Tells about this Pharisee where He goes in to, to eat with him for a purpose, of course. He wants you to see how high and mighty this Pharisee thinks he is.

58 It makes me think of **Isayah 14** where Satan lifts herself above the congregation. And the breeding that came from that woman, what would it produce? Well, you see it, the face of Satan throughout the whole world today. Because she's the one that put this in operation, this deception that actually brought forth this breeding that **YAHWEH** says, "this is going to be in the Last Days." And He shows you every one of these tribes and what comes down to us today.

59 Greeks? Well, the dictionary says Greek-speaking Jews. That made them a Greek, the language. **YAHWEH** divided the languages. He didn't make new races. We all came from one but we're bringing these traits down to us. And He says. "Don't choose a wife here, go where I tell you to and take this wife." Why? He wanted to bring forth the Righteous traits. When He bred, when He mixed Abraham and Sarah together He got two very Righteous traits there that multiplied. They double when you do this. They double. And the next generation will double, and the next generation, if you'll keep it up.

60 Of course, Satan tried to get others into this, if you remember. Satan tried to ruin this breeding program that **YAHWEH** had for Yahshua. It will be kept. This is one of the things in the Garden of **YAHWEH** that you and I as members of the **YAHWEH** Family will guard and keep in the future. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] No weak traits of inebriation, of drunkenness, of disobedience will ever be allowed into it. And of course, the disobedience, if you remember, that was a trait that He showed in the twelve tribes that spreads and multiplies and becomes strong.

61 And you listen to the dad bragging and

pretty soon, you know, he'd be running down the Priests of The House of **YAHWEH** because they wanted him to do certain things and he didn't want to do it, and so he runs them down to his children. Well, that, too, just adds to the vicious genes--the hateful violent genes that he already had in his children, and they come forth worse than the others, and then they blame The House of **YAHWEH**. Well, that's Satan, the accuser of our brothers are cast down.

62 Well, the woman, He says in **Luke 7:37, And behold, a woman in the city, who was a sinner...** A very deep sinner. This word here means outstanding sinner. So she had sunk pretty deep into her sins. **...when she learned that Yahshua was dining in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster jar of ointment.**

63 Now if you think about this, it seems like it was just an instant thing, here was a woman, heard Yahshua was there. Well, how did she know Yahshua? And when she came in and went to putting her hands on him, you know, you would know, you should know right here, that this was a long relationship. It had been going on for a year, in fact. The difference in **Luke** and **Yahchanan Mark** would show you that. If you look at the dates in which they were written and each event was done, you'd know that this event here occurred a year later after the woman was taught by Yahshua.

64 But here is, dining in the Pharisee's house, brought this alabaster jar of oil and started anointing Him, in this house. Well, of course, this wasn't just a house. It was a house or a religious building where certain things were done. It wasn't just a private house; and that's what is displayed here. What you would get if you didn't study it deeper, you'd think well, he lived in this mobile home down here and He was inside and here comes this woman broke down the door and run in there and started pouring oil on this Man.

65 It wasn't that way at all. She had a certain job to do and there was Inspiration that brought this about long before this occurred, and the Inspiration kept getting stronger and stronger and stronger until she got enough money together and bought some very expensive oil. She wasn't a rich woman. She wouldn't have been, probably wouldn't have come to Bethany, which later on she showed up there. Bethany was a house of poverty. It's also called a house of misery, called a house of figs.

66 Why would it be called a house of figs? Do you know? Do you remember a story where a Prophet, a man wanted to be healed and he used figs to do it? Remember that? Many times they used figs

for certain things. This was one of the many herbal formulas that was used to cure cancer, cure migraine headaches. If you have migraine headaches a fig, one fig will stop it. It will kill it in its tracks. If you don't have it, but you know it's coming, it'll stop it before it gets there, one single fig. Now this is a scientific fact and they know this now, you know, scientifically.

67 But anyway, behind every statement there's a meaning in the Holy Scriptures. Don't pass up any of it. Study it. Look up every word. Make sure you understand the words. From now until Passover, from now until Passover when I'm going to reveal the name of the woman, of that woman in a way that Yahshua wants her glorified, and in a way that **YAHWEH** is going to glorify all of you; all of you who will humble yourselves, of course, and train and become what He wants.

68 And this last part that I'm going to bring you is a little bit more difficult to do, because it's getting rid of your angry points, your rage that rises up within you when Yahshua tells us rejoice because of persecution, because they hate you and despitefully use you and persecute you and so forth. Now it's a hard thing to do.

69 This woman was being persecuted. In fact, everybody in Bethany was looked down on. Everybody in Galilee was looked down on. It wasn't called Bethany for nothing. **Bethany** means *misery*, *misery*, means *poverty*. These people were poor, miserable, crying out for help. Did anyone hear? The Pharisees didn't. So this shows the hearts of the Pharisees, who started what they call churches and church seminars and seminaries that I just read you to begin with, and killed the victims who were crying out, mourning to them. But they didn't hear it. They didn't weep, because they had no weeping, without natural affection--one of the Apostles said.

70 This is to the point that they have come. Will they be lost? No. They will actually, these same people that died in their sins, as Yahshua said, many of them will probably make it in the resurrection. You will resurrect them. That's your job. That's one of the jobs, raising the dead, that's one of the jobs Yahshua's going to give us. He's already assigned it to the Priests. And that Power is going to be achieved, of course. "I will make man in My Image and I will give him My Authority." This Authority,

well that's part of the promise of that and the command to work towards that.

71 Now there're some little things that can hold us back and I've never brought this out before and as The End grows near, so do the finishing touches on The House of **YAHWEH**, looks like. And this Passover, if I can get enough of this covered before Passover to where you can all be working on it, I think you're going, you know, you're already seeing signs from the Savior, so He knows, He knows that you're going to make it. The donkey cloud, that was the first. That was the start. Praise **YAHWEH**. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

72 The sign above the sanctuary saying, "This is My House, I'm here." The square box, that's the Holy of Holies sitting right over the top of this Sanctuary. And the next one was The House of **YAHWEH**, and that was a sign that was given to these two women, to those women. Those women have names.

73 This other one has a name too. And we're going to be rejoicing with Yahshua this Passover, not the woman, she's dead. We'll resurrect her. Then she will rejoice when she knows what Yahshua has done while she was sleeping in bringing forth the donkeys that bring forth the Righteousness, that bring forth the Authority to resurrect her. Now that is you. That's something to rejoice about. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Now think about this in time of trouble. Trouble don't always come in big packages. It comes in small packages too, and promotes, promotes retaliation, anger and retaliation, hatefulness, discouragement, oppression. It promotes all of this. But you can overcome it. If you couldn't **YAHWEH** wouldn't tell you to. You can! And you can start looking to Yahshua as this woman did to Yahshua. She knew what that Man was gonna suffer. She'd been taught a lot by this Man and she knew what He was gonna suffer and she got Him ready for it, helped in getting Him ready. And she didn't care the shame or whatever. She did it in public because Yahshua wanted this to be done in public to teach a lesson, a great lesson, a valuable lesson that we'll see next week, **YAHWEH** willing.

75 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Ten

## The Passover Lamb Yahshua Messiah Must Be Eaten (Cherished) Along With Bitter Herbs Of What The World Is Suffering At This Time 03/17/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! Ah that's wonderful. [laughing] You may be seated. May **YAHWEH** bless each and every one of you. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The articles we've got to, next week, we've got to have that one article back on what they're saying about Israel because the news articles are going with it--some more that I just discovered a few minutes ago. Whew! I got out of breath. I'll get it back. I'm not dead. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 I've got a very important announcement here. I made it last week and apparently I made it wrong. And I said well write out what you want me to say. So here's what they want me to say: If you want to look put together like the women with your Holy Garments, men, we can make a matching set of Tallit, Kippah, and clips for you. **Genesis 3:21**. Holy Garments are Holy as **YAHWEH** says. Okay, got that everybody? I read it just like they said they wanted me to announce it. Apparently, they got some matching sets, women and men. If I didn't I'll read it again next week! [laughing]

4 (Law schools, I didn't want that one. Oh I see, ok, ok. I gotta catch up on where I am here.)

There's something very intriguing here. Of course, the news articles that you saw, it just shows how close we're getting here and could go at any time. And **YAHWEH**'s House is coming to perfection too. So, just, I think by Feast we're going to see a bunch of great changes.

5 This morning I saw, coming in, I kept noticing the people coming in and I thought, you know, it started way before daylight. I hardly ever see anyone before daylight when I'm looking out. But the cars were coming in and I thought, man there must be a lot of people from out of town here. Are there a lot of people from out of town? Man the sanctuary is full but nobody from out of town. Hmmmm.

6 Something else I noticed this morning, I noticed your hair is shining and your nails, your nails, wow! Look at that. You're gonna have to keep them clean now, because they're growing fast. That's the men too. I didn't notice the women. Drinking a lot of whey, that'll keep it going [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Don't let your nails get dirty.

7 I remember, this one will wake you up. I remember in the broomcorn fields this woman she was wanting to fix up some hand washing things with brushes and some strong lye soap. And she



said, "Maggie, I swear that some of them men never wash or never clean their fingernails except when you cook fried chicken." Finger licking! We serve a lot of fried chicken here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

8 Oh, I forgot to bring the aprons. If someone's hearing me, if you'd bring those aprons, I've got them laid out on the table; I'd like to show them. They've got the picture that appeared, that two women saw over The House of **YAHWEH**, and light coming out the eyes and the mouth. That was my picture that somebody sent to the lonely-hearts club and they rejected it. I got another letter from them. They said, "Yes, Hawkins we're lonely but we're not that lonely." [laughing] Well, anyway, guess what? That picture, that the stones, rather, that the builders rejected has actually, **YAHWEH** chose it to go over the Sanctuary here, and show that this is His Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 It was pointed out to me that I was arrested in February 2008 for teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and showing how they're breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**-- how the whole world, all the religions are breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH** and causing all kinds of trouble, including these bad storms. Now, these bad storms that you're seeing here, Yahshua predicted this. It was translated **earthquakes**, but it means any natural disaster that takes place in the way of storms or flooding or whatever.

10 Now, that picture, the next picture, that picture was shown over the Sanctuary on the 16th of February, the same month I got arrested. I think it was four days, I think I got arrested on the 2nd of February, I think. 12th I mean, 12th, 2008. This picture was chosen to go over in a cloud over the top of the Sanctuary, in this year, February the 16th. Now that's on the aprons that we will be serving. And the pink, the pink will look really great if the women would all wear white and put this apron on, serving apron. It's a serving apron. Represents that woman. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 I hope before this Passover is over I can get everyone to really desiring to be like that woman; that is, the women, because she set a perfect example. And then I'm in hopes all the men are gonna be wanting to be exactly like Yahshua.

12 (I hear some racket so I think this is it.) If y'all can see this, now I'll show the women first so they won't get jealous of you men. [holds up apron, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I saw that this morning on someone and it really, really looked great. Here's the one for the men in blue. [holds up apron, Praise

**YAHWEH**, applause] And, the Scriptures there are given also. (Can you move those?) Scriptures there are given also for the clouds.

13

But now on February, what I was saying, I got arrested on February the 12th, 2008. And I stirred up a hornet's nest when I brought a sermon-- this sermon, you might remember, it was put in *The Prophetic Word*

in 2007, and it's *The Real Cause of Global Warming*. Now this was put out in 06/2007.

14 Get that date; because today, in today's news, there's research on it. Our article was 2007. Well, in 2008 some scientists heard this and they started a study. *'Rain-making' bacteria found around the world. The same bacteria that cause frost damage on plants can help clouds to produce rain and snow. Studies on freshly frozen snow suggest that 'bio-precipitation' might be much more common than was suspected...*

Bio means life, life precipitation, life in the precipitation.

15 ...

*Before a cloud can produce rain or snow, raindrops or ice particles must form. This*



requires the presence of aerosols: tiny particles that serve as the nuclei for condensation. Most such particles are of mineral origin, but airborne microbes-bacteria, fungi, or tiny algae-can do the job just as well.

16 ...Unlike mineral aerosols, living organisms can catalyze 'ice formation even at temperatures close to 0° C. The effect of the biological ice nucleators' on precipitation has been a mystery, not least because no one has yet been able to detect them in the clouds.. Well, see we told everyone they're there, they're alive. The atmosphere, called the firmament in your Scriptures, it's alive. It's working to serve mankind. It was made for man. And now what else I told them was, their sins are what's causing the atmosphere to be damaged.

17 And now we're having, and going to have even more than this, we're going to have worse weather than what we're seeing now. And the scientists now see this. And they're seeing there's no way to prepare for it. There's none--there's no way that you can prepare to save yourself from this kind of weather. He who goes under ground will get flooded out. Those who stay above ground will get blown away. One of the storms was going a hundred and seventy miles an hour. Another one they clocked at a hundred and forty miles an hour. Can you imagine that? I think that would turn my little ole car over, you know. [laughing]

18 ...Now a team led by... Now this was 2007 when we put this in *The Prophetic Word*. We started bringing it out in sermons before that. But in 2008 this study was started.

19 ...Now a team, led by Brent Christner, a microbiologist at Louisiana State University in Baton Rouge, has managed to catalogue these rainmaking microbes by looking at fresh snow collected at various mid- and high- latitude locations in North America, Europe and Antarctica...

20 Now here's the great part, I thought, one of them. ...*"It is a wake-up call...* He says a lot of other stuff here but I'll just read you these high points, but I want to read you the whole thing before the Feast is out. ...*It is a wake-up call reminding us that some of the most active catalysts in clouds are being widely ignored, says Christner. "Biological particles do seem to play a very important part in generating snowfall and rain...* Snowfall and rain.

21 Now one more thing I want to read you from this. He says, ...*"It is quite plausible that organisms might be using their ice nucleating ability to get out of the atmosphere"*... Well, he's showing that the atmosphere is unsafe for these microorganisms, and they're trying to get out.

They're trying or being vomited out, as **YAHWEH** put it by the Prophets.

22 He says, ...*But humans also have a big affect on these regulatory processes. Changes in land-use, forestry, agriculture, such as expanding monoculture, changes the composition of microbes in the atmosphere...* And I put, such as STDs. Now, of course, these have already been found by other people. So, I would ask that these men in Baton Rouge go and check those out because they have been found and they do destroy, they latch on and destroy other microbes that are helpful in controlling the firmament, the atmosphere, to keep these storms like you just saw from taking place.

23 *The March to War...* I don't have time to read it but we need the film on Israel shown again next week and then I'll take time to read this. But this shows that the year 1996 was when it was planned, it was actually planned to take over Syria and expand the borders of Israel.

24 ...*Oral cancer on the rise. Resistance to antibiotics could bring "the end of modern medicine as we know it"*... You see they're running out of tricks. The fox has a bag of tricks, but they're just about to the limit. We've just about killed all of them. And they have no, no other place to go now, no other source to turn to. And Satan doesn't have any more answers for them. The only thing she wants to do is destroy all of them.

25 Well, that is the bitter herbs, of course, that **YAHWEH** talks about that I hope to get over this Feast along with the Face of **YAHWEH**, Yahshua and that woman. This face is being shown more over and in The House of **YAHWEH** than I've ever seen before.

26 If you'll turn over to **Numbers, Numbers 9**. We see here, we're approaching Passover and I think if I use this week and the next two Sabbaths, we can possibly get through this during the Feast, and then this will all be made perfectly clear. But the bitter herbs, the bitter herbs that we take, I want you to get it established in your mind that sin is what brought this about and why we have to have the bitter herbs along with the Knowledge of Yahshua and what He did bring. And He's now sitting as High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**, the Last Days' Work, the Seventh Light on the Seven Lamp Lampstand.

27 In **Numbers 9:11**. He says, **On the Fourteenth Day of the Second Moon, between the two evenings; between around 3:00 in the afternoon and sunset, they shall sacrifice it. They must eat the lamb with unleavened bread and bitter herbs...** Well, if I can get it established in your mind that

unleavened bread, of course, is bread without sin. Bread is not just ground up wheat and made into a biscuit or light bread. The bread, it's all the things that maintain and sustain life. It's a life sustaining food or substance.

28 Well, of course, that's what the manna was. But the true manna that actually gives the life that, you know, where you won't die, that was Yahshua. And that was what was prophesied and shown here in this Lamb that we must eat with bitter herbs in order to prove to **YAHWEH** that we are acceptable now for the Tree of Life that Adam actually rejected, Adam and Cain. Adam, he accepted this sin, and this proved a point. And I'm getting ahead of myself but we'll prove it here later.

29 But the lamb, if you look back to **Genesis**. Now, this represented, what they were doing with Mosheh. He set up the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and was trying to teach and did teach, you know. Many people believed and they started practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. The majority didn't. And, of course, that was **YAHWEH's** Will, that the majority would not. In fact, He said it was hidden from the majority. But those who will they weren't barred from it, from coming and all the males must be circumcised in heart and flesh; all the females must be circumcised in heart in order to keep the Feast with **YAHWEH**.

30 Circumcision is getting rid of the filthy flesh, getting rid of the filth of the flesh. That's what we've got to do, because it's with us. It's great. Lust is great. It's something we must have throughout all Eternity. Sexual drive is great. You wouldn't have any energy if you didn't have it. But, it's got to be controlled. And sin is with you; you just got to control these things that you will have throughout all Eternity.

31 You'll have tastes, not for pork I hope. But that's what people do, they turn against **YAHWEH** and, of course, their taste buds lead them into everything, you know. I mean, these are things that you can resist. You can control the amount of food you eat, you can control the food you eat and the amount, and the kinds and so forth.

32 If you follow the Holy Scriptures in these things, in the foods that you eat, you can't go wrong. If you pay attention to mankind, he's gonna have you believing that salt is the worst thing you can eat for your body. And you get it out of your body and the cancers are gonna grow. And, you know, if you fall for that, well you could get cancer in a very short time. And they'll blame it on other things, you know. They'll say, "Well the sun gave it to you." [laughing]

33 But it's so strange, you know, I've known

people, they were in the sun all their life, had a great tan that I envied, I still envy today, never got cancer.

34 They had this article the other day on sugar. Sugar is one of the healthiest things. Cane sugar, it's one of the healthiest things you can put in your body. If you don't use it you could wind up with sugar diabetes very quickly, in a very short time. You can turn to these stupid sweeteners, non-sugar sweeteners that have no substance for life. That to me, it's Satan led. They don't produce life. They don't. And they'll tell you on the bottle, don't give these to your hummingbirds; it'll kill them because it'll starve them to death. They're thinking they're eating something that will produce life, and they die because it starves them to death. Put cane sugar in there and they get fat and sassy. Their feathers are pretty and they will hum for you all day long. [laughing]

35 But they had this article on television where they were saying they followed 22,000 people who ate sugar and these 22,000 people, a high percentage of them had cardiovascular disease and heart disease. Well, they had a doctor, I was really, really pleased, he came right behind it and he said, "Well, this doesn't prove anything". He said, "Did they see, they don't have here what else these people ate." And he said you could do without sugar and go out here, then he showed them eating a hamburger.

36 Well, hamburgers are great for you too. Fried foods are great for you. There's nothing there that will cause any sickness that I have been able to prove or read about. And if they would get the meats together, and know what's unclean like pork and they know that these hamburgers that are in the marketplaces and the hamburger meat, they have commercials that say, or it's been on the news anyway, that this one person said you buy this and you really don't know what you're getting here. You really don't know what kind of meat you're getting here.

37 Well, this man says you can load down on this, and they showed the man eating a hamburger and fries that were cooked in lard. Well you're getting all the wrong things in your body. But he said they have none of this in the statistics here of 22,000 people, they just know they eat sugar. He said, everybody in the world eats sugar, but everybody doesn't get cardiovascular disease and heart trouble. So they prove nothing. But their propaganda was to get people to stop eating sugar and buy these 'better than sugar' on the market and 'better than salt' on the market and so forth.

38 If you don't pay attention, if you don't really pay attention, you can be badly deceived by these things like you do with the Lamb, our Lamb. In **Genesis**, I want you to turn to **Genesis 22** and notice **verse 8**. Now, you've got to eat the Passover Lamb. That is a Law. You must eat the Passover Lamb, and you've got to eat him with bitter herbs.

39 **YAHWEH** will provide your Lamb in **Genesis 22:8**. **YAHWEH** is the One Who brought about the Lamb Who was spotless, without spot and without wrinkle, as one of the Apostles put it, without spot and without blemish.

40 If you look at or turn over to **Yahchanan 1**. Now we're getting ready to partake of this and, of course, there's deception on this too. They've got one better than the Plan of **YAHWEH**, and they're wanting everybody to get out here and find them a Lamb without blemish. It's impossible. But **YAHWEH** has already found your Passover Lamb without blemish; He raised Him up. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 We are going to eat Him. In fact, we've been eating Him now--somebody said the other day, yesterday was the thirtieth anniversary of The House of **YAHWEH** being established in Abilene, thirty years ago. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] To me it doesn't seem that long, you know, it seemed, the time just flies, I know, but it seems like to me maybe ten years ago or something like that. But they said thirty years ago we established The House of **YAHWEH** with the governments of the land, legally established it.

42 Well here in **Yahchanan 1**, now remember you've got to eat the Passover Lamb with bitter herbs. With bitter herbs shall you eat it. Well, of course, the bitter herbs that they eat, that the children of Israyl ate coming out of Egypt was symbolic of this. But that bitter herbs they were going through when they were in Egypt, it was bondage. It's a house of bondage, and it is what we're suffering today, what all the world is suffering today.

43 There is no certainty in life. Nuclear war could start tomorrow. There are so many things that can go wrong. You know, you could be asleep in your own house and a truck drives through it. That's taking place on the news. We're having people assaulted in their own homes. This week on the news it was filled with robberies, illegal entries, people shooting one another, drive-by-shootings. Two people were driving up and down the road shooting at each other, and hitting other cars and houses with their bullets.

44 The world is getting so sick. And they had

these, you know, very young people, they showed them breaking into houses and stealing. The news was filled with it. And if you turn on the morning news I'm told, if you turn on the police report they say it takes about thirty minutes to go through the crimes that took place overnight. And they don't have enough police officers to cover them. They tell the people it may be three months before we can assign anyone to this burglary or whatever, whatever you had, car theft or whatever. And here's the man driving the car up and down the road, you know, a hundred miles an hour about to wreck it, and they, "Well we don't have an officer assigned to it." This is the shape they're getting in.

45 We don't, we don't have medicines to cover your illnesses anymore. Of course, we never have. All we've had is guesswork and they want to lie about it. There're no cures for cancer. You can't find a cure for cancer on the market. It's not something that is just now playing out. We've never had it. But the bugs are getting so strong that there's nothing to fight them anymore. They've run out of bugs to fight the bugs. And that's all they can do anyway. They don't have Power of Creation and they don't have the creation working for them anymore. In fact, the earth is about to vomit the whole mess out. That's what we're seeing in the world today.

46 Well, here now in **Genesis 22:8** **YAHWEH** plainly says this was a Prophecy given by Abraham. In **Genesis 22:8** is a Prophecy given by Abraham. Abraham will be in the Kingdom, Yahshua said. He said, "You will see Abraham Isaac and Yaaqob in the Kingdom and you yourselves cast out." Those who reject **YAHWEH**'s Laws cast out.

47 Well, here in **Yahchanan 1:17** now, He says, **For the Laws were given through Mosheh, that the Truth and Salvation should come through Yahshua Messiah.**

48 And of course, those people couldn't make it. They didn't have anyone. A Lamb couldn't pay for their sins. They'd given up their life by sin. That's what Adam did. And then he was driven out. Now imagine this, he was driven out from the Face of **YAHWEH**. Cain left the Face of **YAHWEH**. Bars were placed to protect the Tree of Life, to keep anyone from getting back in. Now if you think about this, **YAHWEH** proved a point right here that it was an intentional thing that He made man subject to sin. And then He's going to teach man what sin will actually produce, and from that He will pull out people who will actually yield to His Laws, as you have and are doing right now. And now this makes the Face of **YAHWEH**, which is His Laws, Statutes

and Judgments shine upon you.

49 Now the world hates this. The world hates the Laws of **YAHWEH**. And you start teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the world will hate you, as they're doing right now. They hated, they hated this so much when this article came out and we showed the real cause of global warming was the sexual sins of the world and it's getting into the atmosphere, STD's and so forth. And then that's when they arrested me hoping to stop the Work of **YAHWEH** but, of course, they failed and, as **YAHWEH** said they would. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 But here He shows that, Mosheh showed that Salvation and Truth would come through Yahshua. Well, of course, Mosheh knew and he even prophesied that after my departure--he said I know that you're not going to stick with the Laws of **YAHWEH**. You're a stiffnecked and rebellious people. Well, so was Adam. Adam repented later. Cain did not repent. He kept going in the same ways of war and that's what you see in the earth today.

51 And of course, then **YAHWEH** allowed a flood because the earth got so bad in those few years and there was nothing left but one family that was close to **YAHWEH**. So He wiped everything out, off the face of the earth, and He saved one family. And from that one family, don't let anyone fool you, from that one 'race' of people comes forth what you see here today all over the world. No new races at all. How did He divide the people? By language. Get that in your head, by language. That's how He divided them. They're all the same. Every one of us is the same, every man woman and child. They all came from that one race of people. There are no different races.

52 Well what we see today is what was also foretold in **Genesis 49**. **Genesis 49** is what we would see in these twelve tribes. It's all over the world right now, what we're seeing, the ruthlessness, the lust for other people's property, for oil in particular, because there's so much money in oil, trillions of dollars, trillions of dollars. And contracts are made and they intend to uphold those contracts, the United States and Britain do. The quartet does. The quartet is out to bring the world down. They don't know that's what they're going to do. They've got other things in mind that they want, and they're going to get it, but what they're actually going to bring about is four-fifths of the earth's population destroyed.

53 Well, this is the bitter herbs that we've got

to put up with in the world today. The bitter herbs and that's what bitter herbs represent. But we've got to learn the lesson and we learn it with bitter herbs. And we've got to eat Yahshua, which is the Face of **YAHWEH**, the Righteousness that comes from keeping His Laws. He did it perfectly. (You boys pay attention now to me.) Yahshua did it perfectly. He's our Example.

54 He set another example and told us that was a great example from that woman, which we'll see more of that, there's a lot on this, a lot. You're going to be greatly wanting to be like her when you see everything that took place.

55 But here now he says that Mosheh prophesied this that the Truth and Salvation would come through Messiah. Well, if you look on over to **Yahchanan 1:29**. **The next day Yahchanan saw Yahshua coming toward him, and said; Behold! The Lamb of YAHWEH...** Remember Abraham prophesied in **Genesis 22:8** that **YAHWEH** would provide the Lamb. He would provide it. **YAHWEH** did provide it. A great breeding program that took place from that time clear down to now, through Abel, through the teaching of Abel then from Noah to Abraham, and then clear down to Yahseph and Miriam. And **YAHWEH** provided that Lamb, the Lamb of **YAHWEH**. And remember this; don't let anyone fool you otherwise.

56 **Verse 30, This is He of Whom I said; The One coming after me, has become in front of me, because He is my Head...** He is my Head, the Head of The House of **YAHWEH**, the Priest, High Priest, the High Priest. And if you read about the High Priest and what they did, Mosheh was given the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** to set up and the High Priest and his duties, and the other Priests and their duties.

57 Now if you look at **Exodus**. Go back to **Exodus** again. **Exodus 12** and remember what we just read there and don't let anything interrupt you because the foundation that is laid here, must be followed.

58 In **Exodus 12** now, we see here, let's start with verse 1. And **YAHWEH** said to Mosheh and Aaron in the land of Egypt:

59 **Verse 2, This Moon shall be your beginning of Moons; it shall be the First Moon of the Year to you.**

60 **Verse 3, Speak to all the congregation of Israyl, saying; On the Tenth Day of this First Moon, each man is to take a lamb for his family, one for each household.**

61 **Verse 4, If any household is too small for**

**the lamb, let him and his brother next to his house share it, having taken into account the number of people there are. You are to determine the amount of lamb needed in accordance with what each person will eat.**

62 **Verse 5, Your lamb must be without blemish, a male of the first year. You may take it from the sheep or from the goats:**

63 **Verse 6, And you must keep it until the Fourteenth Day of the same Moon: then the whole multitude of the congregation of Israyl shall kill it...**

The whole multitude of the congregation of Israyl killed Yahshua, hung Him on the stake, between the two evenings they did this.

64 **Verse 7, And they shall take some of the blood and put it on the sides and tops of the doorframes of the houses, in which they eat the lamb.**

65 **Verse 8, Then they must eat the meat in that night; roasted in fire. With unleavened bread and with bitter herbs they shall eat it...**

Now this is representing without sin, unleavened bread is bread without sin; substance of life without the death being in it. Leavening is represented as sin, the sins of Egypt. Unleavened bread is a substance of life, which Yahshua is to us because He paid for our sins. So you are to eat it, but along with the bitter herbs you are to eat it.

66 If it wasn't for the bitter herbs we'd be right back to where Adam was. And if they tried it, if **YAHWEH** tried to bring His Plan through without the bitter herbs we'd be right back in Adam's shoes and the whole world would be going the wrong way, again.

67 Once this thing is established with unleavened bread bringing about unleavened bread; that is, a substance of life bringing this about in everyone, then you will thirst no more. "I am the Manna that came down from heaven," Yahshua said. He, His body didn't come down from heaven, no. But He was produced, the Plan was made, and it was produced from **YAHWEH** and came down to this earth and was produced on this earth from **YAHWEH**.

68 **...with unleavened bread and bitter herbs shall you eat it...** This will bring you to perfection. This should show anyone. If you go back, we've got time for two more Scriptures, I think.

69 If you go over to Isayah now, Isayah 16 and get what the Prophets have added here. You still can't get the whole thing until you use Yahshua's Works and the Apostles' Works, the Foundation that they laid for us. All of that is necessary. If

our forefathers had what Yahshua gave to us, they would have been able to have understood this. But they didn't have it and Yahshua had to come at a certain time and be killed, and His Disciples had to produce a Work, but that Work, that Work that they produced was not put together until the sixteenth century; just a few years ago. [laughing] And then it was given to His House then a few years after that. So **YAHWEH** could in the Last Days establish His House based on the Foundations of the Prophets and Apostles with Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone.

70 But all of this didn't come together back in the days of our forefathers. It developed one step at a time. This was a Plan from heaven. It came down from heaven. And Yahshua was the Ultimate. He was the Ultimate of that Plan. And now He sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH** as our High Priest and King. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

71 Well here in **Isayah 16** now and start with **verse 1. Isayah 16:1. Send the Lamb to the ruler of the land...** Send the Lamb, he says. Look on--you could read the rest of that but it says He'd be betrayed.

72 But look over to **verse 5**, he said, **In mercy will the Throne be established...** In mercy. Who showed mercy more than Yahshua? I tell you that Man was perfect in everything He did. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

73 **And if you'd just see...** now you imagine, you imagine this woman that was dragged up in front of Yahshua and said she was caught in adultery and, of course, He showed them that this woman was caught up in the ways that you yourself are in. You yourself are as guilty as this woman that you're bringing to me and asking me would I stone this woman or tell, command them to stone the woman.

74 Well, of course, that was the High Priest's job. The High Priest was the one that commanded that Yahshua be crucified. And that was his job to command this for a person to be stoned. And they came to Him and said here is this sinner, this deep sinner, and Yahshua said, "Well, let him who is without sin then first cast a stone at this woman". And then He turned to the woman and said, "No, I don't condemn you".

75 The woman was caught up in the world. She had been taught what the world is teaching, the whole world today, but with excellence today through television, books and songs of all kinds.

76 I got to hating the songs of the world so much we just stopped singing. I saw how it brought sin in. And please help me guard this, guard our songs. We've once again started bringing music

into the House, if you'll help me guard it and keep sin out of it, make sure that no sin enters in, don't even give it a minute. Don't give it a yodh or a tittle to get into this music ever again. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

77 Well in mercy, bring the Lamb, bring the Lamb. And, **In mercy will the throne be established... In mercy. ...and He will sit upon it in Truth...** And, of course, He brought Truth to Yerusalem, to Israyl and a lot of people accepted this and they were slaughtered later. They'll have their place, of course, later in Eternal Life. **YAHWEH** will give them Eternal Life and all of those who died upholding the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

78 **...and He will set upon it in Truth, in the tabernacle of David, judging and seeking Judgment, and hastening Righteousness... Hastening Righteousness.** Now that is the Lamb Who **YAHWEH** caused Abraham to speak of.

79 Look on over to **chapter 53** of this same one. We won't read all of this. I know my time is up but you can get this much established for next week's sermon. **Isayah 53:7. He was oppressed and He was afflicted... These are the bitter herbs that Yahshua had to go through, the bitter herbs. ...yet He opened not His mouth. He was led as a lamb... He was the Lamb. He was led as the Lamb of YAHWEH. ...to the slaughter... To be slaughtered. ...and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His mouth... He was put in prison.**

80 I'm glad I had to go through that. I'm glad **YAHWEH** put me through that. I don't want it again. I hate, I hate all the ways of the world. Me and the prince of darkness have nothing in common at all. I don't want anything to do with her. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

81 This woman that Yahshua talked about that we'll give her name. I've told the Great Kohan Yahodah that I would let him bring everything but the name. I want to give you the name myself. [laughing] But I told him that he would bring this. And he said, "I'll have to have two sermons to bring all of this", because I keep giving him more everyday. And he said, "There ain't no way I can cover this in one sermon." We'll get it in! [laughing]

82 But now, this Feast we've got seven days of the Feast and then it ends on a Friday. And, the sixth day, ends the Feast, but now we got a Sabbath



following that, the weekly Sabbath. And what I was suggesting to the kitchen this week if everybody agrees, or even if you don't agree, I guess it'd be alright! But we were talking about having a community meal here in the sanctuary on the Sabbath, weekly Sabbath of that. Praise **YAHWEH**, unanimous! [laughing, applause] My mouth is watering already because I got a hint of what's going to be served at Seder too.

83 If everybody agrees, I think if we could get the women to wear all white during that time I want to get a bunch of pictures of this to use, of course, and to promote **YAHWEH**'s House as we've been doing. And of course, the men will have on this serving apron themselves, all the men will. Everybody's gonna have those, and they can take them home with them and then we'll send them a bill later for them. [laughing]

84 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back over to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Eleven

## The Face of Satan--The Struggle Over The Oil And The Wine. The Love Of Money (Mammon) Is A Root Of All Evil Present Among The Nations Today.

03/24/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] You may be seated. Oh, hey I forgot the palm branches! Oh there they are right there, right there. Here we go. [waving palm branches] Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. What a wonderful day, and wonderful praise to **YAHWEH!** Whose Plan is coming to pass. May the Peace of **YAHWEH!** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news today it's just bringing about **YAHWEH's** Plan just showing His Plan, of course, and what we've been covering now for a few weeks. And His Plan, His main Plan is not to, you know, let the world destroy itself. His main Plan is to bring forth a Government like Yahshua and, of course, that woman. That you can't bring, it's not right for man to be alone. And you've got to remember that because that was the start of this Prophecy that the woman fulfilled.

3 And then He showed Satan's way, which He uses, He uses, He allows this to take place. He's allowing the world to go into this, the most depressed and oppressed mode right now because everybody in the world, even in the United States, is being oppressed and the government is getting ready to put more pressure on those who fight against it. And they're talking about the vigilante gangs that are forming. And some of them have

got the government worried because they are very powerful they say. And they're even connected with the enemies in other nations so, you know, this makes them even more dangerous.

4 The money situation and that's what I wanted you to see in these advertisements that we have the news I mean, the news clips that we have--the money situation and how that controls, they control the world with this great tower of Babel. And if you connect; go all the way back to **Genesis 10**, if you connect this to the nations then to this Babylon, this Babylonish system, this tower that will combine the strength, put a strength together, which they do in the schools of higher learning now. And they have through education in the schools of higher learning with somewhat of a practice of the carrot on a string. They lead the people into the service of the minority who controls the great tower.

5 And this bank as you saw this and the money situation with Iran, how they're going to freeze their assets. They can't buy or sell. Now, I know everyone's got to remember that Scripture. And the United States is involved more heavily with this as the Scripture shows. It's the one that's involved in this and you can see that it is pulling the strings here under the guidelines, of course, of the Catholic church.

6 The Catholic church doesn't just consist of a



pope. That's just a showpiece. The Catholic church is made up of many, many organizations, some of them so ruthless you couldn't believe. Some of them so violent; they have schools that teach certain ones how to keep from showing mercy or sympathy and to make things to do harm to people in ways that it will frighten those into submission.

7 These have been found out about and special news medias have brought them to light; *60 Minutes* and so forth have brought them to light. But it's made up of different organizations which are stationed all over the world, involved in the governments of every nation so they can pull strings in every political system. All the municipal systems are tied to them.

8 They don't even realize it, you know, most of them don't even realize the control that the Catholic church has over the municipal systems. And here in the United States they do too. And of course, if you noticed the persecution is against any one who steps out of line in any way, but Holiness is the worst thing you could do if you don't want them to hate you.

9 As Yahshua said, if you were of the world, you know, the world won't hate you. But if you're not of the world, it's going to hate you like it does Me. Well, if you don't believe that you won't know what to look for. But if you believe what He said and you start looking at what has taken place in just the history of The House of **YAHWEH**, and other groups. Remember the Waco group that they destroyed, totally destroyed. And other groups besides that at the same time who were bucking the system, but also keeping the Feasts of **YAHWEH**. Keeping the feasts anyway. Keeping the feasts that **YAHWEH** set.

10 In addition to this, or along with these news articles, we have and I want you to understand this. What the nations are doing to prepare for this all-out war and what is going to bring this about because it's the same tower that they're using to control the people, the money tower and the oil. The money tower, Yahshua gave you this bit of news, He said the love of money is a root of all the evil. So, if you tie this in now with this Babylonish tower that controls the money--it controls the people.

11 Well, now they want to control, as--his name slips me right now, but they want to control the food. And he said, Henry Kissinger said, if you can control the food then you can control the people. Well, that's what they said about controlling the money and the oil.

12 Well, of course, the nations, those who

didn't like the system, now they've reached out for other sources besides the US petrodollar. And this is what's bringing the wars, the anger because when they step out of this system or try to step out of this system like Libya did and United States sent him a bomb that destroyed his office--he barely escaped with his life. Then he decided to go back to the petrodollar and everything's been fine, was fine after that, for a while.

13 Well, here in, of course, the United States it's looking for something like the New Moon. [laughing] Doesn't seem like much, but it keeps us in contact with the Creator Who has a Plan to bring about Yahshua, Yahshuas and those women after that woman.

14 I've got so much to say about that woman. I actually would like to sing it. But there's so much to say on it, it's just, you know, when you look at what that woman went through at the same time that Yahshua was the Lamb, and what kind of character, what kind of character this woman had. And her bravery, I mean to stand up under the threat of death, death by stoning. And worse than that, the abuse that lasted for at least two years that we have record of, real bad abuse. And yet in public, she was able to actually anoint the Savior and get Him ready for His ascension into heaven.

15 She wasn't of the world, the world. The world. The religions. The religions that **Daniyl** said would exist in that time period. They hated this woman. They hated her guts. They didn't want her to live. They hated Yahshua, wanting to kill the two of them together. But, of course, **YAHWEH** protected her and Him until His death, which He died for us and now is High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, leading the Last Days' Work of this Plan. And remember this Plan.

16 But anyway, that's what you see in their characters, a character of love and service on both of their parts. And what you see in the world is what we see that is described to us in **Genesis 10**, where **YAHWEH** actually separated the people by language, sent them out.

17 But the tower, He didn't stop. He said nothing is going to be withheld from them from this point. So, you saw the tentacles of this system which reaches out to the world with this thing called mammon. And the other thing called oil. Which brings about the pleasure of travel, to and fro, going to and fro.

18 Well, *Russia's Stake in Syria and Iran*. We see here--get this now--you've got to understand the system to understand what's being taken away

from them or what they're trying to take by force.

19 Now remember, too, Yahshua's Words when He said these people, He says to His Disciples, He says you know that these people rule over one another. And the people that's ruling you, they have rulers that rule them. Well, of course, this is the face of the God, or Satan. This is the face of Satan that she puts on the people.

20 Well, we see this right here among the nations today where the stronger are trying to rule over the weaker ones, or who they think is weaker, or who they want to prevent from getting strong. So you see this system at Work. It's in all of them. The system is working in all of them. But the system is clashing. It's clashing because they're teaching the same hatred to this system, in this system, but they're also controlling this system, but the systems are getting out of control.

21 And they're saying, "Well, you're trying to take too much," and they are. Yahshua's attitude, the woman's attitude, was "give them some more, give them the cloak too." You know, that was their attitude. What does it matter anyway? Material things amount to nothing. If it's not used in the Work of **YAHWEH**, it may as, it may as well be thrown in the dump ground because **YAHWEH**'s Way is the only thing that's gonna last, this other system is not going to last.

22 *Russia is rebuilding its Soviet-era naval base in the Syrian port of Tartus, which allows Moscow to reassert a plausible Mediterranean threat to NATO...* NATO is the North Atlantic Treaty Organization. That's one of the organizations of the school of higher learning that was put together for the purpose of controlling oil, which direction it goes and who gets the most money out of it.

23 And to assure that the oil in one place stays the same price, it doesn't drop lower, they have to have a certain control. Well, this person says. "I'm gonna sell this cheaper, but I'm gonna sell more gallons to bring me in more money." Well, of course, that hurts this person over here. It takes money out of that person's pocket. So here's where the fight is coming from. But then if they cut them off from their future use of this then they have them weakened. They can weaken that nation and then therefore take it over and dish out what little bit they want to that nation and keep the rest for themselves.

24 Well, she's reasserting this power that she once had, the Soviet naval power that was once very strong.

25 Syria now, Syria, we see a lot on Syria

right now in the news. And, of course, ...*Syria also provides Iran with a front line against Israel via Hezbollah in Lebanon, and that too can be a most effective anti-Western...* And if you get this, they're in competition against the United States. ...*that too can be a most effective anti-Western arrowhead for Russia.*

26 ...*When I covered the Russian invasion of ... This is the news reporter speaking. ...Georgia in 2008...* If you remember, The House of **YAHWEH** was working with Georgia. And some of their representatives were here at the Peace Conference, forget the date but it was before the war with Afghanistan. [February 2001] And we had plans to take the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* to three nations there and the educational ministers were backing this. They were gonna pay for it. They we'e gonna. We were gonna teach all the teachers via satellite from one nation there. All the teachers in three days time, we were gonna teach for three days time the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. And then, of course, the wars broke out. Well, this was an act of Satan that **YAHWEH** allowed at that time because we were making or we were turning the world too fast. And certain things had to be developed, which you've seen them come to pass and **YAHWEH** is allowing it.

27 But he did the story about the invasion of Georgia 2008. He said, ...*I learned that a year earlier Israel had stopped providing Tbilisi with antitank and anti-aircraft missiles because the Russians had threatened to supply Hezbollah with the same..* So here you see a clash now in the weapons. Here is the enemy. They want their allies to be strong so they are supplying this ally, who is really not their friend, by the way. But there's no friendship in the world today. It's all money and greed. And where money and greed control or is the controlling power then you see the fighting that we have today.

28 Where love, as the Great Kohan Bezaliyl showed--I was so glad to hear that sermon, you know, and more need to be brought, by the way. Just keep it up. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] But this is what Yahshua had that the world does not have. Not even an inkling of it. But you're gaining more of it every day because you're practicing service as Yahshua showed in the example that the woman showed also.

29 That's the character that's going to make it in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom, the Servants who are going to be the greatest servants of all in the Kingdom. And the last is going to be first in

it because you are the ones who're developing this character that's never been taught before in its completion throughout all this 6,000 years of history. It's taught now. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It's taught now because **YAHWEH**, Yahshua is the High Priest.

30 If you think about what that means and all the things that the Prophets and Apostles said about the Levitical Priesthood, it was great. It was great the way **YAHWEH** set it up but then they started changing. They, that is, the twelve tribes started changing it see, so it weakened it and each time you change it, this weakens it.

31 But now Yahshua is the Ultimate of that brotherly love, the Philadelphia group. He's the Teacher of the Philadelphia group. He's the High Priest over this Era right here. So He's the One Who's bringing about these Teachings of Service that was never brought before. Never brought in the way He's bringing it at this time, because He's got an example there for us to follow, what He was teaching His Apostles, what He was setting the Example of. He is now High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, inspiring you to be a servant just like Himself and that woman. So we are the last ones who're going to be first and going to receive, of course, the Power to actually serve to the ultimate like **YAHWEH** Himself serves. Yes, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Now that's **YAHWEH**'s Plan.

32 Well, he says Syria now is--oh, let me go back I almost missed it. So, this, this would threaten the west. Okay. *...But in the end, the pivotal consideration in Mr. Putin's efforts to re-establish his country's superpower...* That is, his tower of Babel that you see, that all the rest, all the rest of the leaders of this banking system and the oil controlling system have to reestablish his assertion of power. *...status centers on Iran.*

33 *...Syria is a domino. Without its Syrian ally, Iran would be almost totally isolated and crucially weakened. That Moscow cannot allow...* So here you have a chess game going on. And they're trying to hit the football player in the knee to knock him out or break his arm or something, break the arm of the quarterback in this game they're playing to weaken the other team.

34 And you have this fight, this power struggle that was first instituted in **Genesis 10** that **YAHWEH** shows you what was gonna be in these Last Days. Babylon! Babylon! Now we're the ones who're going to release the world from Babylon. Keep that in mind when you see that word and

you'll see Yahshua's regime, if you want to call it that, that woman's regime taking place and actually taking over the Kingdom. That's what Satan can't stand too. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

35 Now he says, *Why is Iran so central to Mr. Putin's global pretensions? Take a look at the Caspian Sea ...* If you've studied that, you see where all the build up of the warships are right now they're fighting over this one thing, the Strait of Hormuz, which they claim is only about a half a kilometer wide, and one ship could block the oil from coming in or out. If they sunk a ship there it could block, it's like a bottleneck, and they sunk a ship there, nothing could get through it and it would take months. Well, of course, this would ruin their oil flow. This would. This would shut down or greatly weaken the oil flow coming to and from, and the money flow, too, because the oil is money.

36 Let me read this again now. *Why is Iran so central to Mr. Putin's global pretensions? Take a look at the Caspian Sea area map and the strategic equations come into relief. Iran acts as a southern bottleneck to the geography of Central Asia. It could offer the West access to the region's resources that would bypass Russia.*

37 So he says, *...If Iran reverted to pro-Western...* If they go with the United States--if they could buy them out or they change their minds, say well we're going to go along with the United States here now and this would cut Russia out of the picture. Well here's what occurred. *...If Iran reverted to pro-Western alignment, the huge reserves of oil and gas landlocked in Kazakhstan and Turkmenistan and the like could flow directly out to the world without a veto from Moscow.*

38 So it's not like they're afraid, Moscow's afraid they're going to get in a war. They're not. They got weapons as many as the United States. And they got other allies, too, that are so dependant in this same thing, this same situation now, big allies. They don't need those people to support them but they need them to help them knock out the United States. Russia is not able to knock out the United States by itself, but teamed up with other certain sources they can certainly knock out the United States and that's what's going to take place as Prophecy shows.

39 *...According to an October 16, 2008...* Before you go there, remember this shuts off now. *...If Iran reverted to pro-Western alignment, the huge reserves of oil and gas landlocked in Kazakhstan and Turkmenistan and the like could flow directly out to the world without a veto from Moscow...*

So, and it would go right through the petrodollar, of course. Be bought and sold by the petrodollar, which would strengthen the United States. So here, here's your struggle, see, to control certain things. The United States is strong and Russia certainly doesn't want them any stronger.

40 But open your Scriptures now to **Revelation 6:6**. Because Prophecy shows the quartet in this time period--what they have been given authority to do and **YAHWEH** says He's not going to hold that authority back. He said everything they imagine, you know, it's not going to be held back from them anymore. It's set--they're gonna go through with it.

41 Well, here we show now in the last **Revelation** given to mankind. Now people, people fight, you know. They say, "Oh, you can't pay any attention to that and you can't pay any attention to **Genesis**. You can't." You know, well yeah you could knock it out but you wouldn't have any, any source of Knowledge at all to show you why we're here, why man was created in the first place and the Plan that's actually allowing this, that was told in advance.

42 But here you see a man that was copying a **Revelation** from heaven, and he's telling about a quartet, oil and wine. Before oil was discovered, and this is not speaking of the oil that comes from plants that you use in cooking. It was something that runs the world, and you can see it greatly involves the whole world here.

43 And he's speaking of a quartet that wasn't even invented until 2002. A quartet that works to diminish the earth and bring or take peace from the earth and destroys a third of mankind in and around the great River Euphrates where all the trouble is taking place right now and building up to this point because of oil and wine.

44 **Revelation 6:6. And I heard a voice in the midst of the four...** That's the quartet. **...living...** If you follow this word back you'll see that it's been called beasts. It's been called creatures. The four beasts of Daniyl is what we're seeing here. That he said would actually be in this time period, controlling and spreading and coming down to this time period. And we see it.

45 That was so neat the map they gave you and showing how the central operation of this thing is controlling everyone. But it's like the rebellious group here and the rebellious group here or the lustful group over here that steps out of line and wants to start saying, "Hey, you're taking too much. You know, this central hub is taking too much. We

need a little of that out here ourselves."

46 So they raise up revolutions and they start fighting back and, of course, the big ones have the big bombs. They have to go in and straighten them out. That's what they did to Libya and Afghanistan, Iraq. And, of course, you're going to see more of it because their plans are to depopulate the earth.

47 Well, here you see, this **Revelation** that **YAHWEH** is giving to us of the quartet. **...saying: A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and see you do not hurt the oil and the wine...** We're giving you this much but don't hurt this oil and wine, this set up. It's the set up.

48 If you saw the hub and all the tentacles reaching out to the different nations there while ago, if you get that in your mind, you can see exactly what **Genesis 10** was showing you. The great tower that is set up to bring the money, control the money, have all the wealth, have all the authority, all the control and have different little set ups here, a police force in Abilene, one in Clyde, one in here, and one there. All of these are parts of this great system.

49 It's not like the System that was given, the Perfect System that was given to Mosheh where this system operated on loyalty and love, loyalty to each other, love for each other, service to each other; guidance for every man, woman, and child and so forth.

50 It, this System, King Solomon still had part of it. But even with the little bit, he had peace. He still had part of this system that was set up by Mosheh that **YAHWEH** set up through the Great Priest Yethro to Mosheh. He still had part of it and the nations around that man, around that kingdom, they trusted him. I mean they went full out for this man. Until the corruption, which was creeping in, from Satan, actually took over the whole temple, everything, all of Israyl. But it just crept in like gangrene and took over, and then it started turning to hatred and bitterness.

51 Now I want to bring this down home a little more because Yahshua said three out of four would fall away. One of the Priests told me this morning, he said he was counseling with a person and he said that the person was telling him how the bitterness had crept into his life and that he let it build.

52 Well, I tell people, you know, all the time, you're going to be tested, you're going to be. Satan's going to try to pull you out. And this same Priest told me, he said before he came here, he knew I was the One Sent and he made up his mind

he was going to come and be a part of this Work. So he stayed and he stayed firm. But he said just a few days after he was here negative talk started coming to him. But he was determined to push it aside, correct it, get rid of it, not let it bother his life. So he's still here fully grounded. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

53 And I tell the people this. I say, you know, get ready for the tests because they are going to come. Well right away Satan says, "Has **YAHWEH** said this?" And negative remarks start coming from negative people who have a bone to pick, you know, and they don't want to humble themselves and repent, of course, and be converted to **YAHWEH**'s Way so they pick hatred, let it fill their minds and it flows out their mouth to you.

54 Now get ready, and I'm telling you again right now get ready it may get worse, because The House of **YAHWEH** is gonna grow like crazy here very, very soon. [applause] We can see some big, big moves that **YAHWEH** is making, you know. This writing in the sky, in the clouds, and **YAHWEH** showing, Yahshua is showing us that He knows everything we're doing.

55 I was told yesterday, I'll give you a hint of this, but this, it's gonna be great. You'll hear

it during the Feast, **YAHWEH** willing. But I was told yesterday, we have a male quartet and they all know their voices and they were practicing this wonderful Song of Service and a fifth, a fifth voice joined them. Woo-oo-oo-oo! Really spooky, huh? [laughing] It wasn't. There was nobody else in the Sound Room with them but it was obvious there was a fifth voice there. And the fifth voice did not stop singing when they did. He deliberately, this fifth voice, deliberately let it be known because he held the note longer than the other four. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And he did this often. And the voice was not of the quartet.

56 Well, there're so many things taking place like this. And the time this was being practiced a person took a picture from here at the homestead of my face again; this face that was rejected. I'm so glad of that [Pastor claps, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They're all lonely but we'll show them the way to get out of that loneliness one of these days. [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. Y'all do know that was a joke right? But it was meant to prove a point, right? Well, Okies have to explain their jokes anyway!

57 But anyway, while that practice was going on a person took a picture of a cloud over the



homestead. And it was this face. I haven't seen it yet, but I will. But it was this face that was looking down, looking back this way towards the Sanctuary and down toward the Sanctuary from the homestead. A woman was standing by the side of this face and looking down at that face.

58 Now we just started bringing out, you know, about this woman that's an example, a true example that Yahshua gives us here of. She's that woman--she's the woman of all women. She's greater than the kings and queens of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And one day we're going to resurrect that woman who Yahshua set up as an example for the women. It's not great that man should be without that kind of woman, that kind of woman.

59 Well, anyway, the great things that **YAHWEH** is opening up. I was working this morning and early comes a phone call from Kohan and Sister Mathews and they said they were looking for the new moon last night and they took a picture of the olive tree cloud in their area. [laughing] Charleston, South Carolina, I believe it is. The olive tree. Now, you know, **YAHWEH** could write most anything He wanted to anywhere to show people anything He wants to. This is the Power He has.

60 But a few months ago I started praying to **YAHWEH**, saying, you know, we're incapable of bringing about this, what we're prophesied to do without Your help. And I can't, I can't move them. I can preach it. We're going all over the world with the preaching but You're going to have to make some moves Yourself for us to get their attention. Well, that's what's taking place. You can see it. It's starting. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

61 No one can deny this writing in the clouds, you know. Nobody can duplicate it. They would like to, I know. But like in the days of Mosheh, you know, they duplicated a lot of the things he did, but some of the things it was impossible for them to do. The magicians, as bad as they want to, they can't write with the clouds. [laughing] Well, of course, that's what **YAHWEH** is building.

62 Now, here we were, let's see. *According to...* (Read that.) Okay. *...At stake here...* Between the nations now, Russia and the United States. *... At stake here is not merely the liberation of a vast landmass from the Kremlin's yoke. The damage to Russian leverage would amount to a seismic shift in the global balance of power equal to the collapse of the Warsaw Pact...* So we're talking about control here when we say power. Like this big hub that's

reaching out to all of these different places and they say we're going to freeze your bank account right here. You're not going to be able to spend this money that you've made. Well, that's the power they have.

63 But on the other hand now, this oil is valuable and people want it. So they're willing to pay, not with money but with gold or other things. So you've still got this situation here that they are not going to allow. When I say they, I'm talking about the other members of this quartet, the other members of these different regimes that are set up. So here's where the struggle comes in and the way they're going to solve this problem? It's not peace. They're going to forcefully, like Russia took over by force, took these nations' oils by force. They're going to forcefully relieve that, or that's their plans to relieve them of this heavy weight of money oil they've got in their pocket, by nuclear war.

64 *...Russia's gas and oil leverage over Turkey, Ukraine and much of Europe would evaporate. The Silk Road countries would finally reclaim their history since it was diverted forcibly toward Moscow in the 19th century...* And she's been controlling that ever since, one of the quartet, forcefully.

65 Well, of course, that's the attitude of anger and force. That's Satan's face that she shows in **Isayah 14**. Everyone needs to study that thing. Satan, Satan inspires people to say negative things to pull people out like three out of four will fall away. It's better for you to get a firm foundation like Yahshua said. The foundation is on the Prophets and Apostles. Get your feet stuck in there and your ears, don't let anything enter your ears--tell them no, no way, you keep your negative thinking to yourself; I'm on the road to the Kingdom! Don't come at me with that crapola. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

66 They know who they can touch. They know, Satan knows who they can touch seems like and those're the ones they go after. But as Yahshua said resist Satan and she'll flee from you. Fight back. Tell her. Look at them straight in the eye and say get behind me Satan. That'll put a stop to it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The attitude that's going to prevail is the one that Yahshua set. And He set it. He gave you a Perfect Example of that, and a perfect example of the woman also.

67 This right here is China now. I said, you know, she has allies. Now, it's not that these people are her friends, these nations. Every nation is fighting to get what they can control. And because they have top dogs here that are in control. They

don't want to lose any of that money coming to their pocket. Every state has this. Every nation has it.

68 Now they have let a little out here in the United States, the capitol lets a little out here to this state, a little to this state, a little to this one. And they are pretty angry right now, you know, because they didn't do certain things, so the United States pulls some of it back. The family planning, if you noticed how the money was sucked back from them. Well, see this is a control they have. But you think of it in a bigger way you'll see the controlling of the nations the same way.

69 Well China now. *...Then there's China. Iran's energy resources are a matter of national security for China...* Iran. Now Iran is the one that Israel wants to strike. As you noticed there, they're getting ready. They're making their plans; they're pulling their war games. They know, and they're exercising on what they can do and what they can't do in order to knock Iran out.

70 But there's more behind it than Iran has a nuclear bomb. There's more behind it than Iran has a nuclear bomb or going to develop a nuclear bomb. That's not behind it. The root of all evil is the lust for money, a root of all evil is the lust for money. Oil is the one that satisfies that lust, of course. Mammon, oil and wine. Hurt not the oil and the wine. And that's what you see taking place here.

71 Well, China now has bombs, a bunch of bombs. And they too need Iran, but yet the United States and Israel want to knock out Iran because they want that oil to flow to the world, to their pocket, of course. The petrodollar, if you don't know about the petrodollar, maybe I can bring that up to date during the Feast. But they agreed after World War II, this organization was another one that was formed. And the United States had power to bring it about, and the nations that they helped, they "helped" them.

72 Now when they go into a nation, when they send their representatives to nations, they bribe the ones in control. And they say, you know, we can give you this much money for this amount of oil. Well, this person or persons who have the power and control and hold it, they dish out a little of that to their people. And they say if we pass this bill like this pipeline from Canada, you might keep that in mind if you're studying this and watching what's taking place here. But they say now if you pass this bill, if you go the petrodollar you will be receiving this amount of petrodollars, dollars, not Euros, but

dollars, U.S. dollars. But you've got to sell all your oil in the US dollar, for US dollars, nothing more, nothing else.

73 Well, they made the agreement and it's binding. But then like Babylon is, they don't keep their vows. Only **YAHWEH's** people keep their vows. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Breaking your vows is the face of Satan. Keeping your vows is the Face of **YAHWEH**. May **YAHWEH** make His Face to shine upon you. That's one of the ways of the Face of **YAHWEH** shining upon you because you keep your vows.

74 If you look at the trouble that this breaking your vows cause. Now it could come about through negotiation, by love, if there was any love, but there's no love left in the world. The love has grown cold, as your Savior said, in this time period because of iniquity now. That's what kills love, iniquity. Iniquity is all the things that has to do with the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. Resisting, and resisting, putting away, letting someone put a negative thought in your ear, passing on all the things that's been said about Yisrayl Hawkins, you know. And every rotten thing that they could say about me has been said, I think. They may come up with some new ones here pretty soon, because they're still trying. But it hasn't stopped **YAHWEH's** Work or His House, right? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

75 And the enemies are saying, that bunch is getting stronger, through all this, this stuff we're doing, they're just getting stronger. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, that's Yahshua, because Yahshua is the Best--a Better Teacher than the world's teachers. So that's the reason you're getting stronger with all the persecution, all the threats of death. Yes, there's a bunch of threats of death. I was supposed to have died here several weeks ago--they even, one of them got drunk and even put it on a tape recorder for us and we've got it recorded.

76 It's their life, you know, their lives are filled with hatred. **YAHWEH's** People, His Face is Love and He says that's how you're going to accomplish all things is through Love. Everything can be accomplished through this Love.

77 Well, here now back to China and this Babylonish tower that we see standing right now. Boy that was a perfect picture of that. That bit of news right there, when I saw that I said we've got to get this to the people, you know. They've got to understand this. It's the perfect picture of how Babylon controls.

78 *...Then there's China. Iran's energy*

*resources are a matter of national security for China, as Iran already supplies no less than 15% of China's oil and natural gas. That makes Iran more important to China than Saudi Arabia is to the United States.*

79 ...*Don't expect China to heed the US and EU's sanctions much...* Don't expect this. China now, remember is a strong, a very strong nation. And she supports, China really supports a lot, the United States; the United States but also other countries.

80 ...*China will find a way around the sanctions in order to protect two-way trade between the nations, which currently stands at \$30 billion... Thirty billion dollars ...and is expected to hit \$50 billion dollars in 2015. In fact, China will probably gain from the US and EU sanctions on Iran, as it will be able to buy oil and gas from Iran at depressed prices.*

81 So they make a move that they think is going to go one way and they cause trouble, cause their own selves trouble. Well, that's the schools of higher learning, of course, that you see today and the struggles and each one is struggling to put the other person down. And secretly, they do this secretly, of course, and then, as Satan does The House of **YAHWEH**. She does it secretly.

82 They, the Priests, tell everyone when they come to them with a problem or a rumor, they say, "Yisrayl has never vaguely talked about The House of **YAHWEH** or the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He's been very bold with His saying what He represents." And of course, it's on paper from the time The House of **YAHWEH** was started until now. And our goals are still the same, to bring **YAHWEH**'s Name and Laws to all the nations, to preach them to every creature on earth, as the Scripture said we would. These're our goals.

83 And when we say keep the Sabbath and you say, "Well, yeah I'm going to church every Sunday." We say, well you're gonna burn in hell if you don't repent and start keeping the Sabbath, because the Sabbath is not Sunday. Well, that's the boldness of

The House of **YAHWEH** because Yahshua was very bold in teaching **YAHWEH**'s Laws, Statutes and Judgments and what He expects in the Kingdom and the Apostles were too.

84 And the Apostle Shaul, whom they said they called it the Pauline letters. Pauline is a woman's name. Pauline. I've known a lot of Paulines in my life. Well, they call it the Pauline letters. Well, I can guarantee you Shaul was not a homosexual. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

85 I vaguely remember a Scripture in **I Corinthians 6** that says don't be deceived neither, neither adulterers, fornicators, homosexuals. And by the way, the *Amplified Bible*, it says homosexuality. The *King James Version*, if I remember right, says *effeminate man*, an effeminate man. [laughing] Well, it's a homosexual. It's a queer is what they was known by in Oklahoma when I was a child. And they were queers. They were put down by Scriptures at that time.

86 Well, that has spread throughout the earth as **YAHWEH** said. And surely anyone can see this now. Hollywood is promoting it big time. But as **Yeremyah [Jeremiah]**, I vaguely remember a Scripture in **Yeremyah [Jeremiah]**, that says this profaneness has gone out to all the world. Well, is that a lie? Surely anyone can see this profaneness he is talking about. He says all the world is as sodom and gomorrah. How plain can you get with it?

87 The Prophets said man with man, committing sexual acts with men. These are all the faces of God. They never were meant to promote man in his goal to achieve Perfection with **YAHWEH**. They were promoted by Satan to bring man's health down, as we'll see this coming Sabbath, this next Sabbath, because the science knows this now. And we see this and fifty percent of all the world has a weakness that's come from that direction in their minds, the Babylon, Babylon, confusion.

88 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twelve

## The Face Of Satan: The Prophesied Quartet Is Given Authority And The Result Will Be Four-Fifths Of The Earth's Population Destroyed.

03/31/12

---

*K. Tsephanyah: If you'll all please stand, it's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. I was told we had people here trying to start the Feast already, people from out of town. Wonderful!

2 I guess the strongest place that right now that Satan's face is shining is that last news clip we saw there.

3 In **YAHWEH**'s House, **YAHWEH** has set a table for us in the presence of the enemies. True peace found here. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] By the way, this will put a smile on your face. Say cheese. Cheese. You know, we got our original cheese sticks back, plenty of them for the Feast. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Let's see, they did a pretty great job on that meal this morning, announcing it, I noticed, the Great Kohan Shaul.

4 Don't forget to look up. Not while you're driving, you know, if you're out on the highway. Be careful walking too. But, now this week **YAHWEH**—this was the thirtieth, this was yesterday, the boys at the Priestly School, they came outside and they all saw **YAHWEH**'s Name right over the campground in the clouds, in the clouds. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] They went to screaming and jumping up and down and ran back inside, and got

the teachers and one of the teachers got a picture. So we got it written.

5 I believe it was the day before that they saw the word **pray** in the clouds over the Sanctuary and that's when the news went out that **YAHWEH** was asking, or Yahshua was asking everybody to pray. And we went on the radio and told everyone this. They all called me to find out what for. [laughing] We don't want to tell what for, just pray, pray. You know all the things to ask for. Pray for the sick. Pray for the protection of **YAHWEH**'s Work and House.

6 That last article you saw, now I don't know exactly, but one day, I think it was one day last week, one of the teachers went home for dinner and turned the Internet on to get the news, and it had the news about Israel. And they showed all of these tanks and then she looked in the clouds above the tanks and there was a picture of the face. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Now this, she didn't need a camera it was easy to print that one out!

7 So we have Elders assigned, Priests assigned to bring these pictures during the Feast. No one can write in the clouds except **YAHWEH**. And He's given that Power, that Authority to Yahshua. And I think you're going to see a lot of it now, the sign of the Son of Man in heaven.





**...the boys at the Priestly School, they came outside and they all saw YAHWEH's Name right over the campground in the clouds, in the clouds. They went to screaming and jumping up and down and ran back inside, and got the teachers and one of the teachers got a picture.**

---

8 The Great Kohan Shaul is gonna bring more on that, more than this during the Feast. Don't miss that sermon. There's a lot on this right here that you need to know. And, of course, it will get better as we get closer to the redemption and going up to receive Authority from **YAHWEH**. It's what we're looking forward to especially this Feast. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 Now this is gonna be a working Feast. We've got a lot of things that need to be done in preparation. And so if you want to, well you really need to do it, just find a job. We have jobs for everyone even if you're in a wheelchair.

10 Speaking of wheelchairs. The other day, one of the first members of The House of **YAHWEH**, she was in a wheelchair and I stopped to say shalom to her. And I said, your face is different than it was the last time I saw you and it's shining. You got a great complexion. She said I've been drinking whey. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] She said, since I started that--well she said my foot is almost well now. Because she had trouble

with swelling and diabetes, I guess, and different other things collected from the world. But she said her foot was almost well now and the swelling is going down. And I said was that since you started drinking whey and she said yes. So remember these things, it's very helpful. Praise **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH's** whey. **YAHWEH's** Way. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

11 But now the Feast Work, you can check with South Office and we'll have a man that will assign you, after he talks to you and finds out your skills and he'll assign you to a person or a place to work or create a new job for you, one of the two. And the women will do the same thing. If you're a woman, they'll show you where you're needed the most and we'll find a place for everyone to work. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 Now we've been talking about the face of Satan and the Face of **YAHWEH** for a few weeks now and that woman. She put on, at last, the Face of **YAHWEH**, and was pulled out of deep dark sin. And, of course, she changed instantly when she saw that the Prophecies, the Prophecies were actually coming true--she rejoiced greatly in this as I'm seeing others rejoicing now. And I see a lot of that woman here today and a lot of the Yahshua here today that wasn't in the beginning of the Work that **YAHWEH** started.

13 If you could see what's going on in my mind now and how we've fought over the years, you know, to get it, to get the sin out of The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Because everyone came here with deep rooted sins and we were probably the furthest thing from Yahshua and this woman as the examples that **YAHWEH** wants in His Kingdom. But slowly and surely they're coming out, and the wrinkles are disappearing, and the spots and blemishes. And we've seen it year after year this growth, this great growth. And in spite of the persecution you've come through it and you've become stronger and more closely knit together, in unity with **YAHWEH** and each other. And I see this; I've seen it now for forty years [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Some have been struck down with sickness, and they're still enduring and that's what **YAHWEH** wants, of course. And still trying, still working, still working in the Work and proving themselves and very joyous, wearing a smile doing it.

15 Now, what I'm trying to do is get you to see the face of Satan, of course, and the Face

of **YAHWEH** together and see the comparison. Because the men have got to be like Yahshua. The women have got to see this example of this woman and become like her. Because we were all sinners and we've got to get this sin totally out of our life. And we've got to humble ourselves, and this is the biggest thing I saw in her.

16 I've seen haughty women and that, you know, it's a continual struggle when you're living with one. And I've seen haughty, rebellious men and that's a continuous struggle. It's a headache. It causes misery and hatred, hard feelings all the time. And these are the things that won't be allowed in **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom and He's given us these examples. And now He's bringing it to light to where you will actually see this in action. And we're getting closer because **YAHWEH** is actually making contact with us, you know, direct contact and He's never done that before. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 But now the face of Satan that we saw here, the last film there, that fighting and killing and bombing each other and this article, it pretty well lines it out here. It says, *According to the German magazine Der Spiegel the European Union...* That's a member of the quartet now, the European Union, the EU. United States, Russia, EU, and the UN are the quartet that were teamed up in 2002. Didn't exist until then. But they formed this quartet to bring peace. Well, according to the newspaper, ... *the European Union is the most important weapons exporter to Saudi Arabia...* Now that's just one they're exporting these weapons to.

18 ...*Of all EU member states, France comes first with Euro2168.6 million...* Now here's two thousand million dollars, two thousand million. It's actually over that, but I want you to get that two thousand. Think of a million and then think of two thousand million dollars. And remember the Scripture that the Great Apostle Shaul gave you saying the love for money is a root of all evil. And you will see that's part of it.

19 But now this is just the love for money is the carrot on the string, you know, carrot on the stick that led the mule from one end of the field to the other plowing the field for the farmer. And Satan says you can have this great wealth, you know, if you just follow me. That's what she told Yahshua. You could have all the Kingdoms of the earth here if you'll just follow me. And well, that's what she's telling all the preachers and, of course, they're preaching it, be like the Gods, not **YAHWEH**. You

can be a son of God, a son of a God, or a son of the lord. But you have to put on this face of Satan to do it.

20 Well, this is the face of Satan. ...*the European Union is the most important weapons exporter to Saudi Arabia. Of all EU member states, France comes first with Euro2168.6 million in exports...* That's in the Euro ...*in 2010. ...Italy... Italy. You know where Rome sits, right? ...Italy is in second place with Euro435.3 million...* In sales to Saudi Arabia. That's just to Saudi Arabia. ... *before Great Britain, with Euro328.8 million...* If you remember when I spoke at the UN at the Peace Conference, the man named Bawa Jain, which his name in Hebrew meant gate opener, he told me at that time that the nuclear sales were like \$850 million a year. And he says there's no way you can stop it. I said well **YAHWEH** has a way. And that Plan, that Work is going to come about, but not until four-fifths of the earth's population is wiped out, to show man what his way will bring.

21 This German magazine says ...*By arming the Saudi kingdom, the member states of the European Union are breaking prevailing EU rules...* Or laws. ...*regulating the exports of weapons, notes Der Spiegel.*

22 ...*The magazine quotes the relevant section of the legislation on Non-Proliferation and Disarmament titled Security-related export controls II - Military equipment, which state:...* Here's what it states and this is the law that they're breaking. Their own law they're breaking.

23 ...*Member States have once again shown their determination to prevent the export of military technology and equipment which might be used for undesirable purposes such as internal repression or international aggression or contribute to regional instability.*

24 ...*It is worth noting...* He says, ...*in this regard, that a large quantity of the weapons sold to Saudi Arabia by EU member states has ended up in the hands of Libyan and Syrian "rebels" including terrorists, thus largely contributing to fuelling international aggression and regional instability.*

25 Now you've got to remember this because you can see the overall plan of Satan here that is prevailing, and what they're doing for the love of money, the carrot on the stick. They are actually selling these things and then under the guidance of the UN also, or the quartet, we'll see that strongly later, under the guidance of the quartet, they're building up something that requires an

intervention of a stronger nation to go in and settle the matter.

26 So they're furnishing the fuel to start the terrorisms, to start the Al Queadas, as they want to blame, to start the Al Queadas. And, of course, then whoever it is that they want to send in, which is a member of the quartet, to settle this matter, they have to go in and take over the nation in order to settle the matter and then, of course, they get to collect the wealth from that nation once again.

27 ...According to Finian Cunningham: "Saudi Arabia and Qatar in particular were also instrumental in driving events in Syria and Libya, providing financial support, weapons, covert fighters and strident diplomatic backing for the self-styled "transitional councils"... So they're actually training people, furnishing the weapons, training the people to go in and start the trouble so they can, of course, have an excuse.

28 And this is what they haven't found so far in Iran, they haven't found a great enough excuse to go in and take the land. But according to the Prophecies, they're given authority to do so. And this is the build up that we're seeing day after day towards that overall goal of Satan that we'll see in Scripture.

29 ...interest of the US and NATO... Let me read that last part again. Let's see. ...serving the strategic interest of the US and NATO in the Middle East... Serving it, they're doing this to serve the US and NATO in the Middle East.

30 ...Moreover, Saudi Arabia has also channeled weapons and financial support to Al Qaeda... Saudi Arabia, who is getting its weapons now from the EU and other places, other members are channeling these, and they know that this took place according to this German magazine, to Al Qaeda.

31 ...affiliated brigades in the Middle East, Asia and North Africa... Yes, we're having trouble in North Africa. If you're keeping up on it, maybe we can get a news clip to show that next week.

32 ...The German magazine notes that the global weapons trade is booming, and "has increased by 24 percent over the last five years -- despite efforts to curb it."... Twenty-four percent.

33 Along with this, of course, sickness and disease, as you also saw. That one little thing, autism disease, you know, that's striking many children. That's just not even the tip of the iceberg that's going on now health wise throughout the whole world.

---

**Nothing is going on by accident in today's world. You have two superpowers working. One of them is YAHWEH bringing His Plan to pass. The other one is Satan trying to destroy the Plan of YAHWEH and she has a scheme to do so.**

---

34 ...In a bitter irony... Now get this. ...In a bitter irony, the world's top weapons traders (US, Russia, Britain, France, China)... Isn't that something? [laughing] And this magazine, this German magazine is actually printing this.

35 ... In a bitter irony, the world's top weapons traders (US, Russia, Britain, France, China)... Now China is not part of the quartet, but the others are. ...are the countries designated under the UN Charter to "preserve peace"... We got the fox in charge of the chicken house. You see it. And of course, he's building it up to where they can raid this chicken house. ...namely as permanent members of the UN Security Council.

36 ...In 2010, the "war business" reached 1.6 trillion dollars... That's over a trillion and a half dollars....according to the Stockholm International Peace Research Institute.

37 Now, I want you to go over to **Revelation 6**. And get this face of Satan right here because authority was given to them. Nothing is going on by accident in today's world. You have two superpowers working. One of them is **YAHWEH** bringing His Plan to pass. The other one is Satan trying to destroy the Plan of **YAHWEH** and she has a scheme to do so. Yahshua told us this and told us that if she succeeded then the Laws would disappear. The Laws of Peace and Righteousness would actually disappear.

38 Well, here in **Revelation 6:8**. If you notice authority here. **And I looked, and behold, a pale horse. And the name of him who sat upon it was death; and sheol; the grave, followed with him. And power...** That is, authority. Authority ...was given to them over the fourth part of the earth... That word **power** there, it means *authority*. It was given to them over a fourth part of the earth.

39 Now this says, they were limited to that fourth part of the earth. They didn't want it in

Canada or the United States. They didn't want it in certain other countries. But over that fourth part of the earth, as we see in another place in and around the great River Euphrates, is where they have the authority to take out, depopulate the earth and, of course take over that wealth. But notice the authority is given to them; that is, this quartet that you see mentioned back here in the first few verses of **chapter 6**.

40 ... **a fourth part of the earth, to kill with sword.. War ...and with hunger, and with pestilence-the same under the authority of the beast of the earth ...** Well, he's speaking about the beasts, and like the woman they're shown somewhere else in the Holy Scriptures. And of course, it points them out and shows you exactly who they are, exactly where they came from, the twelve tribes they came from.

41 If you go back to **Daniyl 7**, he's the best one here to show it--it was shown earlier than his. It was shown--in fact the Kingdom that was given to Mosheh, the Plan of **YAHWEH** that was given to Mosheh, altar of prayer for all people and an altar of slaughter that points out the four horns which we are seeing here, and that's what they're named later, that **YAHWEH** is going to cut off and cast down because death and fighting and wars will end.

42 But you see here in **chapter 7** of **Daniyl**, who paints a picture of the Last Days up to the Two Witnesses. And he saw the Two Witnesses and the books were closed until The End time for the rest, or the finishing of the Work of **YAHWEH**. Now get in your mind that the finishing of the Work of **YAHWEH**, the finishing of this is to bring a number, a remnant of people to perfection.

43 Now He has a Plan. He has a Perfect Example and it's given unto us in these Last Days. This is the only time that it was ever given, in fact. But Yahshua was given as an Example. He lived

---

**Yahshua now, remember He is our Lamb. But remember this Great Work. YAHWEH's Work is to bring forth and perfect in this time period. We're it. It hasn't been done before. No one's received this Power. But we're going to.**

---

it and He became the Perfect Example. And then He went for 2,000 years and sit, judged at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, training for this Work, preparing for this Work in these Last Days.

44 If you think it's a simple thing to protect a Work in this time of hatred and time of destruction that has been pointed out from the beginning. You know, the trillions of animals that were sacrificed on those four horns were represented, of course, mankind. Shedding a life for a life, a life for a sin. Sin is death. It brings death. So, we have to give a life for that death we spent.

45 Yahshua now, remember He is our Lamb. But remember this Great Work. **YAHWEH's** Work is to bring forth and perfect in this time period. We're it. It hasn't been done before. No one's received this Power. But we're going to. **YAHWEH** shows the remnant, the remnant will be first. We're the Last that will be first to receive this Great Power, this Great Authority under Yahshua now, Who remember, all Judgment has been given unto Me in heaven and earth. So He is the First of many brethren that starts with this remnant that He is leading in these Last Days. He being a Shining Example for men and that woman that He tells you celebrate her memorial. That means live it. Live it. Live her life. Become her and men become Him. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

46 Well, here in **Daniyl 7** now, if you look at **verse 3. Daniyl 7:3. And four great beasts came up from the sea...** Well, those four great beasts are shown to us in **Revelation 6**. No they didn't disappear. They came up and they combined and made stronger and Satan made them stronger getting them ready to destroy mankind. We see the four great beasts and then He names them. And He shows you what they are.

47 **Verse 4** says the first. And then **verse 5**, says the second, end of the top line. And then **verse 6**, says then another. That's number three. And then we see the fourth beast--that is the last or fourth member of the quartet that comes up and he's exceedingly strong. He has more bombs than all the others put together. Who is that? It's the great United States backed by Britain who still has control in this country. Even though we had a big war and fought and won the land, they're still controlling the country.

48 And then we see also the Catholic church here. The Catholic church. Now next week we're putting together this now--for next week, but I got articles coming to show you the great leading power,

and how this quartet actually receives its power from them.

49 But here we see this quartet formed. And here we see the weapon sales that makes this great nation so strong through the forced, the forced peace that we're under now that's bringing oppression, depression, obedience by force, leadership by force. They claim they got rid of the dictators because the dictators--they want to get rid of them because the dictators are causing oppression to the people. And then they get rid of the dictators and they have more oppression than they did before.

50 We're seeing from Prophecy and from the news media, looks like, that it's going to get really bad in the United States, the oppression, the dictatorship, as they wish to call it. The laws that are being passed to search your homes, and no privacy left, taking away your privacies, forcing you to buy this or that. All of these things are a work of Satan to create the discontentedness that we see today--the hate and the misery that make life to where people don't want to live.

51 And of course, along with this, you know, you see the pilot who is flying the plane, a 16-year veteran pilot and all of a sudden he goes crazy with his hands on the wheel of a plane. What if he had it on the nuclear bomb, the wheels of a nuclear bomb? And see this is what I've told you now for years. You can see this; we see, we see the autism, yes, we see that readily. We see children that're very much deformed.

52 What we don't see is, we don't see the things that are eating away the brain tissue or the cells that keep the brain separated and functioning. I know that you know by now, over the years that a person's body is not just one. It's made up of trillions or you couldn't number them with trillions. It's made up of many, many trillions of cells that each one plays a part to make your eyes see, your tongue talk, your lungs breathe, makes your legs walk, your feet walk. Makes your feet smell even. I mean all of these things are taking place in your body that makes your body a being that can operate.

53 We see the same thing in the earth and the atmosphere. And we see a Being Who's in command of this right now Who created the heavens and the earth, and made mankind to operate. And then after man's life span was up, he would disappear from sight, but he would still be resurrectable and the same enzymes that were making him a living, walking, being in the first place would still be there to make him again, to bring him back to life and to give him his body back again.

54 Now if you can get that in your mind and then remember all the sermons I've brought on the atmosphere, the firmament, what **YAHWEH** calls the firmament. Now He made the heavens; that is, in the beginning of mankind's Plan or beginning of **YAHWEH's** Work, His Planned Work that we'll get a little bit deeper in to make you understand that fully.

55 But in the beginning of **YAHWEH's** Plan and the Work of bringing it about, He created heavens, far out on the end of a milky way. If you've ever looked at the universe, maybe if you've got an astronomy book, I wouldn't get into it too deep, astronomy, but you can see that the earth is a way out on the end almost separate from the universe. It's almost like it doesn't even have any part to do with the universe. It's so far away from the main part of the universe, or the edge of the universe, as science now knows. We're outside of the edge of the universe. And the real universe, the big one, it's got--they're saying now that there're probably trillions of planets and maybe some like the earth. Of course, they don't know, they're looking for one. So they can go there and start a war. Running out of room here to start wars, you know, getting too dangerous. [laughing]

56 But if you can imagine Him creating now, out here, way out, way out away from the universe where space makes safe and Him creating the earth and then heavens to govern the earth. And these heavens that are governing the earth run like a clock. And the hands inside this clock, every piece is going at a certain speed, a tic-tock that makes the second hand move to seconds and the big hand move to certain speed and the small hand move to a certain speed. And it keeps everything in order.

57 Now in the atmosphere or the firmament and the earth, **YAHWEH** says by one Prophet, He said, "I laid out the foundation of the earth." And He didn't call it firmament in that place, but that's what it meant, atmosphere. And when He said, "When I give command, when I give command they all rise up to answer Me."

58 So if you can imagine this Being Who created this body of trillions and trillions of little bitty bugs that you can't see. You could put ten thousand on the head of a pin and you still couldn't see them all crammed in together.

59 Now you can see the body, but you can't see it working. You can see the heavens. You can't see it working but you know what it's doing for you. It gives you rain and snow and warmth and water and

so forth. You can see what it's doing, but it's a way out there and man has yet to even get to the edge of the heavens that control the earth. But we're trying. That is, their scientists are trying.

60 If you go back to **Genesis** now. So **YAHWEH** has this Plan. And Satan, Satan, her face is set. Her face is set. If you could remember Yahshua's Writings when He said this, when He said His face was set to go to Yerusalem. Well, that included His Plans to leave Galilee and go to Yerusalem and get another portion of **YAHWEH's** Work done. Well, Satan's face is set in a different direction.

61 But the Plan is, right here it's shown. The first part here He created the heavens and the earth. And then **Genesis 1:26**. He says, **Then YAHWEH said: I will make man in My Image, according to My Likeness; they will have...** Authority. Well, Yahshua is the first to receive that Authority.

62 The woman qualified for it but she hasn't received it. She's dead along with all the other Saints who died before her and we will resurrect her. But the Authority she's qualified for and will receive it, because of the last part of her life she deeply repented, turned to a Work showing her conversion. Because her works, your works prove what's going on in your mind. Your desires and your hopes and everything, your work proves it. And out of the abundance of the heart, the mouth speaks. And that's exactly what she did and she worked not only with Yahshua but she was Prophesied to work with those afterwards and did work with the Apostles after the Work of Yahshua--after His ascension back to heaven.

63 Well, here we see that that's the purpose of **YAHWEH** and we see the last portion of this Work taking place today. In **Yahchanan 1** and **verse 1**, we see what's spoken of in **Genesis**, "I will make mankind in My Image and then I will give him Authority." Then in **Yahchanan 1:1**, the Apostle was inspired to write, **In the beginning was the Plan...** You could change that to **Work** if you wanted to, and it might be that you'd understand it better if you did.

64 But, **In the beginning was the Plan of YAHWEH, and the Plan was with YAHWEH, and the Plan was YAHWEH's...** My Plan is to make mankind in My Image, man and woman, mankind. And they can't, they can't function without each other. That's the way you were made, to function with each other.

65 **Verse 2, The same Plan was in the beginning with YAHWEH.**

66 Now this Plan or Work if you look over-with that in mind, look over to **chapter 6** now and maybe this will help you to understand what Yahshua was saying here in **chapter 6** and **verse 29**, when a man came to Him and said, what must we do.

67 **Verse 28, Then they said to Him; What must we do, that we might work the Works of YAHWEH?... Or help fulfill the Plan of YAHWEH.** And Yahshua says the first thing to do, the first thing to do.

68 **Verse 29, Yahshua answered, and said to them: This is the Work of YAHWEH: that you believe in Him Whom He has sent...** This is the Work that He is doing to make people believe in the One He has sent. That is part of the Plan of **YAHWEH**, or part of the Work of **YAHWEH**, to have the Works broken up into different stages of history, here a little and there a little and each one contributing his part to the overall Plan that will actually bring forth a Super Kingdom that will take sin totally out of the universe. With Yahshua being, Yahshua and that woman being Perfect Examples of this Plan. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 Now that was in **Yahchanan 6** and **verse 29**. This is part of that Work. Now, the One Sent in these Last Days, if you go over, and keep these different Works in mind. Go over to **Chapter 10 of Revelation**.

70 Now, He started in **Genesis** and said, "This is the way I'm gonna make man." Then in each stage of history He brought that Plan a little closer to perfection. In Yahshua's time He had men and women who brought forth Yahshua, trained Yahshua. Now that was part of the stage of that Plan or Work that He's bringing forth, guarding, working to keep it guarded. Then He brings forth this High Priest that represents the Kingdom that He gave back here in Mosheh's day, laid out in detail to Mosheh. The priests never fulfilled it. They never became a priest without sin, and that, of course, they saw this. They first had to offer a sacrifice for their sins, their own sins on this altar with four horns that represent the quartet today. Because the quartet is the finishing of the Work or Plan, planned from the beginning to allow this huge slaughter to take place.

71 So what we're seeing build up now is the finishing of this prophesied slaughter that is going to prove to mankind what sin brings, the least little bit of sin brings. You never hear of that woman sinning after that. In fact her job, I mean she was forever

---

**It's hard to forget about your past sins, but you've repented of them. The thing to do now is put it behind you. Forget it because you've repented. You're converted over to YAHWEH's Work, as [that woman] did, converted totally to YAHWEH's Work and bringing forth this Perfect Kingdom.**

---

seeking to help others. That was her total life after that. She was a worker before that. But it was to a point to where she saw nothing Righteous coming forth from the world. This is what you see in the world today.

72 She wasn't for sure that anything would come forth and that the Prophecies may not be fulfilled but she had hopes. And of course, when she saw that hope being fulfilled in Yahshua, she knew the Scriptures, so you can tell her heart was really in seeing that Plan fulfilled, this Work of YAHWEH fulfilled, so instantly she turned and said this is it. She didn't look back.

73 It's hard to forget about your past sins, but you've repented of them. [crying, Praise YAHWEH, applause] The thing to do now is put it behind you. Forget it because you've repented. You're converted over to YAHWEH's Work, as she did, converted totally to YAHWEH's Work and bringing forth this Perfect Kingdom, which she had a big part in playing. In what we're reading right now, in fact. She was instrumental in bringing this message that I'm bringing you, in bringing it about. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

74 Well, remember this now and Yahshua saying this is the Work now that you believe into the One Sent. That is, into, as she was. She showed what "into" means. She got deeply in the Work of YAHWEH and followed this Man for two years the Scripture shows, followed Him for two years before He died and was there all the way helping. [crying, Praise YAHWEH, applause] (You stop this now.)

75 I know my time is up, but let's go just a little further here because now we're in the end of the Work here. And this is the remnant that the Prophets spoke of. As early as **Genesis**, you know,

the Prophets spoke of this. And then the Apostles spoke of it saying there's still a remnant after us that's going to have to do a Work. Well, we see it spelled out here in **Revelation 10**. And we see the finishing part of this Work which is done right here. The finishing part, if you'll see.

76 **Revelation 10:7. But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak when he will begin to sound...** Now I brought you many sermons going back and showing you that this Seventh Trumpet or Seventh Malak, Seventh Messenger is it. It's the Last Lamp shown on the Seventh Lamp Lampstand. That is also shown in the beginning of **Revelation** here.

77 And notice when He speaks, **...when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished...** That's the finishing Work.

78 Now if you go on down to **verse 11, And he said to me: You must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and languages, and kings...** Well, if you look to the next chapter you'll see who He's speaking of.

79 In **verse 3. Revelation 11:3. And I will give...** to do this Work . **Revelation 11:3. And I will give to My Two Witnesses to perform their Prophetic Offices...** Prophesied Seventh Work. This is it. The end of it. We're in it right now.

80 **Verse 4, These are, as it were, the two Olive Trees, and, as it were, the Two Lamps...** The Last Two Lamps of the Lampstand. This is it. This is the last part of the Work of YAHWEH. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

81 I was hoping to get further than this into this Work today, but I think that'll get enough to where we can know what we're doing this Yahshua's Memorial when we celebrate. And this is the first time we've ever done it right, but we will celebrate this memorial to this woman. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

82 And this woman, too, I want to assure you, she didn't just begin in Yahshua's time. She was prophesied by the Prophets. One of the Prophecies, I won't take too much away from the Great Kohan Yahodah who's going to bring it. He says he has three hundred Scriptures, and I said, well I'm gonna give you thirty minutes to cover all of them David! [laughing] He's back there right now going "grrrrrr rrrrrrr." He didn't know I could see him, but I can. [laughing]

83 But anyway there's one of the Prophecies. It's so comical, because we have, as you know, we have an abundance of goat milk and, of course, we

have the goat cheese and one of these Prophecies, a Prophecy of this woman, a Prophecy of you the donkeys and then me the Branch, they're all combined together. But now, get this. This is a little thing, you know, that **YAHWEH**, He does this. He throws these little things in just to let you know He's aware of what He is bringing about Himself. And He said in that time period, and Kohan Yahodah David will bring this out, I won't cover it anymore than what I'm doing, but He said in that time period when this woman is celebrated like she's supposed to be memorialized you will have abundance of goat milk. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 I said what group of people other than The House of **YAHWEH** re established in these Last Days would fit that Prophecy right there? I think I woke them up--I think they heard me in Abilene when I was praising **YAHWEH** for that Scripture right there. But, abundance of goat milk in that time period when this woman, Yahshua and **YAHWEH** are all praised together with your works now backing it up to prove it, as her Works backed her up.

85 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

**YAHWEH, He does this. He  
throws these little things in just to  
let you know He's aware of what  
He is bringing about Himself.**

---

# Chapter Thirteen

## Yahshua's Memorial

04/05/12

---

*K. Michayl: At this time we'll turn it over to our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins.*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You may be seated. You may be seated for just a few minutes until I read you something. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I hope you brought your *Books of YAHWEH* with you. But pay close attention whether you did or didn't! I want your undivided attention now. Okay? Everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

3 **YAHWEH** has led us to this time, brethren, and it's a very special time in The House of **YAHWEH**. He's brought you from being fools and idiots and foolish sinners, falling into the deepest of sins. He's led you out of all of that and He's made servants out of you.

4 And I've never seen, I've never been impressed before with the Righteousness that I see in The House of **YAHWEH**. I've worked to overcome sin. We've struggled for years to get sin out of the House. I would like for everyone to get your seat. Sit down and pay attention. You really need this information. We've worked for years to get sin out of the House and the things we've done has brought us step by step closer to **YAHWEH**, closer to being like Yahshua. And in these Last Days now, the Prophecy of a woman, being like a woman.

5 It's a very exciting time. It's a very humbling time. What I was trying to tell you, please pay attention to every word and when I read the Scriptures, read it with your *Book of YAHWEH*. But we've come to a time period that Yahshua, when He was fulfilling the Prophecy for these Last Days, He was commanded by **YAHWEH** to behold the Branch and to tether His donkeys to the Vine,

which was His Disciples and He is the Vine. He's said that over and over.

6 Then tether your donkeys' colts to the Branch. And in doing that, He wasn't just taking a rope or something and tying you to me. You've got to be tied in unity. And two can't walk together unless they be agreed and you must walk with me into that Kingdom. I am the One Sent. My name is Yisrayl Bill Hawkins. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 The Two Witnesses are the Last Works of **YAHWEH**. You can read that in **Revelation 11** but there're at least a hundred or more Prophecies that go with that throughout the Holy Scriptures starting in **Genesis**. The world doesn't know this. The world doesn't know the name that I'm going to reveal to you tonight. Only those who come out, who come out of the world are going to learn this name. And you don't just learn it by hearing the word, by hearing the word "Dah-dah." You're supposed to laugh! That's an Okie joke!

8 Dah-dah was the name that we chose to put in the place because I didn't want to reveal this name until Yahshua's Memorial. I knew, even though I told everyone, study, find that name for me, nobody did. But you're going to be absolutely amazed at this Feast, the amount of Scriptures that contain that name and the Prophecies that go with that, including this night that we're in right now where the Prophecy actually shows that we will sing. We will sing. But something else; it's switched from mourning for Yahshua and what He suffered this night 2,000 years ago to looking up, which means rejoicing. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]





9 I want you to stand with me now and I want to hear you very loud and clear rejoice. Let's all stand up. Stand up! Raise your hands to **YAHWEH**. Okay. You ready? Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful cheering and jumping and shouting praise to **YAHWEH**] Whoo-hooo! Aha! Praise **YAHWEH**! Ah Praise **YAHWEH**! Okay. You may be seated now! You may be seated once again.

10 Now, I really want you to pay attention to everything. I don't want you to miss a thing here tonight. I want you to understand why we're doing this. In **Zecharyah**, I brought you many Scriptures about this. This is one of the Prophecies that the commentators say one of the famous Prophecies that bible scholars have struggled over for years wondering who this man is. Who is this man? Some say it was Cyrus and others said, "You're an idiot for thinking that." Others say it was Yahshua. Others say, well this just has got to be interpreted, that's all. There's no way of finding out.

11 Well, of course, if they would take the Scriptures and if they would come and listen, they would know who this man is. They would know the time period we're in and why we're here tonight serving each other like a woman who came before Yahshua, washing His feet with tears. [crying] They don't know her, but 144,000 are gonna know her and they're gonna be like her. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 But **Zecharyah 6**. Now, I've explained this and read it many times to you--the Prophecy here is about Yahshua and the Branch who--he

just explains who the Branches are, I mean the Olive Trees, the two Olive Trees. **Revelation** says they're the Two Witnesses. He explained that in **Zecharyah 4**.

13 And then the Prophecy here in **Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua son of Yahzadak...** Now, even *Strong's Concordance* would tell a person that Name is **YAHWEH**. It's not Yahzadak. It's **YAHWEH**. ...**set them upon the Head of Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest.... Hebrews 10:21** shows He's High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH** in these Last Days. **Zecharyah 4-5** here shows that the Two Witnesses are carrying this Perfection to a land, not in Israyl, but a distant land not yet established. And then another one calls it the ends of the earth, the last to be established. It didn't exist forever. In fact, it was only discovered in 1492 by Columbus, supposedly.

14 But here He says in these Last Days they're building The House of **YAHWEH**. And then here, in **verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the Branch!...** He gives you the man's name over here in **Zecharyah 4-5. ...Whose name is the Branch! For He will branch out from His place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!...** How many men do you know who've built The House of **YAHWEH** in this time period of nuclear wars, nuclear bombs? Well, **YAHWEH** says to Yahshua, behold this man. He's going to build The House of

**YAHWEH** for Me, and the crowns. Building The House of **YAHWEH** is not building a building. It's building people, a Body of Believers, a Body of unified Believers.

15 **Verse 14, And the crowns will be...** Well, I want to read you the corrected version of this **verse 14** because it's beautiful. **And the crowns will be...** And it gives names here, which everyone knows they don't belong there. Every commentator will tell you they don't.

16 The corrected version, and get this, every word of it. Okay? Every word. The corrected version says, **verse 14, And the Righteous...** By the way, this is absolutely proven. And before the Feast is out, you will hear each and every Scripture. This is **Zecharyah 6:14. Zecharyah 6:14.** It's found on page 719. **Zecharyah 6:14.** The Great Kohan Yahodah is going to bring this. He says he needs three sermons. I've cut him down to thirty minutes! [laughing] But he's going to cover as many of these Scriptures as he can in the Feast, the Prophecies of this woman, who we've got to be like.

17 And **YAHWEH** has taken us step by step throughout these periods of forty years in this wilderness or more. I think The House of **YAHWEH** was established in 1982 but it started before that. It started over here on the homestead long before that. That's where it was dedicated to **YAHWEH**. But about forty years it's been in this wilderness building The House of **YAHWEH**, people who actually love people. They love serving people and they would go out of their way, working long hours or whatever it takes to make sure that our people are served, warmed and fed. Praise **YAHWEH**. And they don't just say, "Be thou warmed and fed." They warm you and feed you. [applause]

18 Well here He says now in **Zecharyah**, the true translation of **Zecharyah 6:14. And the Righteous will be protected for YAHWEH is Righteous. They will know YAHWEH...** The only way you can know **YAHWEH** is live the way **YAHWEH** lives and the way Yahshua lives. That's the only way you can get to know Him. Practice His Laws of Love and you will know **YAHWEH**. He says, "Keep My Sabbaths. Keep My Sabbaths and you will find joy in Me." You will if you keep His Sabbaths the way Yahshua keeps His Sabbaths in a way of service, the way the woman, that woman did it perfectly, that Dah-Dah. The way she did it. She would have given her life and she didn't care if they stoned her or whatever they said about her. She didn't care. She just went ahead doing her job,

which was serving Yahshua, the Called Out One. [applause]

19 **...They will know YAHWEH and YAHWEH will protect His Children for the prayers of the Righteous avail much; and they will praise YAHWEH as they celebrate the remembrance...** Now, they use **remembrance** here, but the word is **memorial**. Now, this should recall something Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 26** and **Yahchanan Mark 14** where he says, and wherever the Message is preached in the world. Well, where is the Message being preached in the world? You're in it right here! Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

20 He says, a memorial to and they translated it, **that woman**, that woman. A memorial to her will be spoken of wherever the Message is preached. Well, there's only one place it's preached. And **YAHWEH** chose a time and this time is it to truly reveal and keep a memorial to this woman who represents **YAHWEH's** whole House, by the way.

21 **...the remembrance of those who served Him in the House at Abel...** Now, that's the correct translation of this verse, **Zecharyah 6:14.**

22 Now, **Luke 21:28.** You can read along with me if you want to in *The Book of YAHWEH*. I'm reading the corrected version. *The Book of YAHWEH* says, **So when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption draws near...** Well, lift up your heads. Your heads are the Priests of **YAHWEH**. The Priests are the Priests of **YAHWEH**. The Priests are each other's heads. Yes! They're guides. They're your protectors and so forth. Lift up your heads and rejoice! Now, that word also means *rejoice*, but here's the corrected version. Your redemption draws near. Remember that. It is very near right now.

23 **So when these things...** Here's the corrected version. **So when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your voices in song...** Lift up your voices in song. Now, this is where He's talking about that woman, if you're familiar with the Scripture. **...and rejoice with all your might because your redemption draws near.** So we've come to a time, through a time of mourning, trials and tests galore, striving to overcome, bitterness, hatred. We're hated above all people on the face of the earth and now our redemption is drawing near at this very time and He's saying here now, **...rejoice with all your might because your redemption draws near...** He's speaking, of course, of a certain condition of mind here.

24 In **Luke 22:26**, *The Book of YAHWEH* says, **But this must not be so among you...** Speaking of His Disciples and their puffy attitude of wanting to be greatest, wanting to be greatest and have authority over the others. Well, of course, you know that's Satan's attitude. This is Christianity to want to be like the Gods, want to be greater than the other person. And, of course, empires are built to do that; dictators or kings or whatever they want to call them today, who they hate now, but they put them in office. They were the most ruthless, violent killers and were able to control a kingdom by force, by force and fear of death.

25 Well, He said, **But this must not be so among you. For he who is greatest among you, let him be as the youngest; and he who is first, like the one who serves...** I don't know if you realize what **YAHWEH** has been leading you up to for forty years. He's leading you up to being a servant that will go out and serve the universe and bring perfection, actually, to the whole universe.

26 Now, the corrected version of this is even better. **But this must not be so among you for he**



**I don't know if you realize what YAHWEH has been leading you up to for forty years. He's leading you up to being a servant that will go out and serve the universe and bring perfection, actually, to the whole universe.**

**who is greatest among you, let him be like...** Dah-Dah. He actually gives her name here. I'll give it to you in just a little bit. **...he who is first, like...** Dah-Dah. **...the one who serves...** Quite different, right? Remember what she did? Remember what pressure this woman was under when she did this? Remember Yahshua also with this, but remember this woman.

27 Now, in **Mattithyah 26** and **verse 6**. He says, **Now when Yahshua was in Bethany...** The House of **YAHWEH**, House of poverty they called it. That's what they call us today. "I feel so sorry for you people out there." They should be feeling sorry for themselves because they're going into the worst time of trouble ever. They're full of sickness and disease. They're full of confusion. They can put a pilot on a plane to take them somewhere and he goes crazy en route. You know, this is how crazy the world is getting.

28 Well, He says, **verse 6, Now when Yahshua was in Bethany, in The House of YAHWEH overseen by Simon, a man viciously persecuted by the Pharisees,**

29 **Verse 7, The woman whose name was... Dah-Dah. ...came to Him with an alabaster jar of very expensive ointment, and she poured it on His head as He sat at the table.**

30 **Verse 8, But when His Disciples saw... This is the corrected version. But when his Disciples saw this, they became indignant, saying; To what purpose is this waste?**

31 **Verse 9, This ointment might have been sold for a large sum, and given to the poor.**

32 **Verse 10, But Yahshua, aware of this, said to them: Why do you distress... Dah-Dah. ...For she has done a Righteous work to Me...** Now, she's doing this under persecution and hatred.

33 **Verse 11 says, For you have the poor with you always, but Me you do not have always.**

34 **Verse 12, For in pouring this expensive ointment on My Body, she did it to calm Me to help Me prepare for My death...** That's the reason for it. The oil was a special thing from **YAHWEH** to help Yahshua find a calmness--He was going through the most, most extreme hatred period and knew He was going to die. The stress was extreme and the woman, this woman came to this place, finding out this was two years after she gave Him a drink of water, by the way. Two years later she was still following Him around and doing work, serving Him and getting Him ready for His death.

35 **Verse 13, Truly I say to you: When the seed of the donkey...** You know, why would they leave

such an important word out of the Scripture? But the greatest of the world's authorities said they did. **...When the seed of the donkey are bound to the Branch...** You get that? **...when the seed of the donkey are bound to the Branch...** Now, He's giving you a Prophecy here and no one can learn this song, I guarantee you that, no one can learn this song except those that are called to His House and that's where you learn the song. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The song is preparing you to walk in Yahshua's steps, just like **YAHWEH** Himself, to be just like **YAHWEH** Himself.

36 So, **...Truly I say to you...** These are the Savior's Words. **...When the seed of the donkey are bound to the Branch and they gather together to learn about YAHWEH, this Message will be preached in the whole world...** It's never been preached before but this Message now is being preached to the whole world. Here's the rest of it now. **...and they must remember...** Remember? Memorial. Keep that in mind. Remembrance. That's a memorial to this woman. **...and they must remember...** Dah-Dah. **...and say and be likewise.** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's how all of the world's Hebrew authorities say this verse has to be translated. It must be translated in that manner or it's wrong.

37 In **Yahchanan 4:21, Yahshua said to her: Woman, believe Me: The hour comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain, nor in Yerusalem...** That is **Yahchanan 4:21**. Now, of course, that time came. Another one said the kingdom will be taken from you and given to another nation. Another one says, **Zecharyah 4-5**, in fact, says, "I'm going to build My House in a land not yet established." The only land not yet established was, at that time, the United States. All the rest of the world was established but the United States wasn't established, not until 1492. It was discovered and then after that it took quite a while to establish it. And then, He took me from the ends of the earth. Oklahoma was the ends of the earth, the last land to be established of this great land that we're in. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Well, the corrected version of this, **Yahchanan 4:21. Yahshua said to her: Your name is...** Dah-Dah. **...for your name says that a donkey and its seed, who are My Servants, will cry aloud and spare not. Saying; Be strong and courageous! As they keep YAHWEH's Feasts and rejoice in Him, lifting up their voices like a trumpet and showing My People their transgressions and the house of Yaaqob their sins. Believe Me, the hour**

**comes when you will worship the Father neither on this mountain nor in Yerusalem, but at Abel where you will be baptized, immersed for purification; sprinkled with the ashes of the red heifer to be purified; and YAHWEH will be your Protection...** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

39 Yahshua said all of that and, of course, they mistranslated it in order to hide it and **YAHWEH** allowed it to be hidden until this night and, of course, everyone knows that they did this. The commentators know that they did this and they talk about it and they wonder why. Well, I think I know why. I think what occurred was, you know, they said Galilee would not--they would not change their education system and they wanted to learn more about **YAHWEH's** Scriptures, the Words of the Prophets. But the other lands around them continued to change their language, like the United States does today. It changes its language and new dictionaries are given. New words are added and so forth.

40 Well, that was what was occurring. That's how **YAHWEH** separated the people. Remember, in **Genesis 10** He separated them by dividing their language and this divided **YAHWEH's** People from the rest of Israyl, of course. And when they started using the vowel points and changing the Words of the Prophets even more, then they came up with all this goofidity that we see in the *King James Version* that everyone knows is there but no one does anything about it except The House of **YAHWEH**.

41 In **Yahchanan 8:1-11, But Yahshua went to the Mount of Olives;**

42 **Verse 2, And early in the morning He returned to the sacred precincts of The House of YAHWEH...** Let me see if I want to read this right now. Yes I do.)

43 And **verse 3, Then the scribes and Pharisees brought...** Dah-Dah **...to Him...** They actually dragged her and threw her in front of Him. **...saying she had committed adultery. Now when they had set her in the midst,**

44 **Verse 4, They said to Him; Teacher, it is reported this...** Dah-Dah. **...was committing the act of adultery.**

45 **Verse 5, Now in the Law, Mosheh commanded that she be stoned. But what do You say?**

46 **Verse 6, (They falsely accused... Dah-Dah. ...of this that they might have something in which to accuse Yahshua.) Then Yahshua...** Remember this woman had been following Him now for quite some time and they knew of her reputation and so

forth in earlier times. ...then Yahshua stooped down, and wrote on the ground with His finger.

47 Verse 7, So when they continued asking Him, He straightened Himself up, and said to them: He who is without sin among you, let him cast the first stone at her.

48 Verse 8, Then again He stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

49 Verse 9, Now those who heard this, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning with the priests, then the last, and Yahshua was left alone with... Dah-Dah. ...standing in the midst.

50 Verse 10, When Yahshua had straightened Himself up, and saw only... Dah-Dah. ...remained, He said to her... Dah-Dah. ...where are those accusers of yours? Has no man condemned you?

51 Verse 11, She said... With a smile on her face I'm sure. ...No man, Teacher. Then Yahshua said to... Dah-Dah. ...Neither do I condemn you. Go and sin no more. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] She went and she sinned no more, that is recorded for us.

52 Now, if you go over, (I'm gonna save this one I believe until last.) if you go over to **I Kepha** now. (It's 8:20 so we're running a little bit late--but you have no other place to go, right?) [Praise YAHWEH, applause] **I Kepha 2** and look at **verses 20-25**.

53 **I Kepha 2:20. Now what glory is it, if you receive a beating for doing wrong, and you endure it? But if you suffer for doing Righteousness, and you endure it, this is commendable before YAHWEH...** This is what this woman was doing and she was suffering for it, the same as the man who was actually being persecuted at Bethany for trying to live the Laws of YAHWEH.

54 Verse 21, **For to this you were called: to do Righteousness, because for this: doing Righteousness, Messiah also suffered for us, leaving us an Example...** Leaving us an example, notice, suffering. ...Example that you should follow His steps:

55 Verse 22, **Who committed no sin... Yahshua committed no sin. ...nor was guile found in His mouth...** Guile is the falsehood. Iniquity is another word for it, doing away with the Laws, not keeping the Laws, forsaking the assembling of yourselves together, not keeping your Eternal Appointments with YAHWEH at His House.

56 Verse 23, **Who, when He was reviled, did not revile in return; when He suffered, He did not threaten, but committed Himself to Him Who judges Righteously;**

57 Verse 24, **Who Himself bore our sins in His Own Body on the tree, that we, having died to sins, should live for Righteousness; by Whose stripes you were healed.**

58 Verse 25, **For you were like sheep going astray, but have now returned to the Shepherd and Elder of your souls...** Now, of course, that returning took years.

59 Let's be turning over to **I Corinthians** now. It took years to get you to this point and get your minds on being Servants instead of being sinners and following the world in its own illegal lust.

60 In **I Corinthians 11**, a very great chapter, you should memorize that chapter if possible or try to. But **I Corinthians 11:23** says, **For I received from Yahshua...** This was the Apostle Shaul and he was saying that he received this straight from Yahshua. ...that which I also delivered to you: **That Yahshua Messiah, on the same night in which He was betrayed, took bread...** On that same night. Think of the misery this Man was going through when He took this bread and blessed it for His Disciples to eat. And for you. He's also blessing it for you. This is the manna from heaven that the world is cut off from. This is the Righteousness, the Righteous Teaching that the world is cut off from at this time. You're called and you're very special to YAHWEH, brethren, everyone that is here. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

61 Verse 24, **And when He had given thanks, He broke it, and said: Take, eat; this represents My Body which is broken for you; this do in remembrance of Me...** Memorial, again, you see this Memorial for Yahshua.

62 Verse 25, **In the same way He also took the cup after supper, saying: This cup represents the renewing of the Covenant in My blood; this do you, as often as you drink it, in remembrance of Me...** In this Memorial to Me.

63 Verse 26, **For as often as you eat this bread, and drink this cup, you do show Yahshua's death until He comes...** (I believe that's as far, no, I need to go on.)

64 Verse 27, **Therefore, whoever will eat this bread and drink this cup of Yahshua, unworthily...** Not intending to be like this woman, not intending to follow the Teachings of Yahshua or His Example, then you eat and drink damnation to your soul. ...will be guilty of the body and blood of Yahshua.

65 Verse 28, **But let a man examine himself...** And the next step there is repent. And if you have these evil intentions of not following Yahshua after this, you need to repent now to YAHWEH. Repent

and ask Him to help you to overcome this evil, satanic attitude.

66 **Verse 28, But let a man examine himself, and so let him eat...** He didn't say, "Don't eat." He said let him examine himself and let him eat. ...of that bread, and drink of that cup.

67 **Verse 29,. For he who eats and drinks unworthily...** The only way you can break the barrier of sin is repent and ask **YAHWEH** to forgive you and then be converted, become converted. Convert to being like this woman of service. That's what all of **YAHWEH**'s Laws tell you. Love. Service. Caring for others. Serving others.

68 **Verse 29, For he who eats and drinks unworthily, eats and drinks damnation to himself, not discerning the Body...** That is, not serving the Body, not caring for the Body enough to serve the Body. Yahshua spent His Life in service to the Body. He was our Example. We just read this just a minute ago.

69 **Verse 30, For this reason many are weak**

**and sick among you, and many sleep.**

70 **Verse 31, For if we would examine ourselves, with repentance, we would not come under Judgment; condemnation.**

71 **Verse 32, But when we are judged, we are chastened; disciplined, by YAHWEH...** By His Priests and thank them for it. Be willing to thank them for it. The Kohans or the Kohanahs who correct, they're looking out for your soul, for your Eternal Life. ...that we may not be condemned with the world... Yes, the world stands condemned right now.

72 **Verse 33, Therefore, my brothers, when you come together to eat, wait for one another...** That actually means to wait on one another, to serve one another, one another, to be servants to one another.

73 **Verse 34, But if anyone is hungry, let him eat at home, so that you do not come together unto condemnation. And the rest I will set in order when I come.**



### **Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:**

74 If you will all stand. Our Father in Heaven Whose Name Is **YAHWEH**, This is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming

to You, Father, through Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. Coming before You, Father, with the Body that You've put together,

in servitude, Father, and loving kindness and mercy. You see this, and I know You see it, as we do and I know that You're showing it to us in the writings in the clouds over The House of **YAHWEH** that You have started doing just recently. We bless You for this, Father. We praise You for it.

75 We praise You for Yahshua, Who came and went through the suffering and hatred and the misery and died willingly, Father, because of the Glory that was set before Him, that You offered, Father, as you're offering to us at this time.

76 We praise You for this and we praise You for that Knowledge, letting us know, Father, that man cut themselves off by sin and that Yahshua, without sin, paid that death penalty for everyone who will repent and be converted, as **Acts 3:19** says.

77 We bless You for Yahshua. We bless you for the Knowledge tonight, Father, and the bread that represents His Body that we take into ourselves, showing to You, as an example to You, as a sign to You that we're willing to live as Yahshua lived and as this woman, who Yahshua said, on this night, and Prophecy shows on this night that we would actually sing this memorial to her.

78 We thank You and praise You, Father, for Yahshua and the woman who He held up as an example with Him that very night. We bless You and praise You in the Name of Yahshua our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. And we praise You for this Knowledge, Father, and how You've paid the price of sin for us through Your Son, giving Your Only Begotten Son at that time, and that He might bring forth many brethren and He's the Firstborn of many brothers and sisters who will make up Your House, Your Holy House of **YAHWEH**, the Great Kingdom of **YAHWEH**.

79 We hold up before You this bread and wine and ask Your blessings upon it, Father, and upon us as we use it. Inspire us, Father, every minute of every day to use it correctly. We bless You and praise You and give You thanks in Yahshua's Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**]

## *Serving Of The Bread And The Wine*

80 I want you to remember this example of service here. The woman, that woman, she did this to Yahshua before He did it to His Disciples. She was a very humble, Righteous woman whose heart was to serve and she did this even after Yahshua's

death. She worked with the Disciples serving others in The House of **YAHWEH**.

81 In **Yahchanan 13, Yahchanan 13:1. Now before the Feast of the Passover, when Yahshua knew His hour had come that He should depart out of this world to the Father, having loved His Own who were in the world, He loved them to the end...** How did He know He was going to depart to the Father? Because of the Prophecy. He believed the Prophecies. And He says you're a fool if you don't believe the Prophecies. **Luke 24:25.** You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well, He believed it.

82 The woman, that woman, believed it. It was one of those cases where she saw around her, all the time, nothing but evil. She saw people teaching Scripture saying, you know, "There's a Savior Who's supposed to come." She apparently was looking forward to seeing, but "maybe it wouldn't be in my lifetime. Maybe it's some other lifetime, some other time period." But she got caught up in a world of sin, of course, and overtaken, forced and so forth. But when she found the One Sent, she rejoiced greatly in it, remember that, when she found the One Sent. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

83 Well, in **Yahchanan 13:2. And supper being ended, the devil already having put it into the mind of Yahdah Iscariot, son of Simon, to betray Him;**

84 **Verse 3, Yahshua knowing that the Father had given all things into His hands, and that He had come out of YAHWEH, and was going to YAHWEH...** When He speaks like this, He's not saying He was in heaven and He came down from heaven from **YAHWEH**. No, He came out of this Plan, this Great Plan that **YAHWEH** had, a breeding program. The manna from heaven, He represented this great manna from heaven, this Great Teaching, the Plan, the Work.

85 He says this is the Work that you believe in the One Sent. This is the Work of **YAHWEH** that you believe in the One Sent. Well, of course, He was the One Sent. He was. He was sent by **YAHWEH**, fulfilled every Prophecy and, of course, the world hated Him for exposing their sins, as they hate The House of **YAHWEH** today for the same reason. We're exposing their sins. Sin is the transgression of **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

86 **Verse 4, He got up from supper, and laid aside His Tallit; then He took a towel and tied it around Himself.**

87 **Verse 5, After that, He poured water into a basin, then began to wash the Disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel that He had tied around Himself...** Now, this Man was doing the same

thing that that woman had done to Him. Washing someone's feet, taking the lowest job, the least will be the highest. He took the lowest job offered to mankind, a Slave, a Servant, a Slave. That was the lowest position. They could do nothing else but maybe wash feet and they would hire people like this to wash feet as they come in the door and they would train them for this. Well, Yahshua took the place of one of those lowest slaves and began to wash the feet.

88 **Verse 6, He then came to Simon Kepha, but Kepha said to Him; Teacher, do You wash my feet?**

89 **Verse 7, Yahshua answered, and said to him: What I do, you do not now understand...** He wasn't understanding. Neither would the world understand this today. You've got to understand it. You've got to understand that we've got to, in our minds and hearts, we have got to have this serving attitude, serving others attitude, caring for others. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

90 That's what the Sabbath is all about. It wasn't to lay around and do no work. Yahshua didn't lay around and say, "I can't move. I can't work on the Sabbath Day." If He'd of said it, He would have broken that law, if that had been a law. It's stupid. There's no way. He said, "I work and My Father works." Well, what was He doing? Serving others. And He got to the point and He loved it. He loved this service and He got to the point that He was washing feet.

91 **Verse 8, Kepha said to Him; You will never wash my feet! Yahshua answered him: If I do not wash you, you have no part with Me...** None at all, if I don't wash your feet. And if Yahshua doesn't wash your feet today and if you don't partake of His Body, the bread and wine that represent His body and blood and show **YAHWEH** that you're willing to do so and if you don't wash feet and show **YAHWEH** you're willing to be the lowest slave... the least will be first in the Kingdom.

92 The last will be first because we're the ones that Yahshua, the High Priest, now get this in your mind, Yahshua, the High Priest, Who's made it into heaven and sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, is bringing us to this point, to this point tonight to understand this woman and what her memorial actually represents and all the Prophecies that's been hidden up until now about that woman. He has brought us to this point of being a servant, like He represented Himself, like the woman did to Him in taking care of Him for at least two years, as Prophecy--as history shows.

93 Well Kepha, he knew this and he said, no,

I wouldn't allow you to wash my feet. That's a job of a slave, the lowest slave. Well, **verse 9, Simon Kepha said to Him; Teacher, not only my feet but also my hands and my head!**

94 **Verse 10, Yahshua said to him: He who is washed; cleansed, purified, has no need to wash, except for his feet, but is clean all over; and you are clean, but not all.**

95 **Verse 11, For He knew who would betray Him. That is why He said: You are not all clean.**

96 **Verse 12, After He had washed their feet, He put His Tallit back on, and sat down again. Then He said to them: Do you understand what I have done for you?**

97 **Verse 13, You call Me Teacher and Leader, and rightly so, for that is Who I am.**

98 **Verse 14, Since I then, your Leader and Teacher, have washed your feet, you are also bound in obligation to...** Become a Slave like I set the example. Isn't that beautiful? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You can't get angry about that!

99 **Verse 15, For I have given you an example...** Not just to wash feet, but to serve one another.

100 You remember the Scripture in **Isayah 58**, Isayah said, he was inspired by **YAHWEH** to say, if you will do this, if you will keep My Sabbaths the way they're supposed to be kept, if you will keep them after the Example Yahshua gave you, then you will find joy in **YAHWEH**.

101 I have seen in The House of **YAHWEH**, in the past year, the most joyous people on the face of the earth! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Working and singing, joyously speaking to one another, gossiping about The House of **YAHWEH**, about how wonderful it is to be in **YAHWEH**'s Service.

102 **Verse 15, For I have given you an example...** You've got to come to this point. The least will be first. You're the ones. The others didn't have Yahshua as their example. They couldn't be the first. That's the reason He said the last will be first if you understand. If you grow to understand what I have done for you tonight then you will understand **YAHWEH** Himself and you will be like **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

103 If you don't understand about the Sabbath you know, and the reason we work like Yahshua did serving one another on the Sabbath, get the lessons. We have them in *The Book of Yisrayl*. We have them on disk. We have them on the internet. We have them a dozen different ways for you, I think.

104 **Verse 15, For I have given you an example, that you do as I have done for you.**

105 **Verse 16, Truly, truly, I say to you: The Servant is not greater than his Ruler; nor is He who is sent greater than He Who sent Him.**

106 **Verse 17, If you understand these things...** If you come to understand the Sabbath, you'll see what a joy it is to be serving one another and rejoicing with one another. **...joyful are you when you do them...** Not just when you know about them, but when you do them, as Yahshua gave us the Example of being the lowest Slave on the face of the earth.

## *Footwashing service*

107 Turn over to **Mattithyah 26**. Yahshua was a stickler for Prophecies--of the Prophets of **YAHWEH** and you've got to understand that there were Prophets of **YAHWEH** and then there were baal's prophets by the thousands upon thousands, like there are today.

108 But in **Mattithyah 26:13, Truly I say to you: Wherever this Message will be preached in the whole world...** Well, of course, the only place it's being preached is from The House of **YAHWEH** and it is now going out to all the world. **YAHWEH** has made that possible only in this time period. Never been possible before, but it's possible for this time period for His House to take this to all the world.

109 **...what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her...** Well, if you don't know what this woman has done and what it represents and the Prophecies concerning her, you know, you couldn't preach it. And this Passover, **YAHWEH** and Yahshua chose this Passover to reveal this and the Prophecies that go with her.

110 **...what this woman has done...** What this woman has done is set an example of the Finished Work of **YAHWEH**. The actual finish of the Work is going to have that exact attitude that was shown by that woman. If you think about what He's saying here and what this woman went through, being, of course, where she was from and then she goes out teaching and saying, "I've found Him! I've found the One Sent." And she starts bringing people to Yahshua by the thousands, in fact. And then she followed Him everywhere she went, everywhere He went, clear into the danger zones of Jerusalem where it was a penalty of death to use **YAHWEH**'s Name at that time, as it is today, still is.

111 It's a death sentence right now to use **YAHWEH**'s Name or His Laws throughout the world anyplace. In fact, America is the only place

that could actually teach this Message to all the world because of laws that **YAHWEH** had passed called the freedom of speech, of course, which they're trying to take away. But they haven't taken it away from **YAHWEH**'s House.

112 But anyway, notice that, **...what this woman has done will also be told as a memorial of her...** To her, to her. This is in **Mattithyah 26:13**.

113 Now, look over to **verse 30** there. Same chapter and **verse 30, And when they had sung a psalm...** This word that's translated **psalm**, but the word **psalm** just simply means put together with vocal instruments or stringed instruments, put to a tune and maybe even a poem with a music instrument would be considered what this word is translated. **...they had sung a psalm...** Or song. **...they went out into the Mount of Olives.**

114 In **Revelation 14** now, **Revelation 14**, a Prophecy for our time period, a Prophecy of the quartet, a Prophecy of the great wars that are going to take place, are taking place now and will get worse. The fact that **YAHWEH**'s finish is on His House, as you will see in the sermons throughout the Feast and, of course, the Prophecy in **Revelation 10** where He shows when the Seventh Lamp, the Seventh Light brings this Message throughout all the world, throughout all the world, telling, advertising what The House of **YAHWEH** is and the great example that came forth from this woman.

115 Now, if you got your *Book of YAHWEH*, look at--(let me see. ) Let's go back to, well, let's start with **verse 1. Revelation 14:1**. He says, **And I looked, and behold, the Lamb standing on...** Now this says **Mount Zion**, but if you know what the worldly authorities say, you know this word **Mount Zion** here, it was taken from that area, taken from Jerusalem and moved to another nation in the Last Days. You will no longer worship in Jerusalem or in these mountains, woman, but you're going, or rather, the Work in the Last Days will be put in a land not yet established. The only land that wasn't established was America and the ends of the earth was Oklahoma where I was born, where I was hidden under dust, very thick dust.

116 In **Revelation 14:1**, he says, **And I looked, and behold, the Lamb standing on Mount Zion, and with Him 144,000...** Or the word **Mount Zion** means *the uplifted Work of those who keep the 613 Laws of YAHWEH*, which number 144,000. **...having His Name and His Father's Name written in their foreheads...** That is, in their minds in their foreheads, in their minds and hearts, as another Prophet shows.

117 **Verse 2, And I heard a voice from heaven,**

**like the voice of many waters, and like the voice of a great thunder; and I heard the...** Trumpeters. That word is Trumpet or Trumpeters. There're seven Trumpets, remember, Seven Works that stand for each Work, each of the Seven Works or each of the Lamps of the Seven Lamp Lampstand as **Revelation 11** says that the Two Witnesses are the last Lights, the last Two Lights on the Lampstand, the Seven Lamp Lampstand. These are the Two Lamps. These are the Two Olive Trees, as it were, **Revelation** says.

118 Well, you have to know what those Olive Trees are and, of course, Zechariah gives a great example of it. Isayah gives forty or fifty Prophecies in his Work. But almost all of the Prophets spoke of this Last Days' Work that would be, the Work that heaven--the heavens were all expecting, as this woman was who discovered Yahshua.

119 And notice **verse 3, And they sang, as it were, a new song...** You get that? Did y'all get that? [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] **...before the Throne, and before the four living...** That is the quartet, before the quartet. Well the quartet's gonna have to be here, you know. The quartet, the quartet wasn't even invented until 2002, but it's spoken of in Prophecy. And a new song brought out as it were a new song brought out or a renewed song brought out where the quartet--going to all the world where the quartet is going to hear this. It couldn't have been before 2002, the quartet wasn't invented until 2002.

120 **And they sang, as it were, a new song before the Throne...** Of YAHWEH. In fact, it came from the Throne of YAHWEH. **...and before the four living...** The quartet. **...and the Priests. And no man could learn that song...** Why couldn't anybody learn the song? You've got to learn Righteousness. That's what the song is. It's about Righteousness. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] No, no one could understand this and this goes back to **Genesis** where Adam and Eve sinned. They cut themselves off from Life. They couldn't. They couldn't understand this song. They didn't learn this song. They couldn't sing this song with this woman and haven't been able to.

121 Now, YAHWEH worked for 6,000 years from there to here to bring about the finish Work that actually understands and can sing this song with that woman. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

122 **...and the Priests. And no man could learn that song but the 144,000, who were redeemed...** Redeemed. Did you get that word there? Now, that should call to your attention **Luke 21:28**. Hold your place there and turn over to **Luke 21:28**. Do you see it? Isn't that beautiful! Now, this is a Prophecy in

**Revelation** that's talking about a quartet and great wars that are going to take place because of sins of the earth. Because of iniquity, the love, Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24** (are you listening) Yahshua says in **Mattithyah 24**, Yahshua said, because iniquity abounds. Iniquity is doing away with the Laws, forsaking the assembling of your selves together in front of YAHWEH on His Eternal Appointments, forsaking that. Not looking for, not obeying, not listening to the One Sent, not abiding by the Laws of YAHWEH taught by the One Sent.

123 When they asked Yahshua, "What is the Work of YAHWEH that we might be a part of it?" And He said to them, "The Work of YAHWEH is to believe in the One Sent, believe into, into the One Sent." That's the Work of YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

124 Now this woman, this woman believed into the One Sent and when she found that One Sent, that's what she had been looking for all of her life. She forsook everything and she went and she followed that Man and worked with that Man, worked with the donkeys after that Man, His donkeys. And now she's being taught about by the colts of the earlier donkeys and the Prophets and Yahshua being the Chief Cornerstone of this building. Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

125 Well, now **verse 28, Luke 21:28. So when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; because your redemption...** Your redemption. **...draws near.**

126 Now, go back to **Revelation** again. **Revelation 14:3. And they sang, as it were, a new song before the Throne and before the four living ones...** To all the world, in fact. They sing it where it went out to all the world. We're fixing to fulfill this Prophecy, brethren. **And no man could learn that song but the 144,000, who were redeemed...** Your redemption draws near. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Isn't that beautiful?

127 Now you're going to be given this song, as it were a new song. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

[Song passed out to audience]

128 Now, on page 4 at the top of the page, there's a mistake. The first line says, *who sings this song to you*. That should be *with you*. The musical meaning there would be that the Witness lived the same persecution, same hatred; the donkeys too. So they're able to sing this song, this same song, her life. They lived it. They understand it so they're able to sing this song with her. They've learned it like she did through much suffering. So put *with you* instead of *to you*.

129 In the *Word for Letter* code, it's a great thing

to have that handy and learn it. I learned it years ago in Oklahoma right after I learned the smoke signals. You know, A-adam, B-boy, C-charles, D-david, you know, that's the recognized letters. So I'll give you her name in letters if you're ready to copy, everyone.

130 N-norah, N-norah, N as in norah; O-ocean; R-robert; A-adam; H-henry and you have Norah. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

131 When we let the Great Kohan Yahodah David speak, if we let him speak this Feast, he will show you all the details of this name in the Prophecies. And you'll be surprised sometimes. You'll say, why didn't I see that? Well, **YAHWEH** said the books were sealed, of course. And you had to learn what this woman was and what this name means. And, of course, this is a Hebrew name. Norah's a Hebrew name. It's spelled a little bit differently in Hebrew but you pronounce it the same, Norah. And it's pronounced in Hebrew the same way as it is here.

132 But you'll get all the details of this and now that you have come this forty years in the wilderness and learned how to be a servant and are actually practicing, you can actually sing this song with her. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

133 Now, everyone stand and everyone sing this new, as it were, a new or renewed song to **YAHWEH** and Yahshua.

## *Special Presentation of "That Woman"*

OYH Voiceover: Remember to work on the name. We're told to celebrate this memorial to this woman. Don't forget that. You can't celebrate a memorial just to a woman, you know, you've got to know the name. So work on that, everyone, and if it doesn't mean what I told you, then you have the wrong name. It means the donkeys are gonna cry this out and we're gonna cry this out, Passover.

That woman on the Words of Great Yahshua, she left her life of sin, never to return again. Let us praise her and Father **YAHWEH** Who pulled her

out of her deep dark sins and in these Last Days, **YAHWEH's** done this again.

Norah! Norah! Give honor to her, Great **YAHWEH!** There's only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah.

On the Words of the Prophets she looked not away, she set her hand to do the Work, determined not to be swayed, as the donkeys do today. Her rejoicing was so great because she'd found the One chosen by **YAHWEH** and with love and honor, she served Him night and day... as the donkeys do today.

Norah! Norah! Give honor to her, Great **YAHWEH!** There's only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah.

She served Yahshua, anointed Him and kissed His feet. She served Him for all to see as she continued to weep. Praise **YAHWEH** for her. For she's a perfect example of humility and endurance, conversion and repentance.

Norah! Norah! Give honor to her, Great **YAHWEH!** There's only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah... **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Witness Yisrayl and Norah.

Ridiculed and hated from hypocrites, no doubt, she continued her service. Their remarks were blotted out. In sins there is one other who sings this song with you, **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Witness who **YAHWEH** turned to the Truth!

Norah! Norah! Give honor to her, Great **YAHWEH!** There's only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah.

Norah! Norah! Give honor to her, Great **YAHWEH!** There's only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah... There's been only two people who've been pulled out of deep sins, **YAHWEH's** Witness Yisrayl and Norah... **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Witness Yisrayl... and Norah.

Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

K. Yahodah: Today, whether you believe it or not, you have fulfilled Prophecy for all time. May **YAHWEH** bless your understanding.

---

# Chapter Fourteen

## Those Who Believe Without Seeing Are Now Being Shown YAHWEH's Signs And Wonders In The Clouds

04/07/12

### Feast Of Unleavened Bread

---

*K. Tsephanyah: If everyone would please stand, I'd like to present the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Welcome Home! Praise **YAHWEH**! [joyful praise and cheering to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. What a precious group this is and you're gonna see that more as this Feast continues. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The meal today, I know you would probably never want to think about food again after stuffing yourself last night! [laughing] You know, I wasn't even gonna eat last night because I only eat one meal a day and I ate that at noon yesterday, twelve. But I didn't think the Priests would notice when I went up there and sat down without food, but they did and then here they come with an overstuffed plate. And one bite and I broke my rule! [laughing] Things are easily turned around and I told the cooks this morning when I found out what they were serving, I said, well I wasn't gonna eat today either but now I've got to eat!

3 I just want to read you a couple of things here to show you, I know you remember, I hope you remember what I brought out about **Genesis 49** and what we've inherited from them. Now, if you'll think about the Scriptures because I know you've wondered about "they without us will not be made perfect." And, of course, this has been a puzzling

Scripture to all the world and only **YAHWEH**'s House could answer that question because, you know, we're the only ones who know the Plan of **YAHWEH**.

4 Well, you were showed Perfection on Yahshua's Memorial and you were showed it at this time for a reason because that's our lot. That's our Standard of Perfection that **YAHWEH** is setting before His House. Now, I must say, you achieved this before it was shown which is wonderful. Praise **YAHWEH**. [crying, applause] I saw it. I saw you grow for forty years! For forty years now, I've seen you grow, coming out of the hatred that you just saw from what the Great Kohan Tsephanyah, the news that he was showing you there just now about the hatred that's going on in the world. You came out of that. You'd be a part of it if you hadn't. You'd be out there fighting with them.

5 And, of course, the Savior, they rejected this Standard of Perfection Who **YAHWEH** set before them, as they're doing to the Last Days' House. And, of course, Yahshua, He showed the Pattern of this Great Working Plan of **YAHWEH**, showing how that perfect marriage would take place, inviting people, people not showing up. Why didn't you keep your appointment? "Well, I didn't like the way the



Sabbath was being kept. I had kinfolks I had to go see.” You know, and He says, you know, **YAHWEH** was fed up with their excuses and said, “Well they’ll never partake of My Rest.”

6 Well, they can’t even understand what **YAHWEH**’s Rest is but they think they’re bible scholars and the commentators, they think they are bible scholars. The things that they’re studying, they don’t realize how much they’ve been changed and unless that’s shown to you by a Higher Power, as Yahshua said to Kepha. He said, “Flesh and blood alone have not shown this to you, Kepha, but My Father in Heaven has shown this to you,” when Kepha recognized the One Sent and said, “You are that One Sent.”

7 Well, if you think about what took place, what **YAHWEH** said in **Genesis 49**, He said you’re gonna--in the Last Days, the very first verse there says, “I’m gonna show you what’s gonna take place in the Last Days.” Well yes, there’s a Prophecy there about Yahshua and the Last Days’ House and tethering the donkeys to the Vine, which was Yahshua; and the donkeys’ colts to the Branch, which is me. Me! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Me-Norah, Me-Norah, awe boy! That’s so beautiful and the meaning is so deep that it takes years, years to understand what it’s talking about. If you look behind me, you will see some work that our young Priestesses did. You talk about a magnificent group of people. Those young Priestesses, brethren, the world is so far from them, you know it’s pitiful; their Righteousness, their attitudes, their service attitudes.

9 And our young Priests, you know, they’re begging for service. They’re wanting to say, “Well, what can I do? I want to, I want to serve.” It’s hard to find enough work for them. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, do you mind getting up at 5:00 and being ready to go at 5:30? “No, I’ll be glad to. Mama, Daddy, I got to get up at 5:00 in the morning. I got to go to work with the Priests.” [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 Well, the same thing’s going on next door in the women’s field. And, of course, they did this beautiful artwork behind me. I can see it in the monitor so I don’t have to look behind me, but I think you can see it also, part of it.

11 But that cloud that **YAHWEH** showed me that day at the recording studio, when I drove up to the recording studio and I looked over and there was the homestead to my right and that cloud was sitting right over the top of that homestead and with the perfect, perfect donkey and the perfect pack on his back and he had the attention of that cloud in

---

## It’s Me-Norah, Me-Norah. My Work, this is My Work.

---

front of him that later **YAHWEH** put in front of the Feast of green ears--Feast of Lights, Feast of Lights moon, Feast of Me-Norah moon. You get it? Feast of Me-Norah moon, the lights, the Seven Lamp Lampstand. It’s Me-Norah, Me-Norah. My Work, this is My Work.

12 Let me read you something. You can’t understand because the language changes. That’s the reason people get screwed up on the Sabbath Day. It was changed. They greatly polluted the Sabbath Day because they took service, they took Holy Service out of the Sabbath. Therefore, without the Holy Service you can’t keep the Sabbath Holy. When you take the service out, the Holy Service instituted, inspired, commanded by **YAHWEH**, you remove the keeping of the Sabbath as **YAHWEH** keeps the Sabbath. It’s no longer Holy.

13 Lazy, violent, ruthless men were allowed to go to extremes under the nimrod system, take over the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, write wrong the Scriptures and you could read the Scriptures from, you know, for a thousand years and still not understand.

14 Well, He says rest on the Sabbath and you’ve got at least a thousand interpretations of what the word means. Now, unless you are willing to take the finishing Work that Yahshua set before us, Who was our Perfect Example, then you would never understand how to keep the Sabbath. But you can go on thinking yourself a scholar, holding yourself up as a scholar, you or your wife.

15 I remember, I remember two school teachers, a man and a woman, that came here when we had the Work at the Press Room, it’s now the Press Room in Abilene and they were there. And the woman was quite a scholar, she thought. And, of course, I had more time then to visit and talk to people than I do now. It’s hard for me to carry on a conversation, you know, on the phone, more than a minute. But at that time, I had some leisure time to talk to everyone who came to the Feast and, of course, I would show her where she was wrong. The man wasn’t too much interested. He was just going by what his wife said.

16 But, anyway, they left on some of the goofiest reasons. You know, we had twenty-eight people walk out one time, which left us with thirteen because of the Holy Garments. They didn’t want

to wear the Holy Garments -and, of course, the Holy Garments that they didn't want to wear was Righteousness; the same Righteousness that you find in Me-Norah.

17 It's not MA-Norah. If you're an Okie, you'll pronounce it right. They're pronouncing it wrong. It's ME-Norah. To understand what I'm saying, you'd have to go back and read the history of the word **me**. I'll read some of it to you. It says *Me is used in many constructions...* Talking about changes. Constructions means to change it down through the years. And, of course, all the English language did this, the English language is going through the same changes and if you read, just a hundred years ago, which we have bibles that were printed back in the 1800s. I think we have one that was 17-something, but the 1800s. And you see the early English, you can't even read it, most if it. We've practiced to try to do so, but it's hard. But we're going through the same changes today.

18 I have a song, I don't know-- (Do you still have that Kohan Yahchanan?) That song, Who was the fools that made up the rules for the English language? Maybe we'll play it next--tomorrow? Maybe we'll play it tomorrow.

19 But it gets so ridiculous sometimes because they make changes. They see the changes don't work so they added vowel points. Now, this is what the Great Kohan Yahodah frowns on. The vowel points that were added, were added to change the Hebrew language, and the Hebrew language, when you read **menorah**, or Me-Norah, you knew instantly it was I, **YAHWEH**, My Work. This is My Plan, My Seven Plans of Work that is going to bring Perfection. And that Perfection, Yahshua Himself was without sin. Norah herself was, who was pulled out of sin. And then in these Last Days, the Prophecy shows He would do this same thing again with a group that would be first to receive the Authority. Yes! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

20 Yahshua has not received all the Authority yet. All Judgment's been given to Him but He hasn't received all the Authority that He's going to receive with us, the last group. And they, Abraham, Isaac, Jacob, the whole twelve tribes, they won't receive it. What they have received is a witch's concoction of screwed up genes that science is just now discovering, by the way.

21 Here's a little bit of what they have received. *Microbe mugshots: A line-up of persistent offenders...* TB. ...*Mycobacterium tuberculosis is the bacterium that causes TB... It is thought that up to a third of the world's population have a dormant form, which can reactivate if the immune system*

*weakens...* Now, you're carrying this. Where did you get it from? **YAHWEH** shows in **Genesis 49**. You got it from Abraham's children. Abraham himself, Abraham himself was not perfect. He won't be made perfect without us. Now that's what your Scripture said. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

22 It was hard to understand and then it's also hard to teach but we're getting the glimpse of it now from Norah and, of course, Yahshua because we see Yahshua. Now we see Norah, presented in just the right time period. And I don't say that lightly. When you see the Work that the Priests have done and our doctor--our professor of music, the Great Doctor Michayl Asaph, who has put Work into something that is glorious now to listen to--but he's also been shown things. Not only he, that woman, the women were shown many things in the writings. That **A** that's jumping back and forth in that original Hebrew. That's original Hebrew that you see there, that square box and the other box. Why don't you see that today in your writing?

23 If you could see it and understand it, you could read what **YAHWEH** meant by resting on My Sabbath Day or remember to keep Holy My Sabbath Day. You can't keep it Holy with your mind on yourself laying on your can and saying to your wife, "Get me some dinner." You know, this is not keeping the Sabbath Holy. But you can get off your can and come and serve **YAHWEH** by serving the little ones and you will keep it Holy. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 If you think of how ridiculous you look when you're trying to keep it another way and here's the wife trying to fix your meal and saying, "Ahhhh! I just boiled that water. Woe-hoo!!! I broke the Sabbath!" No! You know, if you think of all these ridiculous things that you're going through, you realize you're not keeping the Sabbath. You're making a mockery out of the Sabbath. But that's what The House of **YAHWEH** was made for. That's what it was built for and step-by-step, step-by-step we're coming out of the world and coming to this Perfection that **YAHWEH** wants you to see in Norah. Yes. Me-Norah and My Work. Well, in His Work, it's only in the Seventh and Last Work that He brings this Perfection about.

25 Now, listen to this next one that you inherited from Abraham and his children. It wasn't a perfect world. Noah was part of that world that **YAHWEH** allowed to be destroyed. He was part of it. So he didn't, he didn't have true genes either. And what he came out of, he brought after the flood and introduced it into the next lifespan. He too couldn't give up drinking. Did you think I wanted you to

quit drinking for no reason? Overdrinking, which is real easy done, it damages the brain. And people have told me now that they have stayed off the wine and beer for a while, their minds have cleared up and they think more clearly now. Praise **YAHWEH**, right! [applause]

26 We've had people that said, you know, they were alcoholics until this took place and they found out they could quit. And then we had people who said, you know, after I found out I could quit that; I decided I was going to quit smoking and I haven't smoked a cigarette yet. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, that's the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* that brought forth Me-Norah.

27 *Gene mutation contributes to autism...* There're so many people with autism unnoticed, you would think, well there's just few cases, but they're not. I would say probably ninety percent of the people are plagued with that and don't know it. They're in a lesser form of it. It's a mental diseases that they know now half the people have it, over half the people in the world have it, mental diseases.

28 I read years ago, I brought out, how genes, how the makeup of the person's body and the genes, of course, that paints a pattern of your life, it's shown in your face--as I've tried to get and have been successful in getting the butchers to see this in the animals. And the people that take care of the cattle now and the goats, they can spot these things in the face. And, of course, **YAHWEH** says your faces show it when you have these things. It's not something that you can hide, you know. You could have plastic surgery and still it would come out.

29 But it says here now, this new study that they're just finding out. *U.S. researchers estimate there are likely about 1,000 or more genes that contribute to autism...* Genes, the genes that came from Abraham. He also had some Righteous genes that also were coming from Abraham and **YAHWEH** set up a breeding program. He said Isaac had to go to a certain place to get a wife. Then others in his bloodline were inspired to do the same thing, to come down to Yahshua to breed the Perfect Person Who had to overcome also and He overcame like us and without sin, without sin. Then He also brought forth Norah who fell into sin, but she kept studying and praying that the Righteous One would come and, of course, her prayers were answered and it was in that period of time where she was actually brought out of deep sin, like we have been today in these Last Days. The Last Days.

30 But over 1,000 or more genes, ...*that*

*contribute to autism...* One case of autism, over 1,000 different genes. Now, if you think of the work we have done on **Genesis 49**, what would be in these Last Days and **YAHWEH** says this is what you're going to inherit in the Last Days and then in the Last Days, probably the worst of us have been pulled out of that deep, dark period of sin and brought to near perfection right now. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 I'm seeing how far you've come because I saw what a mess you were when you came here! [laughing] And I was the worst mess trying to teach you!

32 ...*They found multiple variations between unaffected and affected groups...* So, the genes were in the unaffected. You see these people, you don't know that they got it because it's not showing unless you just studied what **YAHWEH** shows us in the Holy Scriptures like our men do the animals. But without that, you'd be seeing people walk up and down the street and you'd never know that they had this in their bodies until something weakened in their body, a defense system that **YAHWEH** set up to hold it, to try to hold it. But you can weaken that defense system as the article on tuberculosis shows. And then once that defense system is weakened then these genes, these thousand or more genes that're waiting there to burst out and come forth with autism, take over. Well that's what we've inherited.

33 ...*They found multiple variations between unaffected and affected groups. Specifically, among a total of 279 coding mutations, they identified a single instance in individual children with autism spectrum disorder--and not in siblings--in which two independent mutations disrupt the gene SCN2A.*

34 ...*The same mutation was found in all the unrelated children...* These children were unrelated, so they didn't get it from each other. They didn't get it from the parents. The parents didn't get it from the other parents. They were unrelated. ...*with autism spectrum disorder, confirming its importance...* That, see, the science is proving what **YAHWEH** said thousands of years ago.

35 Well, back now to me [laughing] and Norah. This word, *Me* is used in many constructions where strict grammarians prescribe *I*. This usage is not so much ungrammatical as indicative of the shrinking range of the nominative form: *Me* began to replace *I* sometime around the 16th century largely because of the pressure of word order; *I* is now chiefly used as the subject of an immediately following verb. *Me* occurs in every other position... And when you hear that song, "Who made up the

rules”, see what they did. They make up rules and then they say, they find their own mistakes and then they start trying to do something else to cover their mistakes. So they make another letter or another vowel point as they did in the Hebrew in order to change what they were changing.

36 If you remember, I showed you that the Galileans would not go for this change. Neither did we. And we kept working. We kept working and trying to find books and, of course, years ago we started. We had some people in Washington D.C. that were going to places that we had located and we asked them, could you go there and try to find these books for us. And now we have a slew of books that we can actually go back to this block language that you see written in the clouds over The House of YAHWEH. That block you see there with “Age”, that is YAHWEH. And that other one is Holy--the Holy People that you’re going to come to if you will listen to the One Sent. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

37 I won’t read it. There’s a bunch more of this. But, ...*The letter I...* The one thing I want you to understand here, ...*is the one who is speaking or writing...* Now, this is what I replaced. ...*Compare me, mine, my, we...* I mean what I replaced, I. But, ...*Compare me, mine...* Let me read that again to you. ...*Compare me, mine, my, we. Usage, see me...* Okay.

38 What this is saying, this Candlestand, as you know from other Scriptures, it’s YAHWEH’s Work. His Seven Candlestand is the Work that sits before Him in heaven right now. And, of course, we are the Last Work on that. We’re the Seventh and Last Work on that Candlestand. Praise YAHWEH. [applause] As is shown in **Revelation** where Yahshua actually gives Power to His Two Witnesses. Power. Power

---

**...this Candlestand, as you know from other Scriptures, it’s YAHWEH’s Work. His Seven Candlestand is the Work that sits before Him in heaven right now. And, of course, we are the Last Work on that. We’re the Seventh and Last Work on that Candlestand. Praise YAHWEH.**

---

to understand. Power to understand all of this concoction, this witch’s concoction that we have had slowly emerge down through the centuries to where the original Hebrew language is forgotten. And we’re dealing with a *King James Version* that everybody, of course, understands that there’re literally thousands of mistakes in.

39 I noticed this. I noticed in the *King James Version* mistakes. Back when I was seventeen years old, I saw many of these mistakes and one of them was the fact about the Sabbath where it says you will do no work. I said this is not so because of the other Scriptures that they fail to understand and deceive on, which says work. The actual language said *no work of you, no work of you shall you do*. The Work of YAHWEH is different from the work of you. And six days you will do labor and do all your work, but the Seventh Day, you shall do no work of you on that Day. You’ll take your place, YAHWEH says. Stand in your place on that Day.

40 Well, your place is given to you by YAHWEH Himself. He calls you for that place in His House. And it’s made up of many members, His House. Which is shown--He showed this. What you’re seeing right here is what these two teachers saw over The House of YAHWEH in the original block language. And in that, we got some Priests who are going to bring you the meaning of this, but you see that original block language. We can now go back to this. And once you go back to it, you see, well that’s the reason that you couldn’t understand it when you saw the *King James Version*. “Yeah, but we have concordances and dictionaries.” Yeah, and they’re screwed up too! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 And I told you, I argue with these dictionaries all the time. And there’s the subject and I just said a word that’s supposed to not be there! [laughing] Well, there’s a man that knows what he’s talking about. That word there’s, I put it in that song and I was challenged on it. And they said, “There’s no such a word.” I said, I’ve been using that word for sixty years, don’t tell me that word don’t exist! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

42 But if you’ll go back a ways to another dictionary, you’ll find that word. And they were arguing about it back then and the dictionary says, I don’t have the copy with it, but it says, there’s enough said on that subject. That’s the last thing it said. [laughing]

43 But the language changes. Well, they said to the Galileans, you know, they were unlearned

and ignorant men. Well, Yahshua, He was trained in their schools. **YAHWEH** saw to it that He was. But the Disciples grew up in Galilee. The Galileans were the so-called stupid ones because they wouldn't go along with the rebellious nimrod schools. The nimrod system that existed and said, you know, we can make a lot of money out of this if we just control all these people and here's how we'll control all these people. So they built them a tower, an education, an educational tower to educate the people the way they wanted them to be educated.

44 Well, of course, **YAHWEH**'s Priests, who were in Galilee, where the Disciples were all born and brought up, they would not go for this. They wouldn't go for the change. The Prophet Yeremyah, he was still prophesying in the Name of **YAHWEH**. And the people at Anathoth, they said, don't prophesy to us in the Name of **YAHWEH** anymore or you're going to die. That's what they said to my brother thousands of years later. "Don't, don't give this to our children. Don't let me see one of these booklets passed out anymore, or we're going to carry you away from here in a pine box." And they meant it. They were going to kill him and he knew they would. And he knew they could do it and get away with it. That's the way Israel is set up right now. That's the reason they have so much power over the Palestinians, over the Muslims. The Muslims can call the police and if you know anything about what goes on, the police never come when they are called by the Muslims. They only come when they're called by the Israelis.

45 Well, in this way, it's unfair, unjust, yes. And that's the way it is. That's the way it's been now for 6,000 years. Yahshua said to His Disciples, "You know, come here I'm gonna tell you something. You know that these people rule over one another and those in higher power are ruling over them and telling them what to do."

46 Well, what is shown over **YAHWEH**'s House is far different. My face appeared over this House in the clouds. We have a picture of it for you. Sometime during the Feast we're going to get to all of this, **YAHWEH** willing. If not this Feast, Tabernacles. No! We're going to get to it this Feast.

[laughing] And Kohan David Yahodah, you're gonna get to speak this Feast. Don't worry! Thirty minutes at least. [laughing]

47 But the Light was coming through my mouth in this cloud and my eyes, the Light of **YAHWEH**. Now, this is what makes the manna from heaven. This is the manna from heaven built without hands, built without hands--not of this generation, as the commentators say. They don't know what it means but that's what they say.

48 It's built without hands. Flesh and blood alone cannot show you these things, Kepha. You had to get this from a Higher Power to know that I am the One Sent. Yes, that has to come from **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

49 Now, to back that up Yahshua said, you cannot come to Me unless **YAHWEH** allows it, unless **YAHWEH** Himself allows this. Now, you were brought to Me, but three out of four who He brought to Me have fallen away. And that's been the pattern of The House of **YAHWEH**, shown by Yahshua that it would be in that manner. Three out of four will fall away, not because of the Teaching. Because I'm teaching--**YAHWEH** tells you what I'm going to teach and I'm not going to change that. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

50 Every bit of my life has been prophesied in the Holy Scripture, just like it was Yahshua. And **YAHWEH** shows that in the Last Days, on this Seventh Lamp, as the Great Kohan Shaul just got through bringing out, that **YAHWEH** predicts everything that I will teach you and what we will do. We'll bring the Standard of Perfection to fulfillment in this time period. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 Now, that's the reason they're not gonna make it without us. They without us will not become perfect. You know what we're going to have to do? Well, think of it. We'll have to resurrect these people and then we're gonna have to catch them up on everything that you know that they didn't learn. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Then once this is done, we will all receive the Power. After that, everyone will receive it. Before that, you've got to receive the Power in order to resurrect them. Think

---

**We'll bring the Standard of Perfection to fulfillment  
in this time period.**

---

of that. The Power of life and death, you're going to receive that. We will not all be changed. We will not all die, but we will be changed in a moment, in the twinkling of an eye at or by the Last Trump, the Last Trumpeter. You got that? Last Trumpeter. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 We are the Voice of Yahshua. That's what He shows. My Malak, My Malak testifies these things to you. My Messenger. Yes, that's what the Last or Seventh Trumpeter is. He's a Messenger. We are Yahshua's Messenger; unified, made one, doing a tremendous Work as individuals in these Last Days. This little group is now reaching all the entire world, the whole world. There's no place on earth that is not being heard from this voice right here right now and **YAHWEH** brought that to pass. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 So with all that, these words and their changes here, I want you to turn over to **Hebrews 2**, and I want you to know and remember this now. I've never asked for miracles, have I? Never! I said I don't want miracles. I want, I want to be like--I want to be the one who believes without seeing and I said I want all of you to do that. I can do without the miracles. I read about people who had miracles and they fell away by the thousands. They came to Yahshua, they saw the miracles, they supposedly repented, halfway repented and then halfway they kept the other half over here, half of their brain geared to Christianity. So immediately, Satan pulled it away from them and they fell away.

54 First thing you knew, they weren't even keeping the Sabbath at all. "Well, I don't like the way Yahshua kept the Sabbath or His Disciples." Well, what were they doing? They were working. They were working on **YAHWEH's** Sabbath? You're not supposed to do any work! Oh... that's the reason that group of rabbis, that group of lords said, "Hey, let's don't have any movement at all. Let's lay real still." Well, what about your bowels? "Don't let them move!" You better stop breathing too because that's work! [laughing]

55 But see, you got ten thousand different opinions. If you want to read the Talmud, you know, you'll find each one of these opinions that the lords put in there. There's another word close to menorah if you wanted to read it and it means the lord's work and it showed how through education they set up, they set up police departments. They would get people for breaking their line of rules in that town and the lord would collect that money as fines from those people. Look in the dictionary. It's a word that is so close to menorah, it's amazing. I

was amazed and I knew all about the word rabbi and how it actually means or that those are the lords that people worshiped, but when I read that, I was surprised. That was only yesterday that I saw that. Maybe I'll bring that to you.

56 Anyway, on this changes. The lords, they brought this about and they would put whatever they wanted into the language and then they would force the people and they would set laws and if you broke those laws, they would fine you. Well, this was a great income that came into them. So what they were doing right here, they were setting up a system by force, of course, because the people from Galilee wouldn't accept it so they started killing them off.

57 Well, here now in **Hebrews**. The Apostles, they did a Work in their time and notice carefully what it said. We didn't ask for miracles. None of you did, but you came to perfection and you stuck with it. You actually stuck strong hanging onto **YAHWEH** or **YAHWEH** hanging onto you. He says He's holding me by my right hand, which means I'm on His Left Side, remember? That's the Scripture. So you know, you're all with me. If you're in unity, He's hanging onto you. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

58 Well, here in **Hebrews 2** and notice **verse 1**. He says, **Therefore, we must pay more careful attention to the things which we have heard, so that at no time should we let them slip away...** Because you can do this if you don't pay attention. People can put a bug in your ear, some false gossip, some negative gossip and before you know, you're repeating it. And before you know, you'll get to believing this crap. And this is how Satan gets you. And then the next thing you know, you're not part of the Body, anymore, but you're fighting against it, trying to tear the House down with your words, spreading gossip. This is how it starts.

59 This is how it started years ago. This is how all these false religions got started. Thousands and thousands of them and every one of them, when they found out, "Hey, this group wants this," well, "Let's create a religion and give it to them." So they create a religion. They said, "Well we won't be so strict on you. You don't have to lay like this on the Sabbath all twenty-four hours. You can actually get up and move around, but you can't do this." So, how many people would agree with that? Well, a certain group.

60 When Constantine came he saw all this argument and fighting about the Holy Scriptures

and all the different opinions and he called his wise men. He called all the wise men and said, "I want you to come up with one God that we can all worship in unity." He had a great idea, you know. He just didn't have any Knowledge or Wisdom to go with it. But they couldn't come up with a God so he chose the two Gods, Krishna and Zeus, and he says, "Well, I'm gonna set a God for you and if you don't worship this God, then you're damned. I'm gonna kill you." And he passed a law that everyone had to worship this God.

61 Well, of course, this is why it was put in the *King James Version* as Jesus Christ. Because His Name was Yahshua, remember? So they put Jesus Christ in there. That's because of all these opinions and the reason they got them was because the language was changed. In order to get these opinions more foundation to stand on, they changed this, that. They got to where they couldn't change the words so they changed or they created vowel points. They couldn't stand that much longer so they had to create more vowel points, had to change letters from this to that. That's what we've inherited today. But brethren, we're standing on Perfection as **YAHWEH** said we would. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

62 Now notice **verse 2, For since the word spoken by Messengers is steadfast...** It is steadfast, the original. **...and every transgression and disobedience...** Disobedience to what? Yahshua told you. Believe the One Sent. Go to the One Sent. You can't go wrong there. **YAHWEH** couldn't hold you guilty by going to the One Sent and doing what He says. No way! How would He have you guilty for that? He can't! You're scot-free if you'll do that and He will praise you for it very, very soon. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

63 **...every transgression and disobedience receives a just repayment of reward,**

64 **Verse 3, How will we escape if we neglect...** Going to the One Sent. **...so great a Salvation...** As going to the One Sent. **...which Yahshua, having received, started proclaiming, and it was confirmed to us by those who heard Him;**

65 Now **verse 4, YAHWEH also bearing testimony, both with signs and wonders...** That's exactly what we're seeing now after we proved we believe without seeing. Now, **YAHWEH** is showing you the signs and the wonders. I actually prayed for Him not to do it. I said, I want this group to believe

without seeing. Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause] That's the reason when I saw that first sign, that first donkey on the cloud over the homestead that stretched all the way back to the Sanctuary and I came and told you, I think you've made it. Praise **YAHWEH.** [laughing, applause]

66 **...both with signs and wonders, and with various acts of power; miracles, and gifts of Spirit Holy, according to His Own Will?...** According to the Will of **YAHWEH.** Well, we proved it to Him. We did. We stood fast under pressure, under persecution, under the threat of death. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 This right here is some beautiful information. [holding up *The Eleventh Book of Yisrayl*, Part Two and *The First Book of Yisrayl, Children's Edition*] These are beautiful bindings here too that they have put together. (Where do I put them? Here.) They have the latest Knowledge for the ones that are coming to perfection. Isn't that beautiful? That right there. *The First Book of Yisrayl. He who rules as YAHWEH rules. Making the Connection With YAHWEH. Children's Edition.* The children's edition. [Praise **YAHWEH** applause] Parents, you've got to get that. You've got to get that for your children.

68 Build your children up, by the way. Don't run them down. Hold your temper. Watch what you're saying. Build your children up. They're the best in the world. They're so close to **YAHWEH** right now. Build your wife up. Don't, don't tear her down. Who is it that don't like burnt biscuits here? I want to meet you! I've always loved lumpy gravy! [laughing] I sure am glad you made that for me today. I've been missing that. No, we didn't, we didn't, we don't have that today. We have fajitas.

69 This one, *The Eleventh Book of Yisrayl, he who rules as YAHWEH rules, The End of the Ages, Part Two.* And that's what you see, the AGE with the period after it. The End of the Age. Yet, there's one more. *2010: A Collection of Prophetic Words and Newsletters. The Last Warning.* The Last Warning, 2010, back to 2010. You need all of these. Take them home with you. Please take them home with you. You can't, you can't, you couldn't get your child or anyone else a better gift than that right there. Now, that would be a gift I would accept!

70 May **YAHWEH** bless you! May **YAHWEH** bless you! I love you! I love you! Praise **YAHWEH!** [applause]

---

# Chapter Fifteen

## The Two Different Kingdoms: Satan's Kingdom Taken By Force As Shown In The World Today And YAHWEH's Kingdom, Which Is By Strict Voluntary Righteousness.

04/13/12

Feast Of Unleavened Bread

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Wow! [laughing] Ah, what a beautiful sight! [joyful praise and cheering to YAHWEH] You may be seated. You've been at this for six days and you're still cheering! May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you. I hope you've been praising YAHWEH for the wonderful Feast and the wonderful weather and the love and rejoicing that we're seeing and still seeing it. That is wonderful. It's a beautiful thing! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

2 You know, in reading the news articles, skimming over them a while ago--what we saw at Yahshua's Memorial and then, of course, throughout the first part of the Feast and we're still bringing it forth is the difference in the Kingdoms. You know, the nimrod system that was set up in **Genesis 10**, it was to rule by force. And, of course, that system is set up as a tyrant. They have their laws and their laws are geared to bring in money, force people to pay them money. And if they step out of line, it puts them in jail and made slave labor out of them, took their land, possessed their lands and so forth. This was all done by force.

3 Yahshua, in calling His Disciples to Him, when they were wanting to know who would be the greatest, He said, you know, this nimrod system, it's set up to rule by force. But He said you can't be this way. And He said, in YAHWEH's Kingdom, the greatest ones are those who're going to be like Norah. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] They won't be like the nimrod system. But that's the difference, that's the difference in the two kingdoms that we see in the world today.

4 Today's 4/13/12, last day of the Feast. I looked that up this morning just to--just to see what that number meant because that *Number In Scripture* by H.L. Bullinger, I don't know if anyone read that book. It's boring but there's a lot of great information showing that every word and letter and phrase have meaning--it runs by numbers and coded with numbers.

5 But anyway, the number for today, the meaning of it is, *Denoting motion towards...* Towards YAHWEH, of course. ...*near...* And we know that YAHWEH is near us now because He's writing notes to us in the clouds. ...*with...* He's with



and among His People. ...*with, into, within...* You know, believing into the One Sent. ...*before, upon, by...* That's **YAHWEH's** Spirit Holy that is His Laws, Statutes and Judgments, **Yahchanan 6:63**, I believe it is. ...*upon, by, towards, beside...* He's beside us today and within us. And that's all the meanings of that word.

6 Becoming a Servant. By the way, if you want to, we're needing help in the Cafeteria on these two days, these two last days. Today's the Sabbath Day. Tomorrow's the weekly Sabbath. So if you can, let's continue the Feast through tomorrow evening at sunset. I've got a lot of great things for tomorrow including the great community meal. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 If you can volunteer, if you women, any of you women can volunteer in the Cafeteria, well go to the Cafeteria itself and tell them what hour or hours you can work and what day you prefer to work and they'll take your name and book you in to do a certain job.

8 Becoming Servants. Well, that's **YAHWEH's** Way and it's all volunteer. He doesn't force anyone. He wants a Kingdom that will absolutely volunteer, voluntarily uphold His House, keep His Laws, live by them strictly, all volunteer. He doesn't force you at all. The world forces. That's what they've tried now for 6,000 years and, of course, it's failed for 6,000 years and now we're facing a time when each force is equaled out. So, the force we have in the nuclear bomb is made up by the force of many nations in the east and they're the so-called evil powers that are forming. That's what the pope said. "We regret these evil powers that are forming," that is, forming against his method of force.

9 I don't know if you read what he said about his Easter cross, but he said this was the tree of life. Now, anyone in his right mind would know that Constantine was given a sword. And the cross that's got the handle sticking up where you lay your hand, you put your hand on it, on that handle and you use it for killing and that's what it's always been used for.

10 Yahshua, He wasn't sacrificed on a cross anyway. He was sacrificed on a stake. We have proof of that. Both hands were nailed above His Head and, of course, that's the way it was with everyone who was placed on a post or stake to die and that's the way He died. That cross is an institution of Satan. It represents a sword and the blade is down. The vision that Constantine saw in the clouds and the sun, that he said he saw, was this sword. And that's what the Scripture calls

it and he went forth conquering and to conquer by force. The same system of nimrod, the nimrod system taught in **Genesis 10**.

11 Well here, becoming a Servant and doing it voluntarily, that's what **YAHWEH** wants in His Kingdom and that's what Yahshua set the Perfect Example of. Becoming one with **YAHWEH** and that is **YAHWEH** Himself. We're gonna see that more clearly in this sermon. Hopefully, I can get to all of it. Serving those who will be, will inherit--serving, we're serving one another. And think of this when you're hating your enemies. One day you're going to have your enemies working side-by-side with you because many of those enemies are going to convert. That's the reason Yahshua said love your enemies. Don't hate your enemies. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

12 If you think about it in this manner, you know, you're very blessed to be called into The House of **YAHWEH**, very blessed. In fact... [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's right. And we, in this Last Days' time now, we are the greatest. We're going to be. We're going to inherit the greatest positions ever. It all came down to this time period and it's dependent on this--on **YAHWEH** bringing this remnant through and showing that He can pull us out of the deepest traps of Satan.

13 But the enemies, the so-called enemies that hate us now, this won't continue. And they're going to be given an opportunity. Their minds are going to be opened. They're going to be given understanding and then they will become our servants. We will serve them. They will serve us. And that's what the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** is going to be made up of, servants serving each other, serving the whole universe. That will bring peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

14 Well right now, the enemies, they're suffering greatly, really suffering. And the wars, if you could put yourself in one of those situations, in one of those towns where the rioting is going on, the cannon fire is going on, people being blowed to bits, men, women and children. Those people are an example of Satan's face, of course. That's her face shining upon the whole world right now. But they're the ones that're going to suffer greatly here. We've gone through some trials, yes, some, but to see if we were strong enough to stay. But we're still here. We didn't get our heads blown off. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 And those people that are suffering, that's the reason Yahshua said, you're going to have to love your enemies. You can't hate them like the world

does. You know, “they shot a gun at me, well I’ll shoot one back. They sunk my ship, I’ll sink two of theirs.” And, of course, build up the force.

16 And as Mitt Romney said, I can’t believe this would come out of a mouth of somebody. Anyway, he said, sure that’s enough cause for a nuclear war. We’ve got to prove that we’re stronger than they are. Well, what does it prove so far? It’s proved that our enemies have to build bigger weapons. That’s all it’s ever proven. And now our enemies have the same sized weapons as ours and they’re teamed up in wanting to come against the United States, which is still the strongest nation, single nation. But you combine all of those nations over there that’s got nuclear bombs, there’re no winners at all in this last war that’s coming, except you. You’re the winners! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

17 And the only reason you’re a winner is because **YAHWEH** has pulled you out of this world and given you a special opportunity, a very special opportunity. You should be thanking **YAHWEH** every day before you go to work serving your brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

18 I woke up at four o’clock this morning and I was praising **YAHWEH** for you. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Man, such a beautiful, beautiful group of Righteousness. And no one forcing you to do it. You’re doing it voluntarily. And saying, “I’m going to be a part of this forever.” Praise **YAHWEH**! [applause]

19 Well, of course, that’s the Kingdom that Yahshua said to seek first. **Mattithyah 6:33**. He said, seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** first and its Righteousness, **YAHWEH**’s Righteousness. Then He set you an Example of what Righteousness is truly like when it’s kept perfectly, like He did.

20 Now, He loved His enemies. He would turn the other cheek and did. In fact, they butchered Him. They killed Him. Still doing it with this sword they call a cross that the pope is so proud of, calling it the tree of life. It’s always been nothing but the tree of death. And now they’re saying they want four-fifths of the earth’s population wiped so the rest of the population can live in peace. Start building bigger weapons and control by force, of course. That’s what they have in mind, controlling the food, everything, a certain elite group of people. Elite, because they’ve made themselves elite. Proud bastards is what **YAHWEH** calls them, what Yahshua calls them. Yes. And that’s what got it started--same pride that Satan is carrying to her grave also.

21 Well, we have a great opportunity right now

and it’s overcoming. Those who overcome. Turn to that Scripture and read it. Now, this is the Savior in **Revelation 3** and He’s speaking in this time period of the group of brotherly love and He showed us exactly what love is. Love is not saying, “Be thou warmed and filled.” Love is finding a way to warm and fill that person that needs it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

22 But it’s not in words only. There’s nothing hypocritical about it. I mean, it’s an act. It’s an act of kindness that’s got to be established in the heart by practice, which He did. Yahshua practiced the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that’s the reason the Apostle Yahchanan said, don’t be deceived. He who practices Righteousness is Righteous. And, of course, this is what Yahshua lived. He was taught Righteousness and then He went about practicing Righteousness for His years up until they killed Him. They killed Him. Until they hung Him on the stake and killed Him.

23 Well, here now in **Revelation**, the Savior is speaking of this time period where the love is proven stronger and it’s come down to, **Revelation 3**, it’s come down to the time period when Satan’s temptations and pulls are the strongest. Fears and all are the strongest. And Yahshua said believe without seeing and then He told you the hell you were gonna have to go through to convince Him of that. Well, we went through it! And He says I know your works here in this chapter.

24 And **Revelation 3:12** says, **He who overcomes...** He who overcomes the world and all of its pulls, which are many. It’s coming at you from everywhere now and, of course, the Way of **YAHWEH** is made, is put in the minds of the people to the point to where it all looks sick. And every time someone does something, like now they’re accusing the pilot that went crazy on the plane, they’re accusing him of reading his bible. See, that’s Satan’s way. When Satan says, “Has **YAHWEH** said these things?” She was using the same propaganda with Eve--as displayed on the world today. Then you have the breeding program that’s brought the genes down to us, the evil genes down to us that we’ve all had to cope with.

25 But we can overcome them and have. We’re overcoming daily and Yahshua says He knows it. He’s well aware of what is going on in your mind and heart here and He says to those who overcome, **...I will make a pillar in The House of My Father, and he will never go out of it...** He will hold that position. Yes, that’s something that can never, will never be taken away from you because you lived it.

It's the history of you. Your history, which is a style. It's a style. It shows the person you are. It shows your style, your character, your attributes and that is yours. It's a name that no one else truly knows except you, yourself, because you experienced it. So that is the way it's said in another place.

26 I'll give them a new name that only they would know. Well the way you would know it, of course, is that you lived it. You knew what you had to overcome and you set your heart to do so. You overcame and then you're a pillar from that time on throughout all eternity as one someone can rely on. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Now, that's what the word means. And we're in a position. We're in a position right now to be this pillar. The Prophets and Apostles were the foundation and, of course, we rely upon them, their words; one hundred percent we do, and upon Yahshua's Words. That's the reason we're here in this House today because we rely on them. Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well, we believe all that the Prophets have spoken. That's the reason The House of **YAHWEH** was established in these Last Days. The Prophets said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House," and he did in the Last Days. That's the reason we know it's the Last Days also, one of the reasons.

28 But He says, **He who overcomes...** He's talking about overcoming this world as He, Himself, did. Overcoming. In this generation right here that we're living in, that is hard to do because it's hard to convince anyone to come out of the world and start living by the Words of **YAHWEH**. Even though they can see, I don't know, I hope you saw that, the news clips that were given and how sick this world is and what it's eating and drinking. **YAHWEH** actually prophesied that. He said they would be doing that.

---

**I'll give them a new name that only they would know. Well the way you would know it, of course, is that you lived it. You knew what you had to overcome and you set your heart to do so. You overcame and then you're a pillar from that time on throughout all eternity as one someone can rely on.**

---

29 While you are fed with a wholesome meal, like the one **YAHWEH** invented, like the one **YAHWEH** created, He said they'll be drinking their own urine. Well, they're doing that here in Texas right now. And not only are they drinking their own urine, in that urine are drugs. It's filled with drugs and these are facts, scientific facts that've been published. If you want to go on the Internet and find them, there're plenty of them. They're in the lake waters and so forth. But you're taking diabetes drugs whether you know it or not, drinking it. Cancer drugs, you're taking those too. It's all in their water, as prophesied. That should be enough to show you that **YAHWEH** knew what He was talking about when He made that Prophecy and said it would be in our time period.

30 But Satan has the whole world trained to fight against **YAHWEH**'s Righteousness. We see that in **Revelation 12** here. It calls it deception, but **Revelation 12:9**, **YAHWEH** shows that Satan has the whole world deceived. The whole world was deceived up until **YAHWEH** started bringing a remnant out of this world and teaching them the Truth, teaching them the difference in the clean and the unclean, Righteousness and unrighteousness.

31 They do err, as the Prophets said. No, the word is not "air". Air is spelled a-i-r. If you are a read-er, you will pronounce the word read-er. The word is er. It means to go astray. I don't care how the professors say you should pronounce e-r-r, they're liars. You can get the sound of "air" out of e-r? It's err.

## Video Presentation

Who were the fools who made up the rules and where are those fools today? Who were the fools who made up the rules? I know there's got to be an easier way. Why is it English is so hard to read and why are its rules such gibberish? Who are the fools who made up the rules and tell me why does it have to be like this?

How can a word wrong be write and who put a K in front of night, the letter makes no sound, why have it around? Why can't English be plain, why must it rattle my brain?

Who were the fools who made up the rules and where are those fools today? Who were the fools who made up the rules? I know there's got to be an easier way. Who were the fools who made up the rules?

32 I'm glad that somebody's noticing that besides us Okies. Turn over to **Psalm 119**. **Psalm 119** and let's look at **verse 21** here. It's actually better in the King James Version because they use the right word here, but we used what the word actually means. But don't get your mind on that too much, on my pronunciation. Pronounce, that's wrong. Everybody does it. They say pronounce. It's actually "pro-nunce". If you had come from Oklahoma you'd know that! It was pro-nunce in Oklahoma. But you can't get pronounce out of those letters. But we got pronounce out of them and anyone with a right mind would know that it's pronounce and not pronounce.

33 Well, but don't get your mind on that. Get it off of that now and go to **verse 21**. **Psalm 119:21**. **You rebuke; punish, the proud...** Okies had nothing to be proud of. It was all taken away, blown away with the wind and the dust. And I'm glad I was raised in that manner. I can see today that people, proud people fall, and that's what the world is right now. They've set themselves up as Gods or Lords. They say that the Lords of ACU run Abilene and they call themselves the Lords of Abilene, the Lords of Abilene Christian University.

34 And, of course, they're just the rabbis. Rabbis are Lords. That's where the word comes from. And when they died, they were deified and they started worshiping those Lords and that's how it comes down to the fact that they're all worshiping Lord today. There got to be so many Lords. There weren't days for them so they made an all-Lords day and that's what they're worshiping today. One Lord but it applies to all of the dead rabbis who've ever died and that's what they're worshiping.

35 Well, **YAHWEH** punishes the proud. That is, the way He punishes is, He drove them out from His Face, as He did Adam and Eve so they can't partake of the Tree of Life. Now, if you're thinking about it; if you'd just think about what He had to put His Creation through here. Starting with Adam and Eve, He drove them out from His Face and, of course, Cain, he said, my punishment is more than I can bear.

36 I wouldn't want to go that route. I would rather die than to live like this world is living. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You see the suffering that's going on. I don't see how anyone can be comfortable. You know, we're told to rejoice at the Feast and we're rejoicing because we're looking for the days when we can help those people that're too blind to see what's causing this today. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

37 They're not truly our enemies. Satan is our

---

**I wouldn't want to go that route. I would rather die than to live like this world is living. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] You see the suffering that's going on. I don't see how anyone can be comfortable. You know, we're told to rejoice at the Feast and we're rejoicing because we're looking for the days when we can help those people that're too blind to see what's causing this today.**

---

enemy. Satan is leading them. They're not guilty of any of this. The people who are charged with killing these people, killing five, ten, fifteen, twenty, shooting them, molesting in all sorts of ways, were no more guilty than Norah. And when they were brought to Yahshua, if the whole world was brought to Yahshua today, they would be like Stephen said. Remember him in Acts, when they were stoning him? You need to get to that point in your mind. Brace yourself. You may be able to actually accomplish that. That would be something. Look at Stephen. He's gonna be talked about. That was his style. His style was Righteousness in the face of what the world would call your enemies. Well, those people, their enemies actually brought it about where he could actually live up to this style and now it's written on him permanently, permanently throughout all eternity. Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 What's being written on you is overcoming this world. This is hard to do. It's not an easy thing, especially when we see what Yahshua tells us to stand up to. Well, Stephen while they were stoning him, raised up his hands to **YAHWEH** and said, "Don't hold this against them." What would the people do today? Draw a different weapon or two different, two weapons and fight back, being the same as what he's calling the enemy, being as evil as the enemy. And that's what brings the war and the fighting, as this same Apostle Yaaqob says.

39 Well, here in **Psalm 119:21**, **You rebuke...** That is, You allow them to suffer. You allow the proud to suffer. **...those accursed, who have strayed...** That word strayed there means err. They erred. **...from Your Laws...** From your Laws. Be

turning over to **verse 118**. That's what the world has done today **YAHWEH** says.

40 In **verse 118**, He says, **You reject all those who stray...** We put it stray and that's what the word err means. They go astray. It means a lot more than that though, but it also means to stray. But it means to deceive, to be a deceiver. Did you get that last part, er? [laughing] A deceiv-er. Deceive and there's enough said on that subject. Did you get that, there's? [laughing] Who were these fools that made up these rules.

41 **You reject all those who stray...** Or err. **...from Your Statutes, for their deceit...** That's what it means, deceit. **...is falsehood...** That they take to all the world, **YAHWEH** said. They took this profaneness--look on over to **Isayah 24**--they took this profaneness, **Yeremyah 23** says, to all the world. Speaking, of course, of the twelve tribes that **YAHWEH** dealt with and loves. Yes, He loves those people. And as one of the Apostles said, they, even though they turned against **YAHWEH's** Laws at the time, does that mean they can't be saved? No, it doesn't. They haven't erred to the point to where; that is, most of them haven't, erred to the point to where we can't resurrect them and then open their minds to understanding. You'll have that energy one day to bring that about. Yes, you're going to be like **YAHWEH!** [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 This is the greatest opportunity ever offered to mankind. We're the last who're going to be the first. We'll be pillars, pillars, yes, pillars in this generation. Speaking of this remnant, we're going to be pillars throughout all eternity if you will just set your mind and heart to do it and become like Yahshua and, of course, Norah.

43 Well, here, He's showing that He allows this to come upon the earth. You just read it in Psalm 119:118. **YAHWEH** is allowing this to come upon all the earth. He allows them to err, to go astray, to deceive. And here you see the end results of it. **Isayah 24:4. The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people...** That is, the proud that you saw in **Psalm 119:19**. The proud. The haughty people who want to rule over others and force them into compliance to their laws, their laws. No matter how just or unjust they are, they set up organizations to force them into compliance with their laws. Why? Why do they not want a person or a group of people to be independent?

44 The Galileans were independent. They came out of the world. They wouldn't be a part of it. Solomon actually gave it to one king who gave it back to him, said he didn't want it. Now, that's

how much they were rejected because they didn't want to fall for their tricks of changing the Hebrew language.

45 **YAHWEH** said that He divided the nations by allowing them to change their language. This is what they did. This is why I'm harping on the fools that made up the rules. He allowed them to change the language. You remember when they saw Abraham? What did they say? There goes Abraham. There's Abraham the Hebrew. Why did they call him Hebrew? Because he spoke the Hebrew language. Without vowel points? Yes. Yes! He called it like it was without vowel points, without changing it.

46 Well, the Galileans went along with him. They refused to do this; that is, a certain group of Galileans and they would not change it so they called them, as they did the Disciples, unlearned and ignorant men, unlearned and ignorant. And they were a group of people that took care of themselves. They actually worked and served one another. Did a fine job of it too. Raised their children to keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Feasts of **YAHWEH** at The House of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

47 Now, that's the change that took place. When we trace the words back now, when we trace these sayings that **YAHWEH** gave us, that the Apostles and Prophets gave us under Inspiration and we trace it back to the original Hebrew, the Hebrew language without vowel points, without being changed, then there's where we get, we see, well hey! That's the reason it doesn't fit in now the way it was translated. This way it fits all the rest of the Scriptures in the Holy Book of **YAHWEH**. [laughing]

48 Well, here now we see that the earth is mourning. **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled...** And that's the reason it's mourning. **...under the inhabitants of it...** Or by the inhabitants of it. **...because they have transgressed the Laws, changed the Ordinances, and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

49 **Verse 6, Because of this... Because of this. ...the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth...** Is soon to be burned. **...and few men left...** About two billion **YAHWEH** shows. They're wanting to get it down to one million, but **YAHWEH** shows there's going to be about two billion left when the quartet finally repents. And I'm not down on anyone. I'm not. I'm not criticizing the politicians in any way. I'm just telling you what is going to take place, what Prophecy shows is going to take place.

50 Well, the people are defiled. The earth is

defiled in this time period when we have nuclear, nuclear fission that can burn the earth and few men left. And we have babies born with brain tumors, babies. I don't know if you've watched the news here lately but there's a bunch of it on the news.

51 Surgeons at Children's Memorial Hospital, while removing fluid from a 4-day-old baby's brain, discovered a large mass... Well, it was a tumor, of course.

52 *...The baby suffers from an especially aggressive form of brain tumor, a high-grade glioma, most often diagnosed in adults...* Most often diagnosed in adults but now it's in the children the doctor said, being born with it. *...The cancer whose causes are unknown...* I think they're lying when they say that they don't know what's causing this because I've read articles. I've read many articles that show that what's causing this is STDs. STDs are what causes the filth of the earth. STDs are what cause the air, not the err but the air, a-i-r--they call that gases, you know, and I don't know if they use the word gases to deceive, but they should know that it's air--yes, it is gases. You could classify it as gases, but it's different.

53 You know, it's like H<sub>2</sub>O. H<sub>2</sub>O if you mix the two together in a torch, you get a great explosion and you get fire that can melt metal. Well, why doesn't it do the same thing when you mix it and call it water like **YAHWEH** did? Did you ever think about it? We can harness these microorganisms to do certain things for us, like making cheese. You know, we can harness the microorganisms to get in there in milk and turn that to the greatest tasting cheese. Yes! Yes! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

54 The way **YAHWEH** made the H<sub>2</sub>O, it's alive. It's hungry. It's well and it's very hungry and it starts eating. It's eating continually. It's alive. It doesn't burn. But you can change that and put H<sub>2</sub>O in two different bottles, harness it, put a torch in front of it and start letting it out, put a fire in front of it and it goes into a hot flame of fire. Now, think of this with the universe. The universe, yes, it's gas but it's controlled gas that's alive and well and working for mankind. It's called the firmament. That's what we should be calling it and referring to it; where **YAHWEH** would actually open up the cells of your mind to **Genesis** and show you why the firmament is here and what it's doing.

55 If that were taught to the children from childhood, as Yahshua was taught by Righteous parents who kept the Laws in Galilee, then you could bring forth another Yahshua. Yes! And we're going to, many of them. [Praise **YAHWEH**,

applause] NASA says that we got trillions of planets out there. To me, I think, man, what a job we've got! [laughing] We got a tremendous job. We need help, people!

56 But today, Satan is striking the children. I'm hoping and praying that **YAHWEH** has protected His People and the breeding program, which I believe He has, to the point to where we don't have that here in our children. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

57 But brethren, but brethren, the world is suffering from this big time and this brain tumor, they used to find it in adults. Of course, that doesn't mean it wasn't being transferred to the fourth generation, the third and fourth generation even back then, but they're just now discovering it. They know now that the children are being born with it. They know that. They call it genetics. Well, what does genetics mean? It means, it means the fool that made up these rules to get away from **YAHWEH**'s Laws; **YAHWEH**'s plain Laws and Statutes and started deceiving the world and following ways that were not Righteous and creating in their bodies the defilement that Isayah speaks of. Creating in their bodies what **YAHWEH** said, if you do these things, the children are going to be suffering too because of how you did it that can pass it on to even the third and fourth generation.

58 Well, even the second generation now is born with it and it affects his mind somewhat. The third generation is more so and the fourth generation, if it keeps multiplying from one generation to the other, then you see the effect of it in this time period when the STDs are mixed with other bacteria.

59 Yesterday evening on the news, they had running at the bottom of the screen--all the chicken in the stores, in the grocery stores is contaminated with E.coli. Now, when we printed that article out, it said forty-eight percent of it. Oh, well that makes it better. Wow, I only got, I got a fifty percent chance here, fifty-two percent chance here that I won't get this and kill myself with it. And then we have the FDA that argues with them and says, "Well, that E.coli bacteria's really not harmful, you know, just cook it." Cook it like you do bacon, I guess, and kill all the worms. Make sure you kill all the worms in it.

60 And the group that's fighting this and there are many people that're wanting to clean up the food supply, you know. They're like us. They're saying, we need to eat healthy to be healthy and that's what **YAHWEH** said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Well,

the FDA is arguing with them but they're not giving in. They're saying, you know, these fools that made up these rules ought to know there're other bacteria even besides E.coli. If you find E.coli you're going to find other bacteria even stronger than E.coli and yes, it will cause tumor in the brain and a few other things or many other things to take place, not only in you but your children.

61 Well, this is what we're facing here today. These are the people that are fighting against us right now that we would consider our enemies, you really need to start feeling sorry for them and pray and start praying for them and praying soon that **YAHWEH** will give or that **YAHWEH's** Kingdom will take over and then you will have the power to start resurrecting these people and putting them on the right track. They'll be judged for a hundred years after you resurrect them. If they still persist in sin, they will die and never live again, **YAHWEH** shows. Only those that will voluntarily live as Yahshua lived will inherit Eternal Life, which is not the cross of death, the cross of killing swords. They will learn war no more, **YAHWEH** said that in **Isayah 2**.

62 Well it says, *...the doctors said. The cancer, whose causes are unknown, had already engulfed most of the right hemisphere of Matthew's brain. Only about five children nationally...* Nationally now. *...are born with such a rare, usually fatal, condition each year, his doctors said...* Yes, each year nationally. That's one article to prove **Isayah 24:1-6**. It proves that it's here in the Last Days and the nuclear burning is going to take place. This, everything that's imagined in their heart, they're going to be able to fulfill, **YAHWEH** said.

63 *Childhood cancer statistics. Each year in the U.S. there are approximately 12,400 children...* Now, being discovered, *...between the ages of birth and 19 years of age...* From birth to 19 years old it's being discovered. *...About one in 300 boys and one in 333 girls will develop cancer before their 20th birthday...* It says. *...In 1998 about 2500 died of cancer, thus making cancer the most common cause of death by disease for children and adolescents in America...* Cancer now is the number one cause of disease-related death in children.

64 This is the article on forty-eight percent of the chicken bought in stores has E.coli bacteria. Well, Yahshua our High Priest, that's what this is about and that's what is going to change this whole thing. **YAHWEH's**, **YAHWEH's** Lamb, in **Genesis**, you don't have to turn there, I'm just gonna fastly go through this right quickly. I already brought it on Yahshua's Memorial, but remember this because I want to continue on it tomorrow morning.

65 But **Genesis 22:8** says **YAHWEH** will provide Himself with a Lamb, provide for Himself a Lamb. He did. In John, in **Yahchanan 1:29** it says behold the Lamb of **YAHWEH**. He was the Lamb **YAHWEH** provided for us. In **Acts**, in about 32 A.D., **Acts 8:32-33**, I want to turn to that because there're some things there I want you to notice, **Acts 8**. You need to start watching for in your studies. I said here a while back that if the Savior appeared right quick in front of you, it'd scare you, probably scare you to death. And, of course, you need to know and be aware of all the things that have to take place.

66 And I want the young Priests here to remember what I said the other night when we were waiting on being sprinkled and I had a few minutes to speak. You remember that? All of you? Okay. Praise **YAHWEH**.

67 Well, notice now **Acts 8:32**. The place in the Scripture which he read was this: He was led as a Lamb to the slaughter... Speaking of Yahshua now and the Prophecy in **Isayah**, speaking of Yahshua and the Prophecy. He was prophesied to be led as a Lamb to the slaughter. He was **YAHWEH's** Lamb prophesied in **Genesis 22:8**. So, He was prophesied here to be led as a Lamb to the slaughter. That was the Savior, the Righteous Savior. Do you get this now? He lived a perfectly Righteous Life, even loving His enemies and willing to die for those people. They would have no Salvation if **YAHWEH** hadn't furnished, hadn't brought Yahshua up to live a sinless Life, to pay for their sins because sin, the wages of sin is death. Now, when you sin, you give away the only life you got. But Yahshua, He didn't sin so He was able to die and pay for our sins. Understand?

68 **...He was led as a Lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His Mouth.**

69 **Verse 33, In His humiliation His Judgment was taken away...** You get that? His Judgment, His Judgment, **YAHWEH's** Judgment was taken away. They had no right to do what they did, not by **YAHWEH's** Laws. Let the man without sin, the High Priest without sin, which **YAHWEH** gave this Law to Mosheh and the High Priest had to pronounce it. On a death sentence, he had to pronounce this Himself and He had to be without sin in order to do it. **...and who will declare His generation? For His Life is taken from the earth.**

70 The *Amplified Bible* puts it better, more understandable. **Acts 8:33. In His humiliation He was taken away by distressing and oppressive judgment...** That's what you see in the world today, forceful judgment that sometimes is even without

reason. It just, it's just so unreasonable that you can hardly believe and the Judges have no set rules to go by. They just make up their own laws as they go.

71 *...and justice was denied Him...* That is, the Justice of **YAHWEH's** Laws that was supposed to be governing the twelve tribes. It was denied Him. In fact, they said, I find no fault with Him but kill Him anyway. Now, this was their attitude. No, I can't find Him guilty, but go ahead and stick Him in prison anyway. Let Him die there. Stick Him in prison. Let Him die there.

72 *...justice...* **YAHWEH's** Justice was taken away from Him. *...justice was denied from Him [caused to cease]...* The Justice was caused to cease. Well, now this attitude right here, if you think about it, this has come down to our world today. And when America was building, when they were establishing America and establishing justice, trying to establish justice here, their own laws to guide them, there were so many people here that had suffered from these people's hands in Europe, the Catholic church, and they were the majority here. They were running for their lives and they said, "We don't want anymore of that kind of justice," so they made constitutional rights. Well, now they're seeking out people with independence, who want to be independent from society. They're seeking them out, those who preach constitutional rights and they're passing laws to be able to go into their homes. Well, one of the laws that protected freedom of speech also protected a man in his own house.

73 And I remember in the police department, when I went through that school, that academy, they were teaching this very thing. They were saying, you know, a person is supposed to be safe and secure in their own homes. Well, see, this system, the nimrod system, if they don't like something, then they get a group together and they pass a law to change that situation. So, if a person is protected and they want to get that person, then they can merely pass a law and make that law binding, then they can send the police force out to enforce the law. Force, enforce or force. That's what Yahshua said we will not have in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 Well, all of this was taken away from Him. *...Who can describe or relate in full the wickedness of His contemporaries...* Well, you see it today. They say that generation. You see the same thing going on day after day after day, killing and imprisoning without any justice. And years later, after a man stays in prison for many, many years, then they find out that he was innocent and they release him. And one man, if you heard, he said all of his kinfolks had

died, he had no place to go. He said, I may as well just stay here.

75 Well, this is the "justice" that was passed down to us. If they don't like their blessings, let them be taken from them. The Laws of **YAHWEH**, the Justice, the Statutes and Judgments of **YAHWEH** were a tremendous blessing that they let go of and the Prophecy said if they don't appreciate this blessing that you're giving them, let it be taken from them. Well, they said that generation. Well, from that generation, they had this same thing come to all nations around them.

76 And the United States, when it was being formed, our forefathers said, we don't want this same mess that's in Europe. So they started passing-the constitutional rights were written up and freedom of speech and so forth and we had a lot of rights. Well, now, those rights are being taken away like it was in Europe by the same nimrod system of force. And they're saying, we can't go into a home and search it, so let's pass some laws so we can go into a home and search it. This is the justice that was taken away from Yahshua, now pronounced on all nations, including America.

77 *...For His life is taken from the earth and a bloody death inflicted upon Him...* And that was all prophesied in Isayah 53.

78 I don't see how anyone can read these Scriptures and see the fulfilled Prophecy, no, no man on earth can prophesy and bring it to pass. **YAHWEH** Alone can foretell the future, as Isayah says.

79 In the morning, don't miss in the morning. Don't miss this afternoon either. It's really great. And then in the morning we're gonna continue this and show Yahshua's Government that you have the opportunity to be a part of. You're almost to the finishing line, running this race. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's a race. The only race of people is the race they run to get to the Kingdom. They're all equal in **YAHWEH's** Eyes, everyone, and given the same, the same opportunity except **YAHWEH** has chosen a special group. Not because of your Righteousness. He took you out of the worst sins of the world. You were probably the worst. The worst there was or would have been if He hadn't of pulled you out. And He took you out and said this is yours if you want to partake of it. But if you refuse these blessings, they will be taken away from you as justice was taken from Yahshua Who paid for that wickedness of mankind.

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters!

---

## Afternoon Service Closing Remarks And Prayer



81 There were no Elders chosen, no Priests chosen, so that's the end of the ordinations for today. I did want to have prayer for everyone and with everyone for the new workers. They're not really new workers, they are workers! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 The lots always fall as **YAHWEH** showed in the Scriptures on choosing Elders that are Elders indeed, in deeds, in their deeds, which means they're doing the work of an Elder and the same thing with Deacon and Deaconesses and Judges.

They've proven themselves and then the lots fall on them, seems like. And that holds true every time.

83 If you're wanting to make Priest or Judge or Deaconess or Deacon, well get with your Priests and question them about it and they'll put you on the right track to doing so. But whether you're ordained or not, start doing the Work. If you're doing the Work, keep doing the Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

84 There's no way you can lose in that, in following those instructions because that's what the Work is. The Work is, of course, believing first, and then that's the Work right there that you're to get in and to follow and stand in your place. Be ready to stand in your place every Sabbath Day, every Sabbath. Do your work, your work, your work in the six days and then stand in your place in **YAHWEH**'s Work on the Seventh Day. Work. "My Father works and I work," Yahshua said, and He did.

85 Anyway, we're going to be dismissed after prayer, of course, and then you have about two hours to eat. You don't have to eat all that time now! Just go easy on the food. Drink a lot of whey! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH**'s whey. Drink a lot of **YAHWEH**'s Way whether you drink the whey or not. Drink **YAHWEH**'s Way. You got two ways/wheys. Both of them are **YAHWEH**'s!

86 You got two hours. I think it's seven. (Is that right, seven?) You got to be back here at seven for films that are going to be shown that are very instructive. You really need to be here. And then, of course, services in the morning. Don't miss services in the morning. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

87 You know, **YAHWEH**'s really showing us some, some great signs. We never did ask for it. We never did ask for miracles or anything like that, but **YAHWEH** started showing them to us anyway. He's becoming very close to us so don't, don't disappoint Him. Try not to disappoint Him.

88 It would be great if you would wake up of a morning praying for Inspiration, Inspiration every second of the day. Just pray for it. Tell Him you want to do exactly what He wants you to do and inspire you to do so and then yield to that Inspiration. Don't go against it. All, everyone, raise your hands:

## Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

89 Our Father in heaven Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to you along with all of Your Chosen Priests and the whole House of **YAHWEH** and the newly ordained officers now, Father, that we know have set an example and set their style of serving You and a name that will never be erased from them unless they were to turn from Your House. And we're asking You Father to chastise them if they do wrong, chastise them and keep them straight. Inspire them, Father, to do no wrong, to always, Father, be in Your service, which is service to others in Your House, as they well know by now. Inspire them to do so, Father. Set the Work in front of them, in front of them and all of us Father and guide them Father.

90 We know that Satan always tries to tempt them once they're ordained. She always tries to lead them away and tempt them by making her way look great and wonderful and giving them the sting of death later, and so we're asking You Father to put deep within their minds, Father, your Righteousness, to follow and help them to remember it. Help them to set up signs to remember these things and to stay, stay tuned into You and Your House.

91 Father, we bless You and praise You for the wonderful Works that we have seen of You this Feast and the months prior to this Feast starting the 25th of August with the signs in heaven. We bless You and praise You for that and all that it's lead to since that day.

92 We thank You for the Greatest Feast we've ever had. I've seen more joy and gladness, more Righteousness than I've ever seen before in my life. It's very pleasing what I see that Your leadership, Father, has brought to Your House in these Last Days, perfecting a people, Father, drawing them out of deep sin, deep, dark sin, like You did the woman who served Yahshua.

93 This woman now is put together in one unit, Father, and willing and able to serve You and then we see the cloud, Father, in the sky over Your House of that woman actually washing Yahshua's Feet, meaning great service, humble service to You through Yahshua Messiah our High Priest and King over The House of **YAHWEH**. This thrills us to no end, Father. We're all rejoicing in it.



94 And we're also rejoicing in the jobs that You've given us to do, having part in Your House, Father, is a wonderful blessing and we are forever thankful for that. Knowing, too, Father, that it leads to Eternal Work in Your Kingdom, reaching the nations with this same love and unity that needs no, no force to keep it in line except the devotion to Righteousness and the unity with You.

95 We see this now and see what You have led us to; what Yahshua was and the woman that came to unity with You through Yahshua and now is formed into a Great House, a remnant, a remnant of a seed that You will put Life in, as You have Yourself and we will be able to give it to others and bring those seed to life again and into the Service, Your Great Service forever.

96 We bless You and praise You for this Knowledge, Father. We bless You and praise You for Your House. We bless You and praise You for Yahshua and every Worker here, from the oldest to the youngest. We ask You, Father, we're ready to train more anytime You get ready to bring them. We bless You and praise You. We ask, Father, for all of our daily needs and the needs to come and the protection for Your House from Satan and all of her workers.

97 We ask these things, we ask Your blessings upon Your People here throughout the rest of this day and, of course, the great weekly Sabbath tomorrow. And then, safety, Father, on their trips back home. We ask all of these things and give you thanks in Yahshua's Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

98 One, two, three... Hallelu**YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be dismissed.

---

# Chapter Sixteen

## The Greatness Of YAHWEH's Power And The Ultimate Potential Of Mankind Will Be Received In This Generation By The House Of YAHWEH

04/14/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Shalom everyone. Wow! Look at this! Wow! [laughing] Praise **YAHWEH**. You may be seated. Eight, eight day, eighth day now and we're still here. Beautiful! May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Today's dinner, it's almost all organic. And of course, we need to, we need to learn about that organic and make sure it's the right thing. Organic, you know, if you see their definition, which is a false definition, it's something to throw you off from the schools of higher learning to keep you from learning about **YAHWEH**, of course. That's what it is.

3 And they'll say "all natural". Well, "all natural" could be coming from the dump ground, you know, but it's actually created organs; made up of created organs. They say natural organs, but actually made up of created organs that **YAHWEH** Himself created. And when you see a plant grow up out of the ground, it's taking in those created organs that **YAHWEH** created Himself and, of course, from each seed comes a certain plant. And it takes a certain shape and puts out certain elements for your body that you can use. And now that's what

it should be.

4 And when we teach this to our children, try to get away from the word **natural** because it means nothing. It's one of the words that just wants to take you away from **YAHWEH** and learning that **YAHWEH** is the Creator.

5 Like He created the so-called atmosphere. Call it firmament or go back to, even further, the Hebrew word. But they say the air, you know. I talked about this yesterday; they say the air is made up of gasses. Well, I guess you could classify that as a gas, you know, gas is, it has no forms. It doesn't have an individual body. It's like, gassy Gods. Maybe that's what we're smelling right now, I don't know! But it's what's got the atmosphere all mixed up, as they call it, the atmosphere. It's the firmament.

6 And of course, from that destruction that they have made, that they're causing to the firmament, not from burning wood or coal, that's been going on for thousands of years, it's never hurt a thing. It's STDs that're in the firmament that're attacking the organs in the firmament, the microorganisms. And science always--they use



words of escape when they don't know something like--and that's the reason they use the word gas. And you could classify billions of different kinds of organs as gas because it can't be seen. That is, we don't have the instruments right now to detect it.

7 But those organs are alive, all of them. And what you're breathing, when you breathe in and out, you're breathing live organs in your body. And the only reason that water doesn't blow up when you stick a match to it is because it's alive and it's married to one another and **YAHWEH** created them so--in this manner it won't burn. But you can put it in a torch, I told you that yesterday, H<sub>2</sub>O the same thing that you drink, you can put those two in a torch and you harness them and you strike a match to it and you can build a hot flame with it.

8 But the way **YAHWEH** made it, alive, and well and hungry and eating, well those organs, you're breathing them in and out. They're the same organs that grow the plants. They're everywhere--the land is filled with them. And when your body dies, it will turn back, and those organs will start separating from one another. When the body stops breathing, stops bringing in and pumping the blood through it then the organs that are there, they start separating from that unit and they go back into the earth to live. And, of course, to feed other things.

9 But the fluids, the air, they say it's a gas. They are individually shaped. They say they have no individual shape, nor form, nor volume, but yet they keep increasing and expanding! That's what they call gas. They keep growing. The organs keep growing. And one day science will go back to the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH** and they'll start teaching these things after, probably, after four-fifths of them are wiped out, of course.

10 I notice there're many new people here, Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It's wonderful, and I know you've learned a lot. And I hope, I hope you'll be turning loose of Christianity and not carrying any deception with you.

11 I was just thinking we need the carpenters to build a sword with a handle sticking up and a cross, you know, and a handle up here. [demonstrating with his arms] And then about half way down, that would show you the cross, see, up here, half way down we have a door that would open down here and show the rest of that sword. Because the deception that this world, they always carry, they always hide something from you. And of course, they don't want you to see the blade on that sword and the sharp point of it. They just want

you to see this cross on top and make out like that's something holy; something holy. It represents death. As everything that Satan does, represents death. [applause]

12 Well, of course, **YAHWEH** allowed this. When Adam and Eve, when they turned away from **YAHWEH**, well He drove them out from Eternal Life and said you've got now to get Life, to get Eternal Life you're going to have to submit and prove yourself. And in this time of trials, you're going to see what sin brings. That's the whole purpose of what we're seeing in the earth today.

13 But the Christianity, as the Apostle said the Cretans are always liars. They lie about everything. Cretans, that's where the word Christianity comes from, by the way, if you want to look it up. It means Christianity and they started calling the Disciples Christians as an insult. The Disciples fought back a little and said the Cretans were always liars. They never, never told the truth about anything. There was no truth in them. That's what **YAHWEH**, that's what Yahshua said about Satan.

14 Look at their stupidity with the easter eggs, and the santa clauses and coming down the chimneys and bringing presents; it's all lies. It's all deception, deception. And then the pope holding up the crossbars and saying this is the Tree of Life. It's the furthest thing from the Tree of Life. It's death, total death. Everything that the Cretans bring to you, it's total death.

15 For those who want to believe that Jesus did it for you, and the Pauline letters. They call it Pauline letters because they want to make out like he was a homosexual. And of course, Pauline is a woman's name. And so they call it the Pauline letters. But the Apostle Shaul, who they call Paul, was very much a man and he told them straight out that they were not going to be part of the Kingdom of Heaven.

16 If you will turn over to **I Corinthians**, I quoted that to you before, but I'd like for everyone to read it for themselves. There's no Apostle that I know of that held up for sin or said that the Savior lived a Righteous life so you wouldn't have to live it. So if you've come here with Christianity either write this down and take it back and study it, but you need to set your mind on serving **YAHWEH** and keeping His Eternal Appointments. These are Eternal Appointments. And as **Isayah 66** says, from one new moon to another and from one Sabbath to another, all flesh that is left alive is going to appear

before Him throughout all Eternity. That will never stop, praise **YAHWEH**.

17 Well, here now in **I Corinthians 6** and start with **verse 9**. Now this is the Apostle Shaul speaking, the one they call Paul, and this is the so-called “Pauline letter”. **I Corinthians 6:9**. He said, **Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom...** The unrighteous. Well, of course, Righteousness is keeping **YAHWEH**’s Laws. This is our Righteousness, **Deuteronomy 6:25** says, if we do all of these Laws. **I [Yahchanan] John 3:4** says sin is the breaking of the Laws. And then **I [Yahchanan] John 3:7-8** said don’t let any man deceive you, He who practices Righteousness, that’s the opposite of breaking the Laws, is Righteous, but he who commits sin, breaking the Law, belongs to Satan the devil.

18 Now if you pass that up you’re just passing away Salvation. You’re throwing it away. You need to read it for yourself and stop believing the lies that Christianity and the pope are teaching. The pope has brought this. He came down from their fathers. Their fathers were of the twelve tribes, the ones who turned against Samuyl and brought this profaneness to all the world, including sodomy that the Vatican is filled with, as Malachi Martin said. Devil worshipers, who Malachi Martin said, were outnumbered, the ones who didn’t confess worshipping Satan. But they’re all worshipping Satan. You’re a servant to whom you obey. You worship whom you obey. Obeying and serving, that’s worship.

19 We worship the People of **YAHWEH**. We worship **YAHWEH** by worshipping, serving the People of **YAHWEH**. That’s Yahshua, the manner, the style that He set.

20 **I Corinthians 6:9. Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH?... The unrighteous. Do you not know them? Who are they? Look, look for yourself. ... Do not deceive yourselves, neither fornicators...** You see that? He names it, straight out. If you’re a fornicator, if you don’t repent and convert, you won’t be part of the Kingdom of Heaven.

21 **...nor God worshipers...** Those that follow these gassy Gods that don’t take form. They have nothing to stand on. There’s no foundation to them. It’s all a bunch of lies, like Santa Claus coming down the chimney, like the rabbits laying eggs. It’s all nothing but lies.

22 **...(worshippers of elohim), nor adulterers, nor men who commit sexual perversions with**

**boys...** That is, the popes, the cardinals, the Vatican. That’s where the lawsuits are galore right now against the Vatican for what they’ve been doing to the boys in the orphanage homes that they always run around ahead of people to create, to get it full of boys so they can have something to play with and fulfill their lusts. They’re evil, evil men. The whole mess is evil, evil lies. [applause]

23 And that’s what you’re following when you say, “Well Jesus did it for me.” In the first place, Jesus is not the name of the Savior. It’s a false god that Constantine invented.

24 **...nor men who commit sexual perversions with other men...** Is that plain enough? Surely that’s plain enough. No, Shaul was not a homosexual. He was very, very much against this stuff.

25 **Verse 10, Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners will inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH.** Sin will not be there.

26 If you look over to **Yahchanan 8**, here’s what the Savior tells you to do. **Yahchanan 8**. These words are not in vain what is written here by the Apostles. The Apostles never stood up for sin. They condemned sin. They said in **Acts 3:19** repent and be converted so your sins can be blotted out.

27 Unless you’re willing to repent and be converted and start keeping the Laws, that’s conversion. Repent of sin, which is the breaking of Laws, convert to keeping **YAHWEH**’s Laws, practicing this Righteousness. Missing the Sabbaths is sin. Not gathering yourselves together on the Sabbaths is sin. That’s breaking the Laws. Remember the Sabbath Days to keep them Holy, all of them.

28 Here in **Yahchanan 8** and **verse 11**. She said, No man, Teacher. Then Yahshua said to her: Neither do I condemn you. Go and sin no more. Look at the last five words of that sentence. That’s what the Savior tells you to do. Now you know what sin is. The last five words, those’re the Savior’s Words. Go and sin no more.

29 Look over to **verse 34** of that same one. **Yahchanan 8:34. Yahshua answered them: Truly, truly, I say to you: Whoever commits sin is the servant of sin...** You worship sin. That word servant means worshiper, worshiper. You’re worshipping sin.

30 We’ve had people come here and they stand in shock, they’ve been gone for a long time and they come back and they say, “Man, are y’all worshipping Yisrayl Hawkins.” And they say, “Yeah, you bet we are!” [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

Well, I can tell you for sure Yisrayl Hawkins is worshipping you. Anyone who serves **YAHWEH** I'll worship. I will serve, that's what worship means. It means service in both Part One and Part Two of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Sin no more. Sin no more, He says.

31 **...Whoever commits sin is the servant of sin.** You won't be part of the Kingdom. You're a servant of sin; you're a servant of Satan.

32 Look at **verse 44**, still speaking on this same subject. **You are of your teacher who is Satan the devil, and whatever she who is your teacher desires, you will do. She was a murderer from the beginning...** Think of how selfish murder is. There's no feeling at all, if you murder a person, there's no feeling at all for that person at all. And this is what you see in war.

33 Dropping a bomb? Dropping a bomb on a community? Do you think that is Salvation some way? That's the cross. That's the cross handle of the sword that was shown to Constantine. By this you will conquer. It wasn't a Righteous thing that these people were following. It was death and hell and fighting and hatred, with a non-caring attitude.

34 And they taught the Roman soldiers, show no mercy. Don't ever show mercy. That same thing was taught to the Japanese and the Chinese. Do you know now that they're finding traces of the twelve tribes in the Japanese and the Chinese? Wow, what a surprise! [laughing]

35 These wicked soldiers of the ancient China that built this great empire, it was actually the Hebrews of the twelve tribes that forsook, of course, the Hebrew language and changed their language to other languages. That's what, the only thing that divided them. Get the Truth. Stand on the Truth. You can't go wrong with that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And you know what, it's all found in *The Book of YAHWEH*, every bit of it, every bit of it.

36 Now think of it, the Japanese are Hebrews. The Chinese are Hebrews. The Americans are Hebrews. And just like Israyl was when it was divided, they're all fighting one another. They just spread out through the world fighting one another. Getting rich, taking over. And now their wealth is diminishing and what do they want to do? Well, hurt not the oil that's our biggest money, our biggest moneymaker, let's just depopulate.

37 It's almost like they're hardened; there's no caring at all. Think about it. Depopulating, killing four-fifths of the earth's population, is that love?

Yeah, it's Christian love. It's as false as christmas and halloween and easter. That's Christian love for you. The real thing is hidden. It's hatred, misery, and death. That's all. It has nothing to do with love.

38 **...She was a murderer from the beginning, and remained not in the Truth, because there is no Truth in her...** No Truth in christmas, halloween or easter. Do you see any Truth in it? You actually think rabbits lay eggs and color them before you get to them? Oh yeah, she laid colored eggs. They've got some half-rabbits, half-cats now. They're crossing rabbits with cats. What are they going to lay? Somebody's surely gonna find an answer there. [laughing]

39 **...Therefore, when you speak your falsehoods, you speak her words, because she is a liar...** The Cretans are all liars. They tell you lies that you would think no one would ever believe and the world falls for it. And Constantine started these big wars to get rid of **YAHWEH's** People, get rid of *The Book of YAHWEH*. Well he's never succeeded, but he, you know, he kept trying till he died. Then he became the God that they worshiped. They're still worshipping him.

40 **...and the teacher of all lies!...** Well, anyway, those're the Words of Yahshua. Yahshua was very much a Man too.

41 Now go back to **I Corinthians** again. **I Corinthians 6** and notice here **verse 9** again. He said, **Do you not know that the unrighteous will not inherit the Kingdom of YAHWEH?...** Well, we know from **I Yahchanan 3:4, 7-8** that Righteousness is the keeping of **YAHWEH's** Laws. They're the ones that inherit the Kingdom. These are facts. These are facts. They're not lies like Christianity puts out.

42 **...Do not deceive yourselves, neither...** These people, none of these people are going to make it into the Kingdom. You're going to have to turn from this.

43 I saw fornication and adultery until it made me sick in the first parts of The House of **YAHWEH**. We've gotten rid of it, you know, unless some new Christians come in, we got rid of it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

44 If you look over to **chapter 5, chapter 5**. What are you supposed to do? What? What does it say there in **verse 8**. What are you supposed to do? You read that for yourself? **I Corinthians 5:8**. You're in **chapter 6** and **verse 9**. Look right to the left of that on the same page.

45 **I Corinthians 5:8. Therefore, let us keep the Feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth...** You see what it says to do? All you young Priests see that? Can you see it? Shake your head if you see it.

46 Now this was the Great Apostle Shaul, you can't mistake his words. He's not saying keep Sunday, easter, or christmas. He's saying let us keep the Feast of Passover, which we did. And we kept it without sin. We kept it without sin. One of the greatest, most peaceful Feasts I've ever experienced in my life, we just went through it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

47 Now, yesterday we were, I started out speaking about the Lamb, Yahshua, because He set us a Perfect Example. He was **YAHWEH's** Lamb that He brought forth in a great breeding program.

48 And then **Yahchanan 1:29** says, Behold the Lamb of **YAHWEH**. That was Yahchanan saying of Yahshua when he saw Him walking across, behold the Lamb of **YAHWEH**.

49 Now, I believe it was the Great Kohan Depass that said, that brought out what the word **behold** means and behold the Branch. Those two mean the same thing. We've got to behold Yahshua and that service that goes with that word that same meaning that goes with that word. It applies to us and, of course, serving Yahshua. And if you could see those pictures, you could see that Yahshua actually recognized us, and showed Himself, and showed the High Priest and the woman. That woman was us, brethren. That woman is us washing His feet. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 Yes, we serve Him. We serve Him when we serve each other. If you do it to the least of these My brethren, you do it unto Me. And He showed we were doing this to Him. We did it to each other, we're serving each other, but we're doing this to Him and to **YAHWEH**.

51 Now **Acts** also says, as a Lamb He was led to the slaughter. And we saw how justice was taken away from Him. **Isayah 59**, let's go there. Because we live in a world today--this thing the other day when it showed this man that shot an unarmed teenager, and they were not going to arrest him, and then the people rose up, his mother being the leader, demanding justice. Well, their idea of justice is not really justice; it's revenge. The justice has been long gone from the world. They rejected the justice. Justice only comes from the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's where you find

True Justice. But no one asks for that anymore and that's what Isayah, the Great Prophet Isayah, was saying here in **Isayah 59:4**.

52 No one asks for justice, they seek revenge. And Mitt Romney, I told you in his campaigns, they asked him, "Well, if the Strait of Hormuz was blocked by a ship, if Iran blocked this, would this be a reason for war?" And he said, "Well, of course." Or nuclear war, they said nuclear war. "Would this justify nuclear war?" And he said, "Of course, we've got to prove to them we're stronger than they are. We've got to beat them down and prove we're stronger than they are or we won't have peace." [laughing]

53 Well, that's what Satan gave to Constantine and said by this conquer then they will know you are stronger than they are and you will have "peace". Have they had any peace? Is history written wrong or something? History says we've had nothing but wars. I don't see any peace today either. In fact, we're getting ready to go into the biggest amount of wars there are.

54 But here we see this very thing in **Isayah 59:4. No one calls for justice...** They don't know what justice is. Justice would be doing away with the nimrod system that teaches rule, rulership, raising yourself above your fellow man and forcing him into what we see, the labors, the oppressions, the depressions.

55 We see oppression right now, when people have worked all their lives and then it runs into a slump, their jobs are taken away, and they lose their homes. They lose their jobs. I know there're people sitting here in the audience right now, I know them personally, that this has occurred to them. They lost their jobs and their homes, even their automobiles. Because they were all paying monthly payments on them and, of course, it was taken away.

56 Well, this was the same oppression that the twelve tribes were suffering in Egypt, same thing. It wasn't like you think of the South and the slave labor that was going on in the South where they actually owned slaves and they whipped them into positions and beat them into humbling, humbling to their masters. That's not what it was at all.

57 What you see, what you saw in Egypt, and if you'll read it carefully and study what they went through, it's much like the United States is today. They all had jobs; it was given to them, jobs. And if they were drawing too much wages, they simply took it away from them. Don't diminish the work, but this is what you're gonna get from now on. But

the people, they were free just like they are today. Free? [laughing] Free to do the work of the master.

58 Actual fact, there were some of the slaves in the South that were treated with respect because the people were trying to follow the Holy Scriptures. The Holy Scriptures teach a form of slavery where the person becomes as a family member. And that's what I'm teaching you today. [Praise YAHWEH, applause] And if we become slaves, we will be the slaves of YAHWEH and Yahshua, and we will be as the family. And that's what a slave became. He was one of the family and was treated as a family being.

59 And when I see the children of YAHWEH, when I saw the children singing, I said look there're my children serving YAHWEH. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Every now and then I say, how do you like my son so and so? What do you think of that? Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Serving YAHWEH. Well, you belong to whom you obey. YAHWEH treats us as sons. And a slave, after seven years, becomes His Son, His Sons and Daughters and we're given a name equal to Sons and Daughters.

60 Well, here you see the word **justice**. And justice is taken away from the earth. Yahshua wants to put justice back, that's the Plan of YAHWEH to do so. Go to **Mattithyah 23** and notice here Yahshua's Words. **Mattithyah 23** and notice **verse 27**. Yahshua gets pretty harsh with them here, but Yahshua loved them. He loved His enemies and He did harm to no one.

61 But in **Mattithyah 23:27**. He said, **Woe to you, scribes...** Lawyers. That word scribes it means lawyers. And of course, they were suing people like they are today.

62 Lawyers are the curse of the world right now. They put businesses out of business. They put people out of jobs, because they sue people for, most of it is false, they make it up, but they sue people and take away their livelihood, take away their business and those businesses take away jobs when they're lost. So they're a big curse in America today. But it's allowed. And people know that it's evil and being used for evil purposes, but they are not doing anything about it at this time. They're fighting somewhat, and it will get stronger because the revolutions are coming, and our government knows it's coming. We see the revolutions rising up all over the world, fighting against this school of higher learning.

63 But it was in practice then. It started with

the nimrod system. That was the nimrod system; building a tower to control the people so they would not leave them so they could keep them under force. Keep them abiding by their laws instead of YAHWEH's Laws.

64 Well in **verse 27**, He says, **Woe to you... Lawyers. ...and Pharisees, hypocrites! For you are like whitewashed sepulchers which indeed appear beautiful outwardly...** And yes, they do. **...but inside are full of dead men's bones...**

65 **Verse 28, In the same way, you appear outwardly Righteous to men, but inside you are full of hypocrisy...** That is, lies and--and falsehood **...and the breaking of YAHWEH's Laws.**

66 **Verse 29, Woe to you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites!...** Now this is the same profanity that has come down to us today, that was prophesied now, prophesied in **Yeremyah 23**. **Yeremyah 23**. This is in **Mattithyah 23**. And in **Yeremyah 23:15**, he says that this profaneness has gone out to all the world. You brought it. You brought this profaneness to all the world. A Prophecy that we see right now that was first prophesied in **Genesis 49**, showing you the Last Days and where it would come from.

67 Well, Yeremyah summed it up in **Yeremyah 23:15** showing it was the twelve tribes where it was coming from. Then **verse 26** and **27** of that chapter show they took the Name of YAHWEH out. They didn't want anything Righteous to be spoken of, and YAHWEH's Name stood for His Laws of Righteousness.

68 **...You build the tombs of the Prophets, and decorate the sepulchers of the Righteous,**

69 **Verse 30, And say; If we had been living in the days of our fathers...** Notice, they're admitting that those were their fathers. **...we would have had no part with them in the killing of the Prophets...** So they admit their fathers were the ones that murdered the Prophets. You see that boys? You see that? You see that? They admit that their fathers murdered the Prophets.

70 **Verse 31, Yahshua says, In saying that, you witness against yourselves that you are the children of those who murdered the Prophets.**

71 **Verse 32, He says, Make complete the measure of your fathers!**

72 **Verse 33, Serpents! Brood of vipers! How will you escape the sentence of Gehenna?...** That is, the burning fire that destroys and you won't come back.

73 How will you ever escape this? He's

showing that some will not, that they left the Faith, as Kepha said. They turn back to, like a dog to his own vomit, like a pig that was washed, wallowing in the mud. They turn from the Laws of **YAHWEH** and turn back to following the ways of Satan, worshiping Satan. How are you going to escape the sentence of Gehenna? He says.

74 **Verse 34, On this account, behold, I send to you Prophets, wise men, and scribes...** That is, scribes of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. ...and some of them you will kill and impale, some of them you will scourge in your synagogues and persecute from city to city... From city to city throughout the world.

75 Now notice, notice this now. **Verse 35, So that upon you may come all the Righteous blood shed upon the whole earth, from the blood of Righteous Abel...** You got that? Goes clear back to Abel. ...to the blood of **Zecharyah, the son of Berechyah, whom you murdered between the porch and the altar...** So on them, it comes all the way down to what we're going to be going through with four-fifths of the earth's population wiped out.

76 There's the justice that needs to be changed; that the world has now; this is the face of Satan. The justice, that kind of justice is what must be done away with. And that's what Yahshua, that's what you're going to be doing in the future, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Power. You're going to have Power, much Power.

77 Now, about 712 BCE-, **Isayah 53:-7-8**, we see the Lamb spoken of here Who would take away the sins of the earth. Take away? Do away with it. He wasn't talking about paying the price for you; He's talking about doing away with sin, period. He's talking about teaching and training you to get rid of sin, not only in yourselves, but throughout the universe. That's the reason you're hated by Satan and the heavenly beings that don't want to follow the Leadership of **YAHWEH**, Who teaches the perfect sinless life.

78 If you look to **Yahchanan 5** now. I know my time is up, but they told me earlier, the cooks did, you can go a little over. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I said, I'm gonna take you up on that I think. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 Well in **Yahchanan 5** now and **verse 26**. This is Yahshua Who lived a sinless life. He's looking for others who will live a sinless life, who will repent of sin, never to return again to those sins. That's what He's looking for. That's what He's building.

---

**He's the Firstborn of many brethren. He's the first to receive this Authority from the Kingdom of YAHWEH, from YAHWEH. He's the Firstborn. All the Sons of YAHWEH are going to have what He's shown here to get. That's what you're training for, Authority. Great Authority. Great Power. Power to move mountains.**

---

80 Now in **verse 26**, this is **Yahchanan 5:26**. He says, **For just as the Father has Life in Himself, so He has given to the Son to have Life in Himself...** Now He's the first. Get this now. Understand. He's the Firstborn of many brethren. He's the first to receive this Authority from the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, from **YAHWEH**. He's the Firstborn. All the Sons of **YAHWEH** are going to have what He's shown here to get. That's what you're training for, Authority. Great Authority. Great Power. Power to move mountains.

81 They're talking about a storm and you better be aware of this, if I can find the article, quickly. They're talking about a storm, this almost sounds like the earth is trying to vomit you out. But they have a tremendous storm brewing and it's reaching all the way across Texas, all the way up to Nebraska, I believe or Minnesota.

82 *...the most dangerous weather expected to develop during the afternoon...* Speaking of today. It says, *The worst conditions were predicted for late Saturday afternoon between Oklahoma City and Salina, Kan., but other areas also could see severe storms with baseball-sized hail and winds of up to 70 mph, forecasters said. The warning issued Friday covers parts of Illinois, Iowa, Kansas, Missouri, Nebraska, Oklahoma and Texas.*

83 *This is a life threatening situation. They're really alarmed about this storm. ...The strongly worded message came after the National Weather Service announced last month that it would start using terms like "mass devastation"... Because of the weather they see coming for this year, this summer. ..."unsurvivable"... It says. Unsurvivable.*

**...and “catastrophic” in warnings in an effort to get more people to take heed.**

84 Now here’s the storm that they, if you can see it, [shows on monitor] they got it outlined here reaching all the way across Texas and up almost to Canada. Now that is going on right now and supposed to get the worst this afternoon.

85 *...4 feet of hail fell in two hours near Amarillo... If you can imagine four-feet deep. Four feet of hail came in two hours. I saw the pictures; it was like one iceberg after that--after that fell.*

86 Of course, these are all the justice that we see in the earth today. But we’ve screwed up the firmament to where it’s confused. And what we’re calling gas is crossed with STDs, especially AIDS, and the scientists know this. In fact, they’ve found this already in the firmament because they wrote of it--and found it rather up high they said in the firmament, which they call atmosphere.

87 Get this now. It says, *FDA Issues New Blood Clot Warning for Birth Control Pills. Yesterday the U.S. Food and Drug Administration (FDA) announced that after a review of recent observational studies, they have concluded that birth control pills... may pose a... risk of blood clots to women...*

88 *...the FDA will add this study information to the labels of... They’re not gonna stop selling them; they’re just going to add it to the label. ...these... birth control medications.*

89 *...Blood clots are essential to keeping us alive when they stop bleeding. However, if one suddenly forms and travels to the brain, heart, or lungs, it can be fatal. Heart attack and stroke are just two serious medical problems that can occur due to a blood clot...*

90 I want you to listen to this one now. *Fox News points out that scrutiny of the safety of these medications has since continued. On December 8, 2011, the FDA joint advisory committee met to decide whether the benefits of Yaz and Yasmin outweighed the risks. It was determined the benefits were greater...*

91 Now, now they, they point this out next and this is your justice in the world today. *One critic of the outcome of that meeting is the Project on Government Oversight (POGO)... They’re the ones that’re fighting it. ...a federal government watchdog group. According to POGO, that December vote is not valid because a serious conflict of interest existed among four members of the panel who “had ties to either the contraceptive maker or the maker of a generic version.”... So continue to sell it, we think*

it’ll be alright. Since we’re gonna lose a lot of money if you don’t. That’s what it said. Well, that’s the justice that we and Yahshua are going to get out of the world. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

92 Now in **verse, verse 27**, He says **And has given Him Authority...**

93 Now in **verse 26**, it says, **For just as the Father... YAHWEH ...has life in Himself, so He has given to the Son... The Son of Man ...to have life in Himself...** Because He is the Son of Man.

94 That’s the promise. That’s the Prophecy in **Genesis 1:26**. I’ll make man in My Image and My Likeness and I’ll give Him this Authority. Well, here it is. All Judgment in heaven and in earth has been given to the Son of Man. Judgment. Justice. We are going to bring forth Judgment and Justice and we will have the Power to do so.

95 **...and has given Him Authority to execute Judgment also, because He is the Son of Man.** That’s the promise to the Son of Man.

96 Now look back to **verse 21**, **For as the Father raises up the dead... You see that? For as the Father raises up the dead, and gives them life, so also the Son offers life to those whom YAHWEH wills.**

97 **Verse 22, For the Father does not judge any man, but has committed all Judgment to the Son...** If you want to know the Judgment of the Son, He gives it. You either turn to **YAHWEH** in repentance and conversion or you won’t make it into **YAHWEH**’s Kingdom and that’s what all of His Apostles said. But Yahshua, now, is given the Power over life and death or to raise the dead.

98 Look at **Verse 23, So that all men may honor the Son...** That is, the Son of Man. May honor the Son of Man.

99 That’s the whole universe. **YAHWEH** said in **Deuteronomy**, He says, I call heaven and earth to witness what I’m doing. I’m building a Righteous Kingdom and no one is gonna make it into that Kingdom unless they turn to **YAHWEH**, doing His Laws. He says, I give you, I give you this and want you to take witness of this. This is the way it’s going to be. He’s never changed it. It won’t change. **YAHWEH, YAHWEH** won’t allow any, any bit of leavening left in you. He’s gonna get it all out of you. That’s the only way, brethren, that you’re going to be honored among the heavenly beings. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

100 If they see a bunch, if they see sin in you, they would object to following you. You wouldn’t be like **YAHWEH**. They will submit if they see True Justice. And this is **YAHWEH**’s Plan to bring forth

this True Justice, the True Justice that is found in His Laws.

101 When this woman was brought to Yahshua and He bent down and wrote on the ground, and then He stood up and said, yes, but let he who is without sin put this person to death. Well, He has that Justice. He has that Judgment given to Him because He proved He was like **YAHWEH** and He is fit to handle that. He's the Son of Man. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 Now this, He's going to give to many. He's the Firstborn into this, to inherit this, the Firstborn of many.

103 **So that all men may honor... The Man ... the Son, just as they honor the Father. He who does not honor the Son, does not honor the Father Who has sent Him.**

104 Verse 24, Truly, truly, I say to you: He who hears My Words; My Teachings pertaining to the Laws and the Prophets, believing **YAHWEH Who sent Me, has Everlasting Life, and will not come under condemnation...** That is, believe into,

practice it. ...but has passed from death to Life.

105 Verse 25, Truly, truly, I say to you: **The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead will hear the Voice of the Son of YAHWEH...** Or Sons of **YAHWEH. ...and those who hear will live.**

106 Verse 26, **For just as the Father has Life in Himself, so He has given to the Son... Of Man. ... to have life in Himself;**

107 Verse 27, **And has given Him Authority...**

108 Verse 28, **Do not be astonished at this--for the hour is coming in which all who are in the graves will hear His Voice...** That is, the Voice of the Son of Man.

109 Verse 29, **And will come forth. Those who have practiced Righteousness... Please get that. ...Those who have practiced Righteousness will be resurrected in order to live... Have Eternal Life. ... and those who have practiced wickedness will be resurrected in order to be damned.**

110 Verse 30, **I can of My Own Self... Put will in the place of can. I will of My Own Self do nothing as I hear...** From the Father. You ought to put that

in your own brain. I will of my own self do nothing. I'm going to do the Father's will. ...as I hear, I judge. **And My Judgment is just; because I do not seek My own will, but the Will of the Father Who has sent Me.**

111 Verse 31, **If I alone testify in My behalf... It's worthless.**

112 We've got to go just a little bit further here. If you'll turn over to **Kepha**, turn over to **Kepha**. Speaking of Authority and Judgment. **I Kepha**. Speaking of Authority and Judgment. Now this is the subject we're on. This is an inheritance for those who will not do their own will, who will practice what Yahshua practiced, what that woman, yes, we can turn from sin, deep, dark sin, **YAHWEH** proved that. We got the deepest, darkest sins, yes, and we've got the greatest pull from Satan, and we've got to prove that we will stand up, no matter what,



to **YAHWEH** even with all of Satan's pulls today, with all of her pulls and all of her fears.

113 Now look at **I Kepha 3** and notice here **verse 21. I Kepha 3:21**. He says, **The same figure: baptism, which corresponds to this, now saves us-not as a removal of dirt from the body, but as an appeal to YAHWEH for a clear conscience, and of the resurrection of Yahshua Messiah,**

114 **Verse 22, Who has gone into heaven, and is at the Right Hand of YAHWEH; Malakim, authorities, and powers having been made subject to Him...** Now that's you, if you'll put yourself in that place right there. That's what He's trying to pull you to at this time.

115 Now keep that in mind and go back to **Ephesians 1**. I want all you young Priests to remember what I said in the night, in the first night of sprinkling now. When I talked to you and I said if Yahshua appeared unto you right now He'd scare you to death. You've got to be prepared for it. But your bodies have to be prepared for it too. You remember me telling you that?

116 Okay, now look at **verse 19. Ephesians 1**, found on page 916. **Ephesians 1** and notice **verse 19. And what is the exceeding greatness of His Power...** Well, we just saw a little of it, all Judgment in heaven and earth. He also has the Power to enforce it because He'll have the Power to take life away. You will too. You will have the Power and you will make Righteous Judgments to do so. That was the Kingdom of Heaven that was set up and given to Mosheh, and you need to start remembering all of those Judgments, because these are the Judgments. The Judgments given to Mosheh were the pattern of the Kingdom of Heaven--all are going to be set accordingly--according to that throughout all Eternity. That is the Kingdom that will rule the universe. Rule. Not forcibly rule, but teaching, guiding in lovingkindness as Yahshua did.

117 And, yes, if an unruly son or daughter will not and she wants to go the way of Satan, she will, and she will die. But they will not be allowed to reign in the new world.

118 Now this is what Satan is rejecting right now. And she's got the universe to doing the same thing. And she's saying mankind cannot inherit this. They're going to mess up our whole kingdom. This is her speech to the universe, or was until she was cast down. There was no place found for her. They're beginning to see in the universe, as they're beginning to see in the United States. Why do you think these revolutions are starting right now? They

see the unjustness. They see it and they're rising up against it. And many are. There're many. And the government is fearing now because they say they have outside ties, which means that they're combining their strength and they can do it in today's world. Don't be a part of it. Don't be a part of that because all it is just a repeat of what we see that brought this in the first place.

119 If they'd come to The House of **YAHWEH** and start learning the ways of peace they would be able, eventually, to turn this thing around and stop it. But only **YAHWEH** has that Power, brethren. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And He has the Plan. And as He told Iyyob, can you put a hook in Satan's mouth and turn her by force? No you can't. You can't turn this system. It's only gonna be brought about and accomplished by love, just like Yahshua showed you. And the woman showed you.

120 Well, here He's asking you and He wants you to see something here. And He says, notice it carefully now, everybody. **Ephesians 1:19. And what is the exceeding greatness of His Power within us...** Within us. [laughing] You're going to have this same Power is what He's saying here.

121 **...who believe...** Those who believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Not a stupid empty belief like Christianity has. That's nothing but lies, like santa coming down the christmas tree. "You got to believe that now or you won't get a toy tonight. You got to believe that the bunny lays eggs or you won't get any eggs tomorrow. You won't get any of these candy eggs tomorrow. You got to believe in halloween or I'm not gonna take you trick or treating." [laughing] You know what that phrase **trick or treat** means? "Either you give me something or I'm gonna treat you with a trick." Now that's what it means, the same force that comes from this nimrod system.

122 Well, here He's saying, talking about the Power you're going to receive, the Authority. "I will make mankind in My Image and My Likeness, and I'm going to give him Great Power and Authority."

123 **...according to the energy...** Now this word I want you to work on. And I'm not gonna say much more about it. I'm gonna leave it with you like I left the word Norah with you. You won't find it in the concordance. Did you know that? You won't find it there, but you are gonna find it. You're gonna start studying and you are gonna find it. Ok. Praise **YAHWEH**. Priestesses too. I want y'all to find it too. You might show it to your mother later.

124 Energy. Energy. Well, of course, it's not that way in the *King James Version*, but that's the reason you won't find it in the concordance. But you can find it if you'll just really give it some thought and this will also build up your skills in research and proving. Because Satan, Satan is the one, you know, that screwed this up to where no one could understand it. **YAHWEH** allowed it. And then He sent different people to explain what Satan had done and to get it straightened out so certain people at certain times could be drawn out of the world and He could prove, at each generation He wanted to, that He could pull people out of sin.

125 The last ones that did it was that woman with Yahshua, under the leadership of Yahshua and His Twelve Disciples. And now the next, Seventh Work, is us that He's pulling out of the deep, dark sin to give them this exceeding great, greatness, exceeding greatness of His Power, exceeding greatness of His Mighty Power. Now get the next verse there, watch closely now.

126 **Verse 20, Which He exerted... Exerted. ...in the Messiah when He raised Him from the dead...** You see that? This is a Power, brethren. If you could see those two Beings right now, you would die. That's the reason that He said to Mosheh, "No man can see Me and live."

127 If you could see this and imagine, imagine you being up in the firmament a ways and you had all of this firmament obeying your voice and they were waiting for instruction. Imagine a tornado. Imagine a hurricane. In every drop of salt water there's enough energy to build a full-fledged hurricane that could wipe out cities. Every drop. Just one drop of

---

**...the Apostles spoke of that and said they're earnestly waiting for the manifestation of the Sons of YAHWEH. That's you. That's you. That's the remnant. The last will be first to receive this from Yahshua. He's your High Priest. He's trying to guide you to that point and He's letting you know you're on the right track.**

---

salt water. Well, where do you think that's coming from? Salt water? Pounce it on your hand, it does nothing. If you had control of it and you could see these microorganisms. Now they describe air as gas and always expanding. Now imagine this drop of salt water, you could see, you could put ten billion of these organs, if you want to call them that, on the point of a needle. Did you get that? You could put ten billions of them on the point of a needle. Now in one drop of salt water how many billions would you have?

128 Now they say the gas is always expanding. You know why it's expanding? It's growing. It's alive. They're multiplying. So over all of that, you are going to have the Power. This is the Power that you are going to be given. This was some of the Power that was exerted on the Sabbath Day, by the way, by **YAHWEH**. Yes, this was done on the Sabbath Day. I'll guarantee you **YAHWEH** is not laying down on His can saying, "Bring Me some food to eat woman."

129 This energy that He exerted here was done on the Sabbath. Remember? Everybody remember that? On the Sabbath, in the end of the Sabbath the women went there and He was already gone. That energy had already been exerted. And this is what the Apostle here was talking about, that raised this dead body. That put the organs back at work in this body. Organs that had already got ready to separate and go back to dust, as they called it. That's the word for it, given in the *King James Version*.

130 These were microorganisms. Your body is made up of these microorganisms. That's the reason you have energy to burn. Yes, energy to burn. And if you could get all of the energy out of one drop of salt water that you, if you could imagine how much you put in your stomach in one meal and the organs having to put up with that and having to break it down and keep it from exploding. And people do this of a night, you know, they eat these big meals and then their bodies have to fight all night to fight the food off to keep your body from exploding, yes. And they have to find a way to get rid of it, which **YAHWEH** created that in the organs. Yes, these tiny microorganisms that are in your body by the trillions, more than trillions, that keep your body moving your hand, keep your brain working where you can move your hand back and forth, make any movement, think, think, reason, hear. All of these things is made up by trillions of small microorganisms doing their job.

131 Now think of the hurricane that is controlled

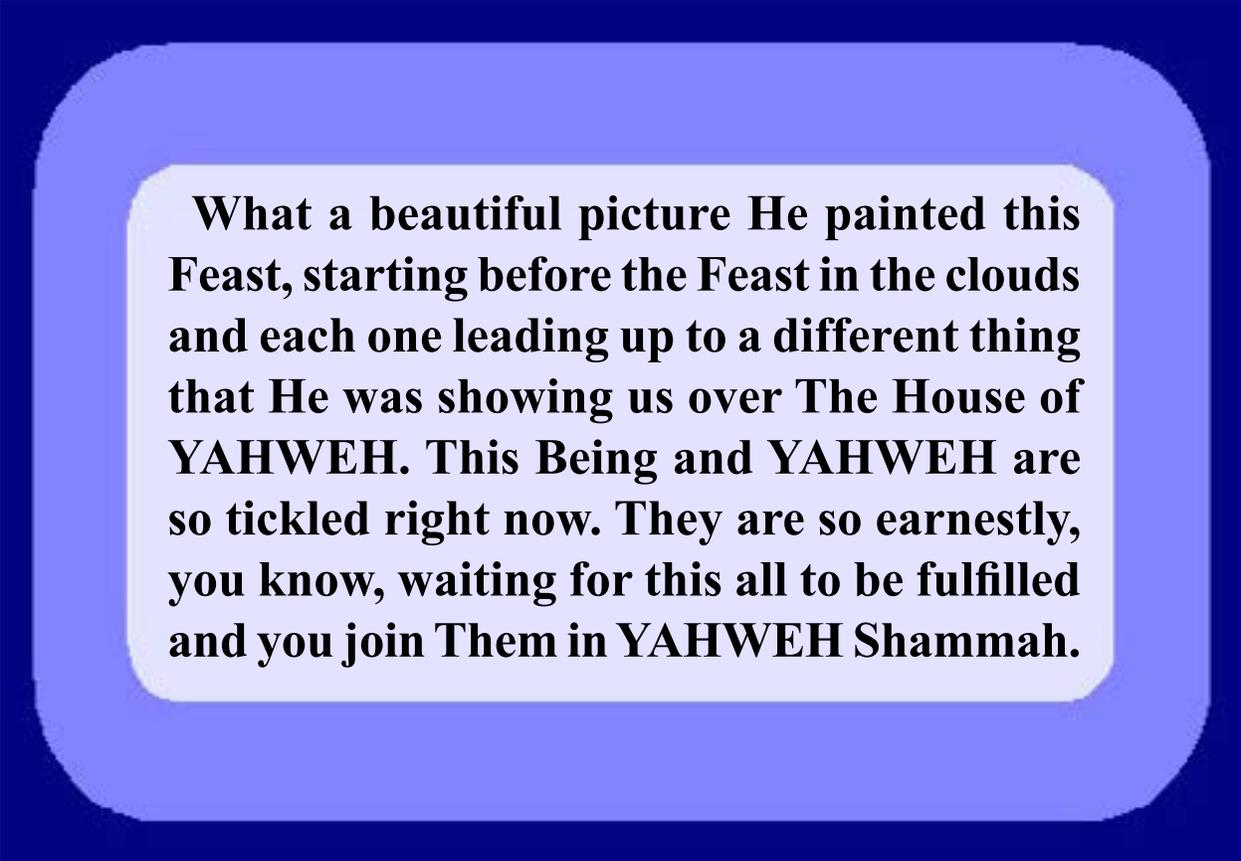
by **YAHWEH**'s Hand. That Scripture says that. Think of the wind that Yahshua commanded. And they said even the wind obeys Him. The wind is alive. And one day you will have that Power that was given to Yahshua. Now He sits as Judgment right now, in Judgment, all Judgment is given to Him and it's a Just Judgment that is given to Him. Praise **YAHWEH**.

132 The world is not asking for that at this time. The universe is not asking for it. But more and more of them are wanting it now. And the Apostles spoke of that and said they're earnestly waiting for the manifestation of the Sons of **YAHWEH**. That's you. That's you. That's the remnant. The last will be first to receive this from

Yahshua. He's your High Priest. He's trying to guide you to that point and He's letting you know you're on the right track. You're washing His feet. You're working with Yahshua. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

133 What a beautiful picture He painted this Feast, starting before the Feast in the clouds and each one leading up to a different thing that He was showing us over The House of **YAHWEH**. This Being and **YAHWEH** are so tickled right now. They are so earnestly, you know, waiting for this all to be fulfilled and you join Them in **YAHWEH** Shammah.

134 May **YAHWEH** bless you, brethren. I love you. I love brothers and sisters. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



**What a beautiful picture He painted this Feast, starting before the Feast in the clouds and each one leading up to a different thing that He was showing us over The House of YAHWEH. This Being and YAHWEH are so tickled right now. They are so earnestly, you know, waiting for this all to be fulfilled and you join Them in YAHWEH Shammah.**

**The Seven Works, those are the "burning bush",  
the "burning bush" that never goes out.**



**Remember that. Keep it in mind forever.**

---

# Chapter Seventeen

## The Signs In Heaven That We Are Seeing Now, Are For The Encouragement Of YAHWEH's People; Getting Them Prepared For The Destructive Events That Will Occur 04/21/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] What wonderful praise to **YAHWEH!** [laughing] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 We have a lot to cover in this land of curses today. The curses that are coming, of course, if we can get these two things in our mind to start with here today, a curse causeless does not come. That's what **Proverbs** said. There's a cause for each one of these things we're seeing on the news and it's mankind that caused it because He rebelled against **YAHWEH's** Laws.

3 Now, we're seeing some great signs coming from the Savior, as Scripture showed they would in this time period. I don't know if you saw the ones on the 12th. The signs all started with the donkey looking at a cloud in front of him that's sitting over the homestead where the Work was actually dedicated and then the cloud that he's standing on, his foundation, reaching from there all the way back over the Sanctuary here. And that was the starting of it. And, of course, the Great Kohan Zephanyah Heimerman today, he brought this out. I'm so glad you brought that out, by the way, that's a great benefit. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 I wonder how many religions on earth

would actually know, if they saw a sign like that, what it was, what it was referring to or what would they think about it. A perfect donkey standing up there on a cloud and looking at a cloud in front of him, had his ears perked toward it, carrying a pack on his back.

5 And then **YAHWEH** takes that same cloud that's in front of him, and us not knowing what it was, but He took the same cloud that was in front of that donkey and placed it over the moon of the green ears--the lights, moon of the Feast of Lights and caused us to see it. Kept hiding the moon behind it so we had to look real close. [laughing] And He still didn't reveal what it was until months later and we noticed it's the olive tree. The cloud was the same shape of the olive tree that was drawn by a Priest in The House of **YAHWEH**, the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins, many years before that. And then used as a logo to place over the top of the Sanctuary and **YAHWEH** puts that same cloud over that Feast of Lights New Moon. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 We still didn't know it until that woman called and said, "Hey, I think that cloud that I saw that night looks a lot like that olive tree." So the Priest who took the picture that night then pulled it up, placed it over it and said, "Hey, it is. It's the same cloud."



7 Well, these are signs from heaven. What for? **YAHWEH** is getting us ready for something big. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The fearful, the fearful sights are yet to come. They've started showing us this in the clouds.

8 One of the clouds during the Feast had the Priest, the High Priest, who we know is Yahshua Who sits at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, had the woman washing His feet. This was a beautiful sight to see in the heavens. And I doubt if anyone paid any attention to it except The House of **YAHWEH**. And, of course, it was placed right over The House of **YAHWEH** and this is where all the signs have been shown recently, but pictures are being taken of them. But it showed The House of **YAHWEH** washing Yahshua's Feet and no one would know what that meant except us doing the Work.

9 And then on the 12th, there's probably been a hundred or so more signs during the Feast, after this first sign that was shown of the donkey. That was August 25, 2011. And since then I know there's got to be at least a hundred or more. But on the 12th of the Omer, which was just a few days ago, they saw my face, the one that they, **YAHWEH** chose to go over The House of **YAHWEH** looking up to heaven, where I was under arrest for preaching the Words of **YAHWEH** and He chose that picture and put it over the Sanctuary. And then, now this was the 12th of Omer. And along with my face, He showed every Priest in The House of **YAHWEH**'s face there, on the 12th. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 That was just a few days ago. And I said were they plain enough that you could recognize who they were? "Oh yes, they were plain. Sure were." And they were taking pictures of them, and I hope all those pictures turn out because I've got about a thousand advertisements I want to show them in.

11 But these are signs to encourage you, of course, and let you know that Yahshua is keeping His Word because He said He would send us, and told us when He would start sending us the signs from heaven. He proved us first, by the way, which took a lot of doing. And then after He proved us, then He went to showing us these signs for encouragement to build your Faith and your confidence up and get you ready for what is going to come now, because things are really getting bad out there, as you can see from the news.

12 I've got here the defilement of the food, you know, in **Isayah 24:1-6**, it shows the earth is defiled by the inhabitants of it. If you're not familiar with that Scripture you really need to write it down-**Isayah 24:1-6**. It shows the earth is defiled and

shows you the cause, because they've changed the Laws, broken the Everlasting Covenant, broken the Commandments of **YAHWEH**. And in doing this they brought defilement to their own selves, to the earth itself, to the animals, the polar ice caps.

13 Since we brought that Prophetic Word magazine out, *The Real Cause of Global Warming*, there's been a lot of scientific work going on, and now they're seeing that it's the pandemics that're causing this. I said, you know, this is wonderful that they took our material and actually started running some tests. And now they know, and they got scientific evidence showing, that it's our sins that're actually causing all the havoc out there.

14 In this week's news, I remember NASA showing that the sun was having explosions, flares, flaring up, tornadoes leaving the sun coming towards the earth, being pulled back in, planets, planets getting out of control. Tottering, as the Scripture shows, as we'll see in the coming weeks here, if I can get around to it. Somebody give me a round-to-it, I'll get to it. [laughing]

15 But tottering, planets tottering. And, of course, **YAHWEH**, when He designed the heavens, He designed certain stars, as He shows in the Holy Scriptures, that actually pull these planets back, actually caught hold of them, pulled them back into line. If He did not rule the heavens it'd be like the earth is right now all together. He's got to. He does have a certain control over it, but He doesn't force. He doesn't force Righteousness there anymore than He enforces it here on earth. That's going to be your job in the near future because that's why man was made as **Genesis 1:26** shows and Authority will be given him. It's only given to One of mankind right now and that is, of course, Yahshua Messiah Who has earned that.

16 But I have an article in front of me called *The Ten Dirtiest Foods*. The Ten Dirtiest Foods. And it starts off with the meat inspection. They're going to lay off a bunch of meat inspectors. And, right now, you know, they're not catching hardly any of the defilements that's going through.

17 This says, *The Centers for Disease Control and Prevention estimates that every day, 200,000 Americans contract food poisoning...* Well, of course, food poisoning, there's a cause for this. And the Scriptures show how to keep animals clean, how to raise animals. It shows how to detect diseases in animals, shows how to prevent diseases in animals. All of these things are shown to us and, of course, Adam and Eve were commanded to guard these things. They didn't guard them. And sin started creeping in, so did defilement start creeping in.

18 It says, ...*the Surgeon General should slap a warning label on chicken...* And then it shows that, ...*42 percent were infected by Campylobacter jejuni, and 12 percent by Salmonella enterides...*

19 Now it also mentions the hamburgers, hamburger meat. It says, *When USDA inspectors last tested hamburger meat, they looked at 563 sources nationwide and discovered...* Bacteria ...*Clostridium perfringens in 53 percent of the batches, Staphylococcus in 30 percent, and Listeria monocytogenes in 12 percent...* It said, *E. coli could potentially pop up in your next patty.*

20 Well, of course, this bacteria now, salmonella, in the food, it may not be, they're blaming here the butchers and, of course, the meat production centers where your meat is, where the animals are slaughtered. But it might not be that, it might be the grocery stores themselves. And if you'll go into a grocery store and you look at their meat supply. Now you're going after hamburger say, or chicken, which are both listed as clean.

21 Be turning over to **Leviticus 11** and I'll show you something here because when you stack these together with, say, oysters, and oysters are named here, and they show in this article that oysters filter the ocean water. They take in all of this filth into themselves. And they brag on the oyster as being an aphrodisiac. And so they've sold gobs of this filth to the people. And once it goes into your body, you may feel a little bit of pain and a little bit of sickness or you may not feel sickness. Most people do, most people know they got food poisoning--but you may not. But that doesn't mean that your body doesn't start suffering from it.

22 Your body starts fighting, These parasites that you just put inside your body they find a home to live in inside your body. Then they start, in their home, they start building up a septic system inside their home. These are called toxins that invade your blood then. And here's where the trouble really starts to begin. And then it ends with such things as cancer, even tuberculosis, cardio vascular disease, heart disease, and so forth.

23 In **Leviticus 11**, if you'll look at **verses 7 and 8**, you will see that **YAHWEH** shows that certain things are unclean. And of course, pork is the most, the major used unclean food. They have horsemeat now on the market. That was okayed by the FDA. It seems like that everything they do gets away from **YAHWEH's** Wisdom just a little bit more and it brings the people down just a little bit more.

24 But here the pig, it, you're told there not to eat it, it's unclean for human consumption. **Leviticus 11:7. And the pig, although it has a split**

**hoof completely divided, yet it does not chew the cud; it is unclean to you.**

25 Then in **verse 8**, it shows don't touch. Don't touch the carcass of these unclean animals. If you look over to **verse 32**, it says when one of these dies and falls on something it gets it unclean. It makes that vessel or cloth or whatever touches it unclean, including the person. If a person touches it, he's unclean.

26 Now these parasites, if you do touch an unclean animal, the parasites enter your body, can enter your body, and they do the same thing that the oysters do when you eat them. It does the same thing the pork does when you eat it. That's the reason you start breaking down, your body starts having pain here and there. They call it everything under the sun but they won't tell you what caused it. Some do. Some say, "Be sure and cook that pork, you know, really, really well to kill the worms inside of it", because it does contain worms that are harmful to you. The oysters do too.

27 If you notice there in **verse 32**, whatever it touches. Well, if you look in a grocery store you can see that they stack these oysters, they stack the pork and the beef and the chicken, it's all together--it all goes together. Yes, the same butcher shops that kill one probably package the other too. So it's done there too. But the grocery store is not too clean with this, and they start handling your fish, you may have a fish there that's listed as clean in the Holy Scriptures, but it's stacked with the fish or oysters that are unclean. So here's where a lot of the contamination comes from.

28 And then they named the eggs here. And they show that, *More widespread pasteurization has reduced the rate of Salmonella contamination in eggs to only one in 20,000...* Well, turn up the heat. Pasteurize it a little more. I guess it'll get so pretty soon that when we get it, it'll already be cooked. So all you've got to do is break the shell and sprinkle some salt and pepper on it and start eating it. [laughing] No, because once you cook it, that kills the defense that's in the egg. And then, those eggs are pretty old when they get to you. If they're coming from a grocery store, I can guarantee you they're not fresh.

29 One of the biggest questions was, when I was working in the state board of health laboratories, was how long they were allowed to keep eggs in cold storage. I don't think they ever set a limit on it. And some of those eggs, they kept telling them, "You boys need to turn these eggs, you know, they're drying out on one side, and the customers are noticing this."

30 Well, the bacteria is growing on them too. But now, that all comes from the way the chicken is raised, as I've brought out to you before. And of course, some know this and they say, "Well, get the barnyard chickens."

31 And now, as a result, this body is weakening. We have the birth defects increasing. But this, I've been telling people about this without ever seeing a statistic. I said the women are getting to where they can't have babies. And they're having to go cesarean births with the women now. There's something taking place, and it's going rather rapidly.

32 They say, here's the statistics now on childbirth. It takes two hours longer than fifty years ago. A childbirth takes the woman, the woman takes two hours longer to have a child now than they did just fifty years ago. It's actually two and a half hours, but they gave it later. Well, that other thirty minutes took place after they gave the first statistic there. So it's growing rather rapidly.

33 If you think about that, and think about what I just showed you with the contamination and **YAHWEH** saying in **Isayah 24:1-6**, this is your cause. You're causing this. A curse causeless does not come.

34 Well, **YAHWEH**, when He created man, He gave mankind the information to make that man live forever. And of course, man rejected it, so He cut them off from life totally. And said, from now on you've got to prove what sin will bring. And then He gave a 6,000 year Plan here to prove how it would all come out in The End.

35 And The End is what we're facing right now with the polar icecaps melting. The *Prophetic Word* magazine we have out on the real cause of global warming, this is what people are latching onto now. And they're seeing that, yes, this is the cause of the global warming. This is the cause of the ice melting--the polar icecaps melting more rapidly than ever now. It's really speeded up this year. And the impacts of this, they're seeing the impacts already and they're growing in number.

36 And this article here shows that they're becoming very alarmed about this. And they're saying, there was something that I wanted to point out in this. Let's see. It's global, the global shifts. Oh, I know what it was. It's in the one on water. The solar flares, remember those. They're all products of sin. And **YAHWEH** tells us in no uncertain terms, your sins are what's causing this.

37 Well, how would sin cause it? The same way it does in your body when you break the Law of eating, the health Law of eating pork, or oysters, any unclean animal. Those things go throughout

the body. Your body is, every cell in it is alive. It's got live organisms in it. And of course, when these unclean food gets to those live organisms then it disrupts what was made perfect. It was actually made extremely perfect. There were no flaws in it. That's what your Scripture says. It was perfect.

38 The earth and the surrounding planets were perfect to begin with. The firmament, they now call the atmosphere. Now this is what they're seeing now and they're examining it because The House of **YAHWEH** showed them the reason for the global warming. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] It also showed them what they could do to correct it, but that they don't want to hear. No one likes their sins exposed, and there's sin all over the world.

39 Well, here we have now Hillary Clinton trying to take advantage of it, but we have a shortage on water in the earth now. *Water: New "Weapon" in War...* And of course, they're showing how they could use this in and around the great River Euphrates, and they named the places.

40 It says, an assessment: *describes strategically important water basins tied to rivers in several regions: the Nile, the Tigris-Euphrates in Turkey, Syria and Iraq; the Jordan and the Indus...* Now this was what was very important in the whole article because they're talking about using water to make the nations do what they want them to do. Like, you know, we'll give you water if you will sell your oil for the petrodollar only. Those that have turned against using the petrodollar. Well, this is just part of it now.

41 But listen to this now, *According to the official, the assessment anticipates...* They anticipate. ...*"more droughts, more extreme weather events" and floods, along with concerns that states would not make the necessary infrastructure investments to deal with the shifting climate...*

42 So they know for sure, and have evidence to prove that the climates are shifting. And that this is not going to get better but it's going to get worse.

43 Well, of course, The House of **YAHWEH** was established in the Last Days for the purpose of, number one, drawing out the remnant, the remnant of **YAHWEH**'s Kingdom. And if you're here sitting in this audience, or if you're listening on television and you have an understanding, it means that **YAHWEH** is calling you and you can be a part of that remnant that is taking place. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

44 Now we're getting close to the very end, because the Savior showed these signs would not be given to His House until a certain time. And He

said, then you're going to start seeing these signs in the heavens, from heaven, from Me, the sign from the Son of Man, the Son of Man in heaven, the One Who made it thus far, the One born, the Firstborn of many brethren.

45 Now since the first of these signs, that's the donkey in the cloud, we've seen, we've seen at least a hundred or more. Now this is **YAHWEH**, He's confirming the Word, as He said, the Word of His House. That's what it's for.

46 If you'll turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 16**. Got a question about **YAHWEH's** House? [laughing] Well, that's where the signs are shown. Yes, my face was shown over the land of Israel, looking down. And this was seen on the Internet and they printed out the article. But my face was shown looking down on Israel, over the huge army stockpile of army machinery used for killing. And this may be shown more and more. I don't know all the things where Yahshua is going to put this. But we're getting more reports all the time. People are starting to look up now, as the Savior said.

47 And my brother, he had this old saying when I was a child--the earliest that I could remember, that's my brother Yaaqob who, he and I studied all the time. But He had a saying that people are like pigs under an acorn tree, they never look up to see where it came from. And they eat and eat, but they never look up to see where it came from.

48 Well, that's where, that's the way most people are, and they don't start recognizing their blessings until the faucet is turned off and they get down to a drip and they say, "Hey, something is wrong here". Well, now they're seeing that the things are definitely wrong.

49 If you look at **Yahchanan Mark 16:19**. **So then, after Yahshua had spoken to them, He was received up into heaven, and sat at the Right Hand of YAHWEH...** Now, they saw the Savior received up into the heavens. I don't think they saw Him sit at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**, but they saw Him in Prophecy sit at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. And of course, Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken.

50 And that was a Prophecy of the Savior. He would come, they would murder Him, hanging Him on a stake, and murdering Him with a slow torturous death, then He would be resurrected after three days and three nights. No, He wasn't resurrected Sunday morning. Write for our booklet. Get the free booklet, *Was The Resurrection On Sunday?* They're all lies. They're all lies that're being told to you out there. He stayed in the grave three days and three nights, just as He said He would.

The only sign given to the heathen that He was the True Messiah and they threw that one out the window, and said no, He was put in the grave and rose the next day. Put in the grave on good Friday evening and rose Sunday morning, bright and early and went out chasing, hunting easter eggs, I think they said, that some rabbit had laid out there. And people fall for these goofy lies, but they won't take the plain truth. Wonder why? [laughing]

51 You know why? Because Daniyl showed you, none of the wicked will understand, none of the wicked. Well, what is a wicked person? One that won't keep **YAHWEH's** Laws. Daniyl also showed that.

52 Well, in **Hebrews 1:13, Hebrews 8:1, 10:12, 12:2** and **1:3**, the Prophets--the Apostles spoke of this, that Yahshua sat at the Right Hand of **YAHWEH**. And of course, they knew that from what was written in the Prophets. The Prophets said that He said unto Him, not to any of the heavenly Malakim, but to Yahshua, sit at My Right Hand until I make your enemies your footstool, meaning they're going to come and worship at Your feet.

53 Now this is what **YAHWEH** is going to do, He's going to turn this thing totally around. He's going to teach man that you cannot live in peace, you cannot have healthy bodies and break My Laws. These Laws are for your benefit and if you break them you're going to cause pain, sickness, disease, suffering, frustration, violence, hatred, and wars, and in the Last Days nuclear wars. But you're gonna screw up the universe also. There's going to be great tottering taking place, that's what the Prophets called it, in the heavens that's going to be taking place also. So **YAHWEH**, I know that **YAHWEH** is getting ready for something big.

54 Let's turn over to **Luke**. And He's getting us ready so you won't be scared to death. And that's what He's telling us now, get ready and remember what He says. Otherwise, you're gonna start running and he who flees will lose his life. He who flees from one will fall in a pit. He'll just get to another pit. It's like jumping out of the frying pan into the fire.

55 Here in **Luke 21:10**. He says, **Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.**

56 **Verse 11, Great earthquakes...** We see that taking place right now. **Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines...** We're seeing that take place now, the shortage of food.

57 **...and pestilence...** This is disease epidemics. It's translated from an old English word,

**pestilence**, but it means, it probably should have been kept that way. Disease epidemics doesn't say much, but this pestilence shows that it's actually coming from microorganisms that can invade your body and cause what we call sickness and disease.

58 **...pestilences; disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights... There's going to be fearful sights. ...and great signs from heaven... There's going to be fearful sights and great signs. ...from heaven.**

59 Well, they're seeing these already and they were so astonished when they saw some planets getting out of line and being pulled back this last week by stars, that **YAHWEH** shows in Scripture, that He set to govern those planets. And a planet, if you think about it, it starts getting out of line with the other planets and starts traveling through space, then it could bump into others and cause or start a whole chain reaction. Unless the planets stay in line, and they say now there're trillions of them that they suspect. There's got to be trillions of planets out there now. And of course, the distance from us keeps us safe. It keeps earth safe from them invading **YAHWEH's** creation here that's going to take over the planets, take over the universe.

60 That's the first promise in the Holy Scriptures, in the first chapter, in fact, that He made man for that purpose. But **YAHWEH** is keeping this in line and when He created it, He created it in a way that He could keep it in line; otherwise, it would destroy itself. Or some fools would say, "Hey, let's take this planet and start it to moving and destroy that one down there that won't give us their oil." Well, there's a risk to that, because if you do this now you realize that there're other planets out there that're going to be involved. "Oh yeah, but it's worth the risk. Look at all that oil on that planet, inside that planet there, and we need this for our vehicles." Wonder where they got that line of thinking. Well, which came first the hen or the egg? [laughing]

61 **Great earthquakes... and fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** Now this is a promise to His House.

62 And then He says, **verse 12, But before all these, they will arrest you, and persecute you...** Speaking to His House now, and the twelve Disciples. Before all these things take place here, He says they're going to arrest you.

63 Now here were law-abiding citizens He was talking to, the twelve Disciples here. Plus this huge amount of people at Galilee that had started keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, under the impact of Yahshua's Teaching and the twelve Disciples, being

spread by that woman who gave up a life of sin and started spreading the word, "Hey, the Savior that was prophesied is here. The One Sent is here."

64 Well, that's how it started spreading, and lo and behold it's spreading again now throughout the earth in these Last Days as it did before these Last Days. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

65 Well, before all these things, **verse 12, ...they will arrest you, and persecute you, handing you over to the synagogues and prisons, and you will be brought before kings and rulers for My Name's sake...** They're gonna do all these things to you and, of course, put you to death also.

66 (Let me see how far we want to go here.) I want to go over--we just read **verse 12**. Let's go down to, no let's keep going here, **verse 12**.

67 **Verse 13, But this will be your opportunity to witness.**

68 **Verse 14, Therefore, make up your minds not to meditate beforehand what you will say;**

69 **Verse 15, For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries will not be able to withstand nor contradict...** You know what that was? It was the Words of the Prophets, believing all that the Prophets had spoken and they'd stand up and witness to this. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And now the Savior, you can't deny that, that the words of the Prophets are coming to pass. Everything they warned us about is taking place.

70 **Verse 16, And you will be betrayed both by parents, and brothers...** Look at that. You wouldn't think that a person that was living a Righteous life, according to the Laws of **YAHWEH**, would be hated like this. But they were, and they still are today. Praise **YAHWEH!** We're hated above all people on the face of the earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 Betrayed by, **...and relatives, and friends... Friends. ...and some of you they will put to death.**

72 **Verse 17, And you will be hated of all men for My Name's sake...** This all occurred. If you get *Foxe's Book of Martyrs*, you'll see that eleven of the twelve Disciples, we have records of their deaths, many in Rome, of course. That great beastly system that did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH** and started chasing rabbits that lay easter eggs, and santas that come down chimneys and brought them a present because they were good that night. And they did their boys scout deed or something, getting a woman across the street, or something, keep her from getting run over.

73 **Verse 19, Through your persistence, acquire you your life!**

74 **Verse 20, Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded...** That took place. That took place. In fact, the popes, the rabbis, the Pharisees, Saducees, Essenes, they moved to Rome, sent Titus to destroy the temple. This is all history. You won't find it taught in the churches, but it's all history. And Titus, if you look up the word Titus, they sent Titus to destroy this temple that was prophesied to be done right here. And he took all the artifacts to Rome. Yes, it's in history. All you got to do is look it up or get our literature and we'll show you the pages and give you the Scripture to read, give you the history to read. It's all there. It's in the *Catechisms of the Catholic Church* also. How come no one knows that except The House of **YAHWEH** today?

75 Look at **verse 24, And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations...** These're the believers. The ones who followed Yahshua, who kept the Laws, who believed in the Me-Norah, the seven Works of **YAHWEH**, the Plan of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

76 They made out like that the Pharisees were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They don't read the Words of the Savior that said they were not keeping the Laws. None of you keep the Laws, He said. Even if they read it they wouldn't understand it because none of the wicked will understand. You've got to be able, you've got to repent and be converted before, before you will ever understand this Holy Scriptures. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

77 And something has got to go off in your brain like an alarm from **YAHWEH** and say, "Hey, stupid look at this again, it says Seventh Day. The Sabbath is the Seventh Day." "Well what is Sunday?" That's the first day, stupid! "Well, how could I have got that so mixed up all these years? Man! The first day, the Seventh Day. It's the Seventh Day. Well, that's Saturday. Well, how come the churches aren't doing this?" [laughing] None of the wicked will understand. None of them.

78 Wickedness is breaking the Laws. The Seventh Day Sabbath is one of the Ten Commandments that Yahshua said in **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those that keep His Commandments. That's the *King James Version*. The Seventh Day Sabbath is one of those Commandments.

79 "How come I didn't notice that before?" Because you were stupid. Because you were wicked. You were breaking all of **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And if **YAHWEH** hadn't of hit you on the head and said, "Hey, look at this again", you never

would have done it. You wouldn't even be here. If that Okie hadn't said, hey stupid. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 Well, he shows you what would take place there. Now notice this closely, the last part. ...**Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the Gentiles...** That word is **nations** there and it also means heathen or wicked. It also means wicked. The same thing that **Daniyl** was talking about. Wickedness, those who practice wickedness.

81 These were the Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. They sent Titus to destroy this temple and take all the artifacts to Rome. Why would they take them to Rome? Because they had taken themselves there. They don't tell you this. They tell you, "Oh, Rome, oh it started with a she-wolf." Yeah, two boys, one of them killed the other one. So there was just one left. No females so he died. Well how did Rome get started then? Who started that?

82 Well, they had their roaming army there to begin with. All the Pharisees did, Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes. They were ruling all nations and they were trying to get rid of people who kept the Laws of **YAHWEH** and believed in a Savior Who said lay down your arms, don't fight, become a servant to one another. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Yes. And they rejected the Savior, hung Him on the stake and said, "We don't want anything to do with this, we're going to take this kingdom by force."

83 Well, ...**Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the Gentiles...** By the heathen, by the nations, by the wicked. ...**until...** You see that word **until**? Until. So there's a time placed here and then He has the word **times**. ...**until the times...** You see that? **Times**. **Times**. Not just time, but **times**. What could He possibly be referring to? The time of the heathen, the goya, the nations. ...**times of the Gentiles are fulfilled...**

84 If you look over to **Daniyl**, you'd never know what this was unless you're familiar with the words of the Prophets. The Savior said in **Luke 24:25**, you're a fool if you don't believe the words, the words, all the words that the Prophets have spoken.

85 In **Daniyl 12:7**--that's found on page 684 if you have a *Book of YAHWEH*. I don't have a *King James Version* for you, but they all say the same thing. **Daniyl 12:7. Then I heard the man clothed in linen...** I wonder who he is? You'd have to know the Prophecies to know this, and none of the wicked will understand.

86 So you go back. This takes you all the way back to **Genesis** now, saying get out of this

garden. Get out of My Face. Block the Tree of Life. No Life for you until the point is proven of what your sins will bring. That's where it goes back to. That's the original Prophecy. He cut off Life from the people except for the ones He chooses to build His Kingdom, starting with, of course, Abel. Then coming down to Noah, where He only chose eight people and then Abraham. And then He says in **Genesis 49**, here's what Abraham's seed is gonna be like in the Last Days. Last Days. Where do we find the Last Days spoken of? What is He referring to in the Last Days? You see how many things you've got to know in order to understand what Yahshua was talking about.

87 Well, **until**. These things are going to take place **until**. They're going to have a ruling hand until, until this times. If you go back to **Daniyl 7**. If I can find it quickly. **Daniyl 7**. (Let's see.) Made war with the Saints, **verse 21**. **Daniyl 7:21**. He makes war with the Saints; that is, the Saints now. Who is a Saint? Well, **Revelation** says it's those who keep the Commandments of **YAHWEH** and have the Testimony of Yahshua.

88 Well, how could the pope be a Saint? He's not. He's lying. It's like chasing easter bunny's eggs or the christmas tree, it's all a bunch of lies. And **YAHWEH** said, the Prophet said, you're gonna wake up one day and see that you've all been handed a bunch of lies. This was brought by the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, under Constantine, who chose your lifestyle, the Christian lifestyle, right now, and said this is what you're going to practice from now on. There're too many gods being worshiped out here and they're all fighting among one another. So here's what you're going to do, these are the best practices that we can come up with. Christmas, halloween, easter, it's all acceptable. Halloween, the worship of the dead saints, saints? [laughing] They're not Saints of **YAHWEH**. Who are they then? The saints of Satan the devil.

89 **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4**, sin is the breaking of **YAHWEH's** Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7**, let no man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:8**, he who sins belongs to Satan the devil. The pope. Christianity. They all belong to Satan the devil. Read and believe your own Scriptures. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

90 A lot of people are now. A lot of people are reading and believing their own Scriptures and they're contacting The House of **YAHWEH**, and wondering, "Why have I never seen this before in the Holy Scriptures?" Well, because they've been wicked all their lives and now they're being called

---

**A lot of people are now. A lot of people are reading and believing their own Scriptures and they're contacting The House of YAHWEH, and wondering, "Why have I never seen this before in the Holy Scriptures?" Well, because they've been wicked all their lives and now they're being called out for a special purpose after YAHWEH has proved His point. Then He's offering Salvation now in these Last Days through His House**

---

out for a special purpose after **YAHWEH** has proved His point. Then He's offering Salvation now in these Last Days through His House. The Prophecy said, "In the Last Days I will establish My House and it will reach all nations." A little bitty group, reach all nations with this precious Wisdom of **YAHWEH**. Isn't that something? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

91 Well, now here in **Daniyl 7:21**. He says, **I beheld, and the same horn made war with the Saints, and prevailed against them;**

92 **Verse 22, Until...** Here you see this word **until** and He sets a time limit on it again. **Until the Ancient of Days came, and judgment was given to the... Real ...Saints of YAHWEH...** Well, that's The House of **YAHWEH** being established. As you go to **Isayah**, He says, in the Last Days I will establish My House. And they will teach My Statutes and My Judgments and the nations will say "Hey, let's go up and get this Word that comes from **YAHWEH**." That's what **Isayah 2** says, **Isayah 2:2**. They'll start beating their swords into plowshares, their spears into pruning hooks because they're walking in the Ways of **YAHWEH**. That will bring peace.

93 Well, until that time. Now look back to **Daniyl 12** again. **Daniyl 12:7**. And he says He saw this man clothed in linen. That's one of the Witnesses that we find out by the other Prophets, this man clothed in linen that Daniyl was actually seeing. And He says, in a future day of teaching Daniyl saw two others, the Two Witnesses.

94 **Daniyl 12:7. Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward... YAHWEH in ...heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times...** Times. Remember that word times? Remember it was in **Luke** and the Savior was telling us about it? And said it's until the times, until the times. This is gonna take place until the times.

95 **...when YAHWEH will have accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People...** That is, His House. **...all these things will be finished...** Remember that word **finished**? When the Seventh Messenger, **Revelation 10**, the Seventh Trumpet, the Seventh Trumpeter, the Seventh Lamp of the Lampstand. **Revelation 11**, I will give to My Two Witnesses Power to perform their duties. Their duty is to tell the world what is going to take place and tell the world only **YAHWEH** can foretell the future. Only **YAHWEH** can foretell the future. Not mankind. No. That's the reason the preachers are not foretelling the future. They're dumb. They're stupid, dumb dogs that can't bark, the Prophets said. **YAHWEH's** Prophet called them that. I didn't. I just repeated what the Prophets said. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

96 Now if you look back to **Daniyl 12:1. And at that time will Micahyah stand up, the great ruler who stands for the children of your people...** This is mistranslated, and I don't have the correct translation with me, but it's still the same. You can still get the Last Days out of it.

97 **...and there will be a time of trouble...** Time of trouble. This is the times of the Gentiles, the time of the heathen that **YAHWEH** has got to prove. Get your face out of My Garden, out of My Sight. Life is cut off from you. This is all in **Genesis**. The Plan of **YAHWEH** is shown in **Genesis**. The Plan of Life is cut off from you. You're going to find out what sin will bring and I'll have 6,000 years to prove this, a six thousand year Plan. Seven Works will be done that will show astonishing Wisdom to this world. And they will see it come to pass.

98 **...time of trouble...** This is the time of the Gentiles as they call it. They don't even know what a Gentile is. They don't know what a Saint is. They don't know what Jew is. They don't know what a Yahdai is.

99 Dumb dogs that can't bark. They chase bunny rabbits and color bunny rabbits' eggs and tell their children the lies that this bunny laid it. Worship this bunny. Worship santa claus. Be good or he won't give you a present. He--that fat guy, won't even get down the chimney if you're not good

to him. You think of all the stupid lies and this is what the whole world is following. And those that are not following Christianity have equal stupidity that they follow.

100 **...and there will be a time...** This is one of the times here. **...of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation to that same time...** This is what we're getting ready to go into right now, these terrible sights, horrible sights. **YAHWEH** says that people's hearts are going to be failing them from what is coming next. The signs He's showing you is to get you ready for it, as we'll get deeper into this next week, **YAHWEH** willing. They're to get you ready for what is coming next, the horrible things that people's hearts are going to be failing them, in just seeing these things taking place.

101 **...And at that time your people will be delivered...** Yes, you, because there is a protected place. The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days will be established and **YAHWEH** said, it will be hated above all nations, but it's hands off to Satan because it's **YAHWEH's** Last Days' Work that is going to remain alive and actually resurrect the dead. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 **...everyone who will be found written in the Book of Life...** Who's written in the Book of Life? **Revelation 22:14**, blessed are those who keep His Commandments that they may have right to the Tree of Life, written in the Book of Life, the Life that was cut off from Adam and Eve after they sinned. **Genesis** the first chapter, the first three chapters.

103 **Verse 2, And many of those who sleep in the dust of the earth will awake; some to Everlasting Life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.**

104 **Verse 3, And those who are wise will shine as the brightness of the heavens; and those who turn many to Righteousness...** What is Righteousness? **I Yahchanan, I John**, if you have a *King James Version*, **I Yahchanan 3:7-8**, he who practices Righteousness is Righteousness, but he who sins is of the devil. **Verse 10** says this is what distinguishes between **YAHWEH's** House and the rest of the world. **...turn many to Righteousness, as the stars forever and ever.**

105 **Verse 4, But you, O Daniyl, shut up the words, and seal the book...** Until when? Until the times. Here we go again. The times, the same thing Yahshua was speaking of.

106 **...to the time of the end; many will run to and fro, and knowledge will be increased...** It has. In my lifetime, all of this push button junk that you see now has been invented, in my lifetime. If you

go back in history just a few years, you'll see how I was raised with a horse and buggy, a horse and wagon, mulls and wagon. Everything was done with horses, at that time, and wagons, and plows that were pulled by horses.

107 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl...** But the knowledge has been increased and now we push buttons and have it all done with push buttons.

108 I was told last week, and this has stuck in my mind ever since. A boy from The House of **YAHWEH**, a young man, he was in one of the places, the businesses, getting some stuff to work with and somebody said, "I wonder what part I need? I got this thing and I don't know what to get, it's broken down." And the boy said, "Oh, it's over here" And he showed him what to get. And he said, "Well, thank you." And he looked at him and he was so young. He said, "How do you know so much?" [laughing]

109 And this, our people, our children, you know, one woman said, "You know, the people today, the children, they don't know how to do anything except play games on computers and push buttons." She says, "It seems like the people of The House of **YAHWEH**, those children can do anything. They know everything." [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

110 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Well, of course, these are the Two Witnesses, as we know from the other Prophets and from Yahshua. ...**two others, one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river...**

111 **Verse 6, And said to the man clothed in linen...** The Witness clothed in linen, asking when The End would be. And then, of course, He shows the times. And this is exactly, if you will go back now to **Luke** again and see what the Savior is telling you here. The times. **Luke 21**.

112 **Luke 21:24.** And He said, **Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the Gentiles...** By the nations, by the heathen that don't believe in **YAHWEH**. They don't believe in **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They won't keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. ...**until the times of the Gentiles...** The times of the heathen. ...**are fulfilled...** Until He proves His point. Until He proves His point.

113 **Verse 25, And there will be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth, distress among nations in their perplexity...** In this same time period here. ...**perplexity at the roaring and the surging of the sea...** I don't have time to get into that, my time is up I know, and we'll take up here next Sabbath. Because the word **sea** here

is not water now, has a totally different meaning as the Prophets show here. And they show exactly what's taking place among the nations now, and why everybody is perplexed and they see what they have done and what they are causing, because they are actually causing the firmament to be destroyed.

114 They're actually causing the droughts to take place; The famine, the defilement of the earth. And it's biting them back. The lack of water, the melting of the solar icecaps. We've caused it all with our sins. And our sins are floating around in our air and we're breathing those sins back into our bodies everyday. There's no getting out of it. It's filled with it. The water we drink, the city water we drink is full of filth and they know it. All you got to do is get on that push button Internet and Google it, and you can find exactly what I'm talking about. It's everywhere. There's a lot of information on what is going into your city water. And, of course, the droughts are also caused by this very same thing in these Last Days **YAHWEH** showed, and the famine.

115 And even the food that you get is contaminated with filth. Filled with it. And that next patty you buy in the grocery store will probably be. It's got a fifty-two percent chance of having salmonella in it that could kill you. Very seldom is it that high. I mean, it's a very small percentage that will kill you. But it's like playing Russian roulette, where they put one shell in a gun and leave the other six cylinders empty and start pulling the trigger.

116 Well, that's the way the people are today in the world. Everything out there is defiled, as **Isayah 24:1-6** says. The House of **YAHWEH** is going to change that. That's the reason mankind was created. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

117 What we see taking place now, we see planets, NASA can finally see planets getting out of line and stars being sent to pull them back. Yes, this is taking place, and they know it. They know something is in control now, something is in control. [laughing] Well, **YAHWEH** is in control. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

118 And the wars in heaven, they're gonna lay down their arms, too, due to your instruction. And they're now waiting for the manifestations of the Sons of **YAHWEH**; that is, the Sons of Man, the Son of Man, to which it was promised, who follow **YAHWEH**'s Laws. They're waiting for the revealing of those who made it. Well, **YAHWEH** put some great signs up here above us on the 12th. I hope we have that picture to show you next week.

119 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Eighteen

## YAHWEH's Rest-Repose. Celebrating The Sabbath Without Polluting It.

04/28/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone. Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**]. Come on! Come on! Come on! Come on! There you go. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The meal today is fabulous they said. Said don't forget to tell the people that.

3 We have, I hope you remember, first off, the sermons in the last two weeks that we've brought. Now what we're seeing right now, it's really getting close, what we're seeing in Prophecy and what we're seeing in the world. Their systems are failing.

4 The computer--back in the seventies, I think it was I wrote the books *The Mark of the Beast*. And I showed the number 666 and how it applied to almost everything of Satan, but it applied to the computer. The computer itself figures out to 666.

5 Now the computers are giving mankind a boost in knowledge. As Daniyl said, knowledge will be increased. Now this will come with your subconscious mind. And of course, as the experts on the subconscious mind say, the studies that's been done. And I brought this out, I do believe, in that same book, *The Mark of the Beast*, how your subconscious mind has recorded everything since before you were born, every noise and everything, and it deciphers it and files it. And if you were given the use of that subconscious mind, right now, you wouldn't be capable of handling the Power that goes

with it and that is the problem that we're seeing in the world today.

6 We're seeing, through the computers, recording devices that can be almost instantly drawn up. Not like the subconscious mind, the subconscious mind you don't have to push buttons; it's all there at once. And it's like your conscious mind; the only thing, it never forgets. And it's got it all. And it can't be overfilled. You can't wear it out. You don't have to buy more memory. It's already there. There's no way you can fill it. Praise **YAHWEH**. Well, that's the way **YAHWEH** created mankind.

7 But Daniyl said, in the Last Days now, knowledge would be increased at a time when mankind is probably least capable of controlling this vast amount of knowledge in any time in history. At one time under King Solomon the people were somewhat capable. When they were actually geared to living in peace. They were very close to being like Yahshua and Norah--**YAHWEH's** bringing this out to where you have examples to go by. This is what we've got to get to.

8 Believe it or not that takes the Sabbath, and keeping the Sabbath properly as we're going to go into now in detail. And hopefully I can get this covered by Pentecost or through Pentecost. We're gonna have two days at Pentecost, two Sabbaths, so that'll help. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



9 But I'm also expecting to get enough covered that it might be possible, you know, since we are getting Messages from heaven now in abundance seems like. And they told me, my picture, they saw it, when they were looking up the news the other day in Israel, they saw my picture again looking down on Israel. And now this is on the Internet. They got this. They can see it themselves. And they said it was very plain, and no, no doubting. And the picture that **YAHWEH** chose to put on the Internet for them to see was the picture when I went to the U.N. If you remember that, the time of the peace conference at the UN. And He chose that picture to go over Israel at this time.

10 Well, anyway, now if you'll turn over to **Yahchanan Mark 10**, you'll see that the Savior, He, now we're facing this time period, we're in this time period. We've been in it ever since nimrod, the nimrod system. And that's the reason they wouldn't accept Samuyl. They wouldn't. They wouldn't accept the leaders of the children of Israyl, because the leaders of the children of Israyl, the Righteous men of old, the Prophets, they taught what the Savior taught. They were teaching a lesson in peace and love, and joy, living together in harmony.

11 All of those things are what the word **rest** means in the Holy Scriptures. And I think, I think that's been hidden. I don't think it was hidden from the Hebrew people who understood Hebrew. But I think it was hidden after the changing of the languages. I think it became hidden somewhat. And then they set up false ways of keeping the Sabbaths. As **Yechetzqyah** said, they greatly polluted My Sabbaths. When they changed it, they changed it to what they went to, what you see here that the Savior is saying you can't be that way.

12 In **Yahchanan Mark 10** and **verse 42**, He said, **But Yahshua called them to Him...** Because they were wondering who was gonna be the greatest in the Kingdom. **...And said to them: You know that those who are recognized as rulers over the... Heathen.** If you remember all the falsehood that comes with the word gentiles here. It's a false word. You're either a believer or you're a non-believer. Non-believers were classified as goy in Hebrew, which means they're just a non-believer. But they became known as heathen. And then the heathen started calling the people of **YAHWEH** heathen.

13 So here's how they turn the tables and made everyone think that anyone keeping the Sabbath Day, for instance, or trying to keep the Sabbath Day, which they didn't know how to do; they were known as heathen. If you owned a menorah, which stood for the seven Works of **YAHWEH**, you were

classified as a heathen or practicing witchcraft. And this got trillions of people killed, starting with Constantine, actually before, but he was the biggest butcher of them all.

14 But the Savior said, **...rulers over the unbelievers exercise rulership...** They didn't do that with the believers. They, the believers, were following what **YAHWEH** set up under Mosheh with 613 Laws of Righteousness that taught love, total love, if you'll remember, to the lowest slave even. And if you think a slave is low, I think, I think they're the most wonderful people in the universe. The slave is. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

15 And to be a slave, the way **YAHWEH**, the way Yahshua taught you to be a slave, you're going to be the greatest ones of all in **YAHWEH's** Kingdom. Now that's quite a contrast from what the world teaches today. The greatest ones are the ones who pull the strings, who make the decisions and tell the supreme court, "This is what you decide". We have supreme courts, now you are the court, here's what you decide. Well, they're not really the supremes. They're ruled by ones who have more supremacy than they do. The ones that put them in office have the supremacy over these supremes. And this is what Yahshua was saying here to the people, if you'll just look at what He's saying.

16 And He says, **...exercise rulership over them, and those who are greater still exercise authority over them.**

17 But He says in **verse 43**, **But this must not be so among you. For whoever will be greatest...** Whoever is supreme among you, he's going to be the slaves of everyone. Now that's us. That's the kind of life that Yahshua set the Example. Well, of course, they rejected Him. They wanted someone who could come in and kill all their enemies. Their enemies were those who had oil here, gold there, diamonds here, a gold mine over there. These were their enemies and they had to control their enemies.

18 (Let's see.) We left off, if you remember, the signs from heaven. That was in **Luke 21**. You might turn or start turning there and we'll rehearse just a bit of that. **Luke 21:24** was the times that Yahshua gave us here.

19 **Luke 21:24**. Where He says, **And they will fall by the edge of the sword...** That is, they're going to be, He said the wars are going to take place. There's no doubt of this in any way and then He talks about the times here.

20 He says, **And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations. Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the gentiles...** Or heathen, heathen, non-believers.

**until the times of the heathen are fulfilled...** Because **YAHWEH** is allowing them to have their way.

21 Now we ended in **Daniyl**. Let's go there because **Daniyl** gives us some very important things here that we've got to get an understanding of. We just talked about the deception and, of course, the biggest deception is thinking you can rule by force. Because the person, the people that you're forcing, they're going to build up resistance and then they're going to start revolutions. That's what's taking place, that's what took place in Israyl. That's what drove the people out. They went to scattering out to all the land; throughout all the lands, and to keep from being ruled, they actually fled the countries.

22 Well, here now in **Daniyl**, he shows the great time of tribulation, so we, in **verse 1** there, we know what time period he sets that right there in that particular spot.

23 **Daniyl 12:10**. He said, **Many will be purified...** In this time of trouble. You see that? Many will be purified. Well, that means that the Message is going out to those people in this greatest time of trouble ever that is shown in **verse 1**. And it's going out by what Daniyl saw were two men in a future day of preaching, in a future time of teaching. It was going out by two.

24 **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Two others. So He looked and saw this.

25 And from that Last Work right there, which is shown in other Scriptures to be the Last Work, **verse 10, Many will be purified, and made white...** In this times.

26 In **verse 7, Then I heard the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching, when he held up his right hand and his left hand toward heaven, and vowed by Him Who lives forever, that: It will be for a time, times...** If you see the word time and times. Well that's what Yahshua was talking about, this great time of war and great time of trouble in **Luke 21** where He said up until this times, this times.

27 Well that's the times that **YAHWEH** shows it's all going to end with a nuclear device. We're going to have a lot on this during, hopefully, Pentecost and then that Sabbath. I hope to get up to that part. But if you studied the history, if you know the history, you'll know that the Witness, the Last Witness was born in 1934. You know that Hitler received power in 1934. You'll know that the patent of nuclear bomb, the patent for the nuclear

bomb, nuclear fission, atomic energy, it's called several things, but the patent for this was given in 1934.

28 Now all those things took place in 1934. Not only was the Witness born but the device that's supposed to burn and bring to an end the time of the heathen, the time of the unbelievers, killing four-fifths of the earth's population, all started in 1934, the year I was born. Now there're too many coincidences here for this to be a coincidence. [laughing]

29 Here, **YAHWEH** is on one hand showing two people, two men here in **Daniyl** speaking of times of trouble, **verse 1**, that never will be again. And Yahshua mentioned this same thing. And he sees this, then lo and behold their birth dates coincide with the time of trouble that we're in right now. And the time that we're facing, which is all out nuclear war that we're fixing to go into.

30 Now as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought out just now in the news articles, they have no solutions. They have no solutions to this. Now, they are putting supreme courts together to make decisions; that is, to carry out decisions they have made already. But they won't solve the problems. With each of their decisions brings forth more problems, like their computers. Well, now they got computer hackers that are using this to steal billions of dollars.

31 They have government programs that they've put out to take care of people, supposedly, that they're using computers to take those same billions away from the people. This costs the government, costs the taxpayers billions of dollars, but it goes right back into the pockets of someone. That's where it's going.

32 Well, we have the times here, which bring this to an end, and a time in **verse 10** when many are purified and made white with this Last Days Work. You see a conclusion of that now in **Revelation 7**, this **Daniyl**--Daniyl's Prophecy here.

33 I have a news article here that sums this up pretty greatly. And I want you to turn back to **Revelation 6**. Keep what we said in mind here, that you just saw in **Daniyl 12**. And if you'll turn over to **Revelation 6** and **verse 6. Revelation 6:6**. Now this you should be able to remember. Just remember to leave off one 6 of the 666! [laughing] And you see hurt not the oil.

34 In this article, it says, *Obama: Tough new sanctions against Iran won't hurt oil supplies...* It won't hurt oil supplies. I don't know if you can see that word **hurt**. [showing on monitor] I got it circled

for you there. You see that? Won't hurt oil supplies. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] Now why would this be given like this? The news.

35 It says, *The White House said Friday that the United States would implement tough new sanctions aimed at squeezing Iran's oil exports after President Barack Obama determined there is enough crude on world markets to take the step without harming U.S. allies...* U.S. allies. So the allies that we're speaking of here, we see that there're allies that must be dealt with or are dealing with this problem along with the United States.

36 Well, their problem, of course, their problem is the increase in knowledge, the great increase in knowledge in this time period. The hundred years, the last hundred years in man's history when the knowledge was increased came all of these big problems, including the lust for money. The lust which is a root of all evil. And of course, the wars that we had and the agreements that were made during that time period, the agreements to buy oil with the petrodollar. Dollar. Not pound or shekel; but dollar. Yes, there were agreements made.

37 Well, why would anyone have signed those agreements? Well, that was putting money in their pockets. You can take a nation, say a dictator of a nation, as they want to call it, or a king of a nation, now here's a king that's having maybe a little bit of financial problems. Solomon did and he was pretty wise. But he had great financial problems. In fact, he was pretty much in debt when he died. But you have kings all over the world like this.

38 And someone says we can pump, we can, if you'll sign these contracts, we can pump oil, we'll give you this much out of it. Now this much percentage adds up to millions, maybe even a billion dollars for you. And this would only be a drop in the bucket compared to what we, the contractor, is getting for it. So here the king signs over all of this wealth that belongs to the people, should belong to the people of that nation. They own the land. They possess the land while they're alive.

39 So they can take one person, and buy that person, get them to sign contracts. This is the way

they did the Indian tribes, by the way. They said they would get them drunk first, get the chief drunk or the ones that controlled, had the rulership over the rest of the tribes. And they would buy that person and get everything they had. Well, this is the way they have done the kings of the earth.

40 Well, of course, with that problem, with that deal they made comes bigger problems. Well, we're facing the biggest problem now, because we're facing tiny nations that say, "I can get more out of my oil. I'm not going to sell it for dollars anymore. I'm going to sell it for pounds or shekels or gold or silver. And I can. I can double or triple or even more than that our money from our wealth. Well, you've signed this contract with a really rich organization. Not just one, but a combination of nations, and that's what this article is about.

41 ...*Barack Obama determined...* First. He had to determine, to get permission to do what he's doing. He's not playing this on his own. I keep repeating, and I want you to remember this, Joe Biden, during the election said, "Barack Obama has got to make some tough decisions." Now, he knew what these decisions were or he wouldn't have known that he had to make tough decisions. Well, these are some of the decisions that he's taking the blame for, but the blame is not him.

42 The blame is not on the supreme court judge. The supreme court judge has been told, in no uncertain terms, "You can stay in office as long you go this direction and if you don't go this direction we also have the power to remove you." [laughing] So you're supreme, but your supremacy is under our supremacy.

43 And that's what Yahshua was pointing out to us when He was telling His Disciples this way of life does not work. It won't. It won't work. It won't be allowed in the Kingdom of Perfection. The Kingdom of YAHWEH is a Kingdom of Complete Perfection, that brings Love, Joy, Peace, Justice to all people.

44 Now get this. *Obama's move allows the U.S. to go forward with sanctions...* His move, saying, yes, it's okay now, we've got it covered. This

---

## **The Kingdom of YAHWEH is a Kingdom of Complete Perfection, that brings Love, Joy, Peace, Justice to all people.**

---

is not going to hurt the oil. You got that? So now he can go forward. It says, *Obama's move allows the U.S. to go forward with sanctions on foreign banks...* So here we got the banks tied up now. Where did he get that permission? Obama is not the supreme ruler. Obama is getting his orders and he's making moves and assuring, assuring our allies, as we call them, assuring them, yes you're going to have your oil and your wine. This is not gonna hurt, this move here won't hurt anything. We've got it covered here now so we're in fine shape.

45 So this allows him to *...go forward with sanctions on foreign banks that continue to purchase oil from Iran...* Foreign banks. So we got the banking system tied up into it, the banking system. Have you ever had your account frozen? [laughing] You write a check and they send it back to you stamped "account frozen". You can't take your money out of the bank.

46 Now there're some smart people out there that say, "Here's a way out. Let's go back to the silver and gold," that **YAHWEH** made. [laughing] If you have that, they can't freeze it. Yahshua said, "No, but they can break in your house and steal it." [laughing] So, He said don't put your trust in that either. Put your trust in **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] And when I say that --when I say that, it gets deeper and deeper because we're a little bitty group of people here. And without the Power of **YAHWEH**, brethren, we would have no power. Period. And there's no place to run to.

47 Well, *...The sanctions aim to further isolate Iran's central bank, which processes nearly all of the Islamic Republic's oil purchases, from the global economy.*

48 *...U.S. officials hope ratcheting up economic pressure will both push Iran to abandon its disputed nuclear program...* I don't think that, from what I can see from the news, I don't think this is what they want to see. I think they want Iran to make a stupid move that will give them authority to fulfill the next part of **Revelation 6**.

49 And I think there are also ratchets in the cranking, right now, that are going to bring about a supposed mistake from Iran. One that, like Mitt Romney said, "Well, of course, this would be evidence, and give us the right to go in with nuclear bombs." Well, that's their way of thinking, but that way of thinking doesn't come from Mitt Romney. It comes from the schools of higher learning that educate the presidents and choose the ones that they want to put in office, at the time, from those schools of higher learning; which go all the way back, and their supremacy, of course, and the supremacy of

the banks go all the way back to the Vatican, as is also shown in **Revelation**.

50 Now if you're getting the picture here and then you hear the news that Benedict said we need to resurrect the Roman empire. Well, if you remember now, **YAHWEH** Prophesied that it would be broken up--this Roman empire would be broken up. That saved a lot of things and it opened the doors for the Message of the Kingdom to come out. All of these things work together. And by bit and bit you can see through history how each little thing opened a door here and there to where what we're reading here, *The Book of YAHWEH*, could actually come down to us today, because the Roman empire had it closed off.

51 The book burnings, if you remember the history of the book burnings, the Crusades, they were trying to wipe out all of this. But they didn't succeed, and one thing after another that **YAHWEH** saw to it took place. And because of that we had freedom to print bibles, manuscripts, so forth. And today we have the freedom to print *The Book of YAHWEH* once again. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 But now they're saying, that by *...ratcheting up economic pressure will both push Iran to abandon its disputed nuclear program and convince Israel to give sanctions time to take hold before pursuing a military strike on Iran's nuclear facilities...*

53 *...The U.S. and allies...* And allies now. We don't hear much about these meetings that they're having and the decisions they're making, but some of the decisions, we find out later, were made ten to twenty years before today, and are just now being carried out. So this is a long time in the making by the U.S. and the allies, in bringing about the plan of the supremacies of the world.

54 *...The U.S. and allies believe that Iran is pursuing a nuclear bomb; Iran denies that. Under a sweeping defense bill Obama signed at the end of December, he had until Friday to determine if there was enough oil supply on the world market...* Did you get that? Now this is a defense bill that Obama signed. Well, who put this thing together? And who says you have this much time to determine this? Well, that's what we just read.

55 He said, well, it's under control now. We have the oil. It won't hurt the oil. It will not hurt the oil and those're the very words that were given to us in Prophecy. Hurt not the oil and the wine. And here they're saying he had until December to decide whether or not we could bring this about. Well, when was this plan made? Joe Biden knew about it before the election. How many more knew

about it? And how many years in advance did they know this? We're talking about the supremes, the supremes of the earth that is making the decisions to run the earth. They've got problems, you know. Caesar, his house is full of problems. [laughing]

56 ...he had until Friday to determine if there was enough oil supply on the world market to allow countries to cut their oil purchases from Iran. The decision was announced in a statement Friday.

57 ...The president said he based his determination on global economic conditions, the level of spare oil capacity and increased production by some countries, among other factors. He said he would keep monitoring the global market closely to ensure it can handle a reduction of oil purchases from Iran... Hurt not the oil. The very Prophecy, the very words.

58 ...The law requires the president to determine... Now this is a law that was handed him. ...The law requires the president to determine every six months whether petroleum prices are low enough and production ample enough to apply the sanctions, The New York Times said. It also allows the president to waive sanctions if they threaten national security or if gas prices increase... If you can't tie that together with **Revelation 6**, there's something wrong.

59 ...U.S. officials have sought assurances that pushing countries to stop buying from Iran would not cause a further spike in prices. That's particularly important for Obama in an election year that has seen an increasing focus on gas prices.

60 ...The congressionally mandated sanctions target foreign financial institutions that do business with Iran's central bank -- barring them from operating in the U.S. to buy or sell Iranian oil... Can't buy or sell.

61 Now this beast, as **YAHWEH** said, has the power to keep one from buying or selling. And if they do not have this mark of the beast, if they don't fall in line with this then they can't buy or sell. This is really a stranglehold that the nimrod system has set up to keep in line or maneuver other nations.

62 ...buying or selling Iranian oil. The penalties are to take effect at the end of June... Now get that, the penalties are to take place, take effect at the end of June. ...around the same time Europe's embargo on Iranian oil kicks in... The end of June.

63 We could go to war sooner. I'm thinking it's going to be in July because there're too many things showing, you know, popping up the tag with July on

it. And of course, so many things took place in July that led to August in 1934. June and July, those two months--the nuclear bomb, creation of the nuclear bomb.

64 You know I think that Satan, she must have known from what Yahshua said and what Daniyl said, she must have figured out that this was going to be the last generation and that Daniyl was talking about the Two Witnesses and then this would be the last generation, starting in that time period.

65 Now **YAHWEH** is the One Who allowed the knowledge to increase there. And I'll show you this later because it includes physics. It includes the history. It includes the word **energy**. If you, everybody remembers that word **energy**, there's much more, but it includes everything that has to do with us today. But the decision, this was **YAHWEH**'s decision to allow this energy to, I mean, the knowledge to increase for this time period to prove that man is not capable. And He wants you to understand this before and believe it, of course.

66 But He's going to prove this to the world that knowledge, without the capability of handling knowledge, it gets out of hand. And of course, that's what we see is taking place now and Yahshua saying force is not going to be it, force is going cause the destruction, trying to force people to comply to your will and give you their wealth. You know, these things that are taking place among the nations are based on that particular thing. Take advantage. Get the power over another person.

67 Well, he says, ...The penalties are to take effect at the end of June, around the same time Europe's embargo on Iranian oil kicks in.

68 ...Many of the countries that buy oil from Iran are U.S. allies, including several European Union nations, Japan, South Korea and India. In order to provide flexibility to countries friendly to the U.S., the sanctions bill allows the U.S. to grant waivers... Now this, if you're seeing this and getting the picture, it's talking about granting, it's allowing the U.S. to do this or that. Think of the power, now we think of the U.S. as being strong and independent. United nations--a united country on it's own, that stands on its own. But it's not that way at all. And this is what the New York Times, this article is saying here.

69 It says again. In order to provide flexibility to countries friendly to the U.S., the sanctions bill allows the U.S. to grant waivers to nations that significantly reduce their purchases of Iranian oil.

70 ...Even before Friday's decision, the State

Department announced that it would grant waivers to 10 European Union countries... If you remember that word, those very words are used in **Revelation**, talking about ten nations that will stand in power for a certain length of time.

71 Let me read the whole thing again. ...*Even before Friday's decision, the State Department announced that it would grant waivers to 10 European Union countries and Japan because of steps they have already taken to cut back on Iranian oil.*

72 ...*An E.U. oil embargo, approved in January, is set to take effect in July...* So, we've got June and July here covered where we can take advantage of certain things to force what we want but hurt not the oil. Don't hurt the oil and the lifestyle. Do not hurt the oil and do not hurt the lifestyle.

73 Now, remember, in **Daniyl 12** and remember. Let's look at **verse 10** in **Daniyl 12** again. **Daniyl 12:10**. Now at the time that many are purified and made white, that is they are being trained in Righteousness.

74 **Daniyl 12:10. Many will be purified, and made white...** Doesn't give a number, but we know that this number is going to add up, from **Revelation**, to somewhere about two billion. You're only the start of it. And I don't believe that they will all be included in the Power that you're going to receive because they will not have proved that they believed without seeing. **YAHWEH** chose a special group and this is it, this House today that had time to prove that it believes without seeing. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

75 Now the signs are coming, but we proved this before the signs started coming and we even said we didn't want any miracles. I said it and I think everyone agreed to it. But now the signs have started coming. And we know now that they're being put in other nations besides the U.S. and besides over The House of **YAHWEH**.

76 But **YAHWEH** is definitely talking openly now to His House through the clouds that He promised in **Luke**. He promised this to His House and said this is the way it's going to be and this is when it's going to start. But from our Work now we're going to see about two billion people

---

**But from our Work now we're going to see about two billion people converted to YAHWEH.**

---

converted to **YAHWEH**.

77 But notice here also He said, **Many will be purified, and made white, and tried...** Tried, just as you were tried. Just as you were tried and you believed and you stuck with it and you did not, you did not look back. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 ...**but the wicked...** Notice the wicked now. ...**will do wickedly; and none of the wicked will understand...** None of the wicked. Now there's something blocking understanding here, because the understanding is plain and it's gonna get plainer because I'm gonna make the Sabbath so plain this time that you will understand why we have to have a Sabbath Day, a meeting with **YAHWEH** every Sabbath.

79 But He says, ...**none of the wicked will understand, but the wise will understand.**

80 I'm gonna take one Scripture here, I'm out of time I know, but let's turn over to **Yeremyah 9** and look at **verse 23**. And keep in mind now that none of the wicked will understand but the wise will understand.

81 Now there's a way to wisdom and **YAHWEH** proved that He could open knowledge. He could open knowledge up at any time He wants to. He did. And He prophesied it, at that time knowledge will be increased. Well, that time came and knowledge was increased. And some of the things that were shown, you know, in working with the elements of the world, they didn't create nuclear fission, you know, they discovered it. And of course, **YAHWEH** gave them the means to discover it, and the first thing they did was build a nuclear device that **YAHWEH** has at His disposal all the time.

82 This nuclear energy, if you could imagine, what they have harnessed. It's like harnessing the H<sub>2</sub>O. And it can blow up too. But not the way **YAHWEH** made it. Not the way **YAHWEH** made your drinking water. It can't blow up. Strike a match and it will put it out. But you can harness this and then put it together after you've killed it in a certain fashion, after you've imprisoned it in a certain system and you can light a fire, a big fire. You can blow up this building with it. H<sub>2</sub>O. Every welder knows this. If you're not a welder you don't know what I'm talking about. Well, you would if you had studied physics, you'd know what I'm talking about.

83 Well, **YAHWEH** gave them the permission to discover what He had had hidden all this time period. The things that science is finding out about now, I brought you a lot of this, I know, twenty or twenty-five years ago. And I told you

how **YAHWEH** created the heavens and the earth. The earth and, that is, the heavens that involve the earth.

84 Well, now science is beginning to find out a little bit of this. They're just beginning though. And of course, this nuclear fission, they uncovered some of **YAHWEH's** Energy that He can use, and He only uses it for the benefit of mankind and His coming Kingdom. He keeps planets in line. If a planet gets out of line He takes it back in.

85 But the energy that we're seeing now that mankind is using, that is the atmosphere, mankind, he has really did a lot of damage to the firmament. And the firmament now is, instead of controlling this energy, instead of it being under control and acting as a clock would act, you know, in giving you the time, it can't do its job properly. And this is why we're seeing the upheavals that Yahshua spoke of for this time period now. Yahshua said you're going to see this in this time period. The same time period that brings forth this nuclear bomb that is going to darken the sun. And you're going to see the sun darkened too. You're going to see that. But understand what's causing it. And understand that we can't be a part of that world, that system.

86 We're gonna have knowledge unlimited, wisdom unlimited, power unlimited but we're going to have to prove ourselves, and it starts with keeping the Sabbath. It actually, that knowledge actually starts, and it develops you to where you, if you come to the completion that we're going to see in the next few weeks, by Pentecost we will have this covered. And I think then, I think that you're going to see some Power issued at that time, too, to people in the House. I do believe that this coming Pentecost. It develops, it's upon your development, of course, and mine. But the Knowledge is going to be given, I'm going to show it to you week after week now until Pentecost and hopefully I can have it covered by then.

87 But notice here He says **in Yere-myah 9:23. This is what YAHWEH says: Let not the wise glory in their wisdom, let not the mighty glory in their power...** That is, man's power that **YAHWEH** has given them. **...let not the rich glory in their riches.**

88 **Verse 24, But let those who glory, glorify in this--that he understands and knows Me, that I am YAHWEH...** That He understands and knows **YAHWEH.**

89 Now you can see the power of mankind what he's done with his power and the computer, you know. The computer is capable of putting

together bombs that will destroy, totally destroy the world. Destroy the world just by getting a glimpse of what **YAHWEH** created in a day, in seven days and uses this same Power to create anything He wants to.

90 He has the Power, He has that Power at His Command. It's at His command. It does what He tells it to do. Just like the wind when Yahshua said stop blowing, it stopped and the sea calmed down. Like the fish in the bottom of the sea that He sent to get a coin in his mouth and brought it back and put it on a hook of the Disciples so He could pay His taxes. That's the kind of Power that you're going to have with this, what they call nuclear fission.

91 It's a great amount of energy that's at work right now controlling. You know, we see, we see the rain and we say, "Oh it's raining." Oh, yeah. Big deal. Well, what caused the rain? And you start looking into it and inquiring and you can see the energy of **YAHWEH** at Work here that He created and has all of this under control. But He tells mankind you've got to guard this now, if you don't it's gonna blow up in your face.

92 Well, not only did they not guard it, they used it to kill and butcher and take to fulfill their lust. What if you owned the whole world, Yahshua said to them. Even if you owned the whole world, you're going to die, dummy. Are you so stupid that you don't know that your end is coming if you don't turn to **YAHWEH** completely and start overcoming, and start being able to govern your own body, govern your thoughts?

93 I hear people say, "Oh, I feel so bad. I feel so bad. Man, I lost this, I lost that." You haven't lost anything! You've gained! Every step you've taken you've gained if you'll just get it in your head what you're going through. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

94 Everything **YAHWEH** puts you through it's for a reason, to get you ready for a Power that you can't even see at this time. You can only see how the world is using it out here. And you can see the destruction that it's causing because they've screwed up our firmament. Causing earthquakes. What caused that earthquake? They say it's the land rubbing together. [laughing] What caused it? What caused the tsunami that sent waves, water, five hundred miles an hour?

95 You're going to have the power to calm that down, one day, if you'll stop dwelling on what you lost. You didn't lose anything. You've gained. That's what you should have done. You should

have gained in knowledge and understanding.

96 Well Yahshua says it starts with keeping this Sabbath the way I keep it. And you'll see that more vividly, because there's a lot to keeping the Sabbath that I haven't revealed yet.

97 **Verse 24, But let those who glory, glorify in this...** Now, this is your glory. Glory in it. Gossip about it. Change your life from gossiping and running yourself down and tearing everybody else down around you. Change that to the glory that **YAHWEH** wants you to have here and is saying here's the way to do it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

98 **But let those who glory, glorify in this--that he understands and knows Me...** He understands and knows **YAHWEH**. I tell you when I think about **YAHWEH** and I see the Plan--I see the Works that He did, I don't think of the Power, but I think of the reason that this Being did this because of the love that He has for other beings and wanting to help them to straighten out their lives. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

99 And then Yahshua said, **YAHWEH** said He sent His Prophets; they murdered them. Then He sent more and they murdered them. Then He sent His Own Son and they rejected Him and murdered Him. And **YAHWEH** is still not content that, you dummy, you should perish. [laughing] No, no, His Love hasn't changed at all and He's still got the door open to you.

100 But the Love that that Being has is just enormous. It is just so enormous, you know, and then Yahshua displayed that Love and so did Norah. And we see this, and Yahshua is saying start keeping the Sabbath, that's what **YAHWEH** said, that's what the Prophets said too, and then we'll start seeing this Great Power. We've got it right at the end of our fingertips right now. It's just a matter of

**YAHWEH** saying, "he now has Authority to control it because his mind is right." Praise **YAHWEH** [applause]

101 He says, **...understands and knows Me, that I am YAHWEH Who exercises lovingkindness...** You see that? He who exercises lovingkindness. Sometimes it's harsh, sometimes it's harsh when you see somebody chastised--see **YAHWEH** exercising loving kindness because He issues chastisement in exercising this lovingkindness. I've seen Him take people out of the House with His lovingkindness, to keep certain people from hurting or harming others in His House or in His Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

102 **... Judgment, and Righteousness in the earth; for in this I delight, says YAHWEH...** And this is what it's leading to, this is what it's all leading to.

103 Your calling, you're not here because you're so pretty that you just can't keep your mind off of the mirror. You're here because **YAHWEH** has actually given you, He planned in advance, by the way, because He needs so many people, He needs a certain amount of people and He's going to have those people. And He's given you the chance to be one of them, the opportunity to be one of those people. Start counting your blessings.

104 In June I think you're going to see a lot of things start taking place, maybe before then. In fact, some of the greatest things are going to take place between now and June, I believe. And then July, I believe, is going to be the straw that breaks the camels back in August. Now, we could be that close, we could be. I'm not saying we will, but we could be that close right now.

105 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

**Everything YAHWEH puts you through it's for a reason, to get you ready for a Power that you can't even see at this time.**



---

# Chapter Nineteen

## The End—When? What Will It Be Like?

05/05/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Praise **YAHWEH**! Shalom everyone! Shalom! Praise **YAHWEH**! Okay. Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! [laughing] You may be seated. Remember, **YAHWEH**'s Eyes and His Heart are here watching you right now. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The world, so many of them out of work and they're saying now, "If we don't work you don't work and we're gonna shut down your businesses. We're gonna shut down your bridges." [laughing] I'm not in on it. No! No! I've got **YAHWEH**'s Work to do here. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

3 I need to read you some, just a couple of articles here. The world, anyone that can't see that this world's in a mess, physically, spiritually, mentally, there's something wrong. And of course, all they got their mind on is paying their bills.

4 I remember the Dale Carnegie Institute, years ago, they had this survey, it was more or less concerning apathy. Which, you know, there're so many drugs in the world right now, that you know, that's a problem all over. And this study, of course, showed that people, they really don't have their minds on changing the world around them except maybe the neighbor next door whose dog gets into my garbage, who stole my bicycle off my porch, cut the cable to my television set. [laughing] Well, that's a no-no. I'll tell you that's war, world war. You just don't wanna cut that TV box off. And of course,

that's, that's where people let their brains rot and that's the reason, you know, we're having so much of this right now.

5 People won't study their Scriptures, which is the source of all Knowledge, and if they had this Knowledge of **YAHWEH**, this Great Wisdom that He gives in the Holy Scriptures then they'd know that everything is going backwards right now. And we've got to reverse the whole thing, but we could do that in ninety days if we were asked to do it. If the nations asked us, we could do it in ninety days. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 Maybe shorter time than that but I think in ninety days we could turn this whole thing around. Everything would be on a peaceful track and within a year I would think we would have everyone living in peace, their own jobs, their own security. Security. You know, **YAHWEH** offers security. The world doesn't offer security. It offers a maybe. Maybe.

7 Well, what caught my attention this week, what **YAHWEH** brought to my attention, you may have seen it. *The Taylor County sheriff's candidate takes drug test, wants incumbent to do the same. By next week, Taylor County sheriff's candidate Art Casarez expects to receive results of a hair-follicle drug test that he said he took to try to get Sheriff Les Bruce to do the same. At two political forums, one held in January and another held in April-Bruce, the incumbent has refused to submit to a drug test...* Of course, this is looking bad for



him and they're gonna make it look worse if he doesn't take it. Of course, he may look worse if he takes it.

8 ...*On Thursday, Casarez submitted a hair-follicle test at an Abilene testing lab, Any Lab Test Now. The test, said lab owner Linda Roark, will search for marijuana, cocaine, methamphetamine and opiates...* That's o-p-i-a-t-e-s. Now you need to write that word down because, if you remember the work that was brought out recently about the babies and what they're born with--the babies today. They, especially if they're born in a hospital, and they're trying to knock out midwifery for sure, but if they're born in the hospitals, you know, they bring them down. And we're not the only ones that know this now.

9 *'One baby per hour' born already in withdrawal...* The baby is a drug addict when he's born. Now that's what we're bringing forth to our children today and, of course, they emphasize on this a little.

10 See, this was a story on CNN. *The cry of a baby withdrawing from prescription opiates...* Did you get that? *The cry of a baby withdrawing from prescription opiates is shrill, as if the child is in terrible pain. "It's a very high-pitched, uncomfortable cry,"... That characteristic cry is increasingly ringing through the hallways of hospitals nationwide, according to new research.*

11 ...*By 2009 there were more than 13,000 babies born with neonatal abstinence syndrome, a withdrawal syndrome that occurs in some babies after being exposed to a class of painkillers, called opiates, while in utero, according to the study published Monday.*

12 Now that's what they want to find. Now, these opiates, we don't know, we don't know what, how long, or if ever they will actually get out of the bloodstream or out of the human body. I wanted to read you that, if I can. I don't know, I think I have that. Here it is. *Opiates, any of various sedative narcotics that contain opium or one or more of its natural...* And get that word **natural** along with this now. ...*natural or synthetic derivatives...* Now that's what they are testing for.

13 Now this week, remember those two things now. And if you're watching the news, or ever watch the news, try to keep the Prophecies in mind and what we're facing, what I brought out that we're facing right now. We're facing sickness and disease, as the Savior said we would at this time. Are y'all with me now down there? Praise **YAHWEH**.

14 We're facing a lot of sickness, a lot of

disease. We're facing mental illness, that babies are being born with. The mental diseases that they're being born with they don't even detect most of these. It's like, it's like one hundred percent, but they only detect about maybe fifty percent at the most.

15 The protesting that we see in the United States, now they don't know what they want except they want jobs and they want security. They don't know what to do. They couldn't tell the president or the congressmen or senators what they actually want. And when they ask them, "What would you like for me to do? If I get in office, what would you like for me to do?" Well, they want jobs. They want security. "Well, how would you like for me to arrange this? How--what can I do to bring you more jobs to this territory?" "Well, we don't know that's the reason we're putting you in office. You're supposed to know these things. You're running for office."

16 As the Scripture said in this time period we'll see, the people will look at someone and say, "Hey, you're well-dressed, come be our leader. You have a big house, and you have this and that, two cars in every garage and so forth. Come be our leader. You must have a vast amount of intellectualism, so come be our leader." [laughing] That's actually a Prophecy for this time period.

17 So the protestors that we see now, they see that things are not right. They see that things are getting worse. Well, how much worse can it get? We've lost our jobs. We've lost our homes. We've lost our television sets that we cherish so much every evening, above all. We've lost everything we had. [laughing]

18 One person was telling me that they were trying to move the stuff into their child's house, because the mother and dad had bought a big mansion. The son couldn't afford a mansion so he just had a small house. The parents were trying to keep from losing everything they had--before the sheriff came and foreclosed and said you can't go back in this house. It all belongs to the bank. So they were trying to move all this stuff into their son's house. Well, the son's house wouldn't even hold all of it. Not stacked up high to the ceiling, it wouldn't hold all of it.

19 "Mother and daddy what are we gonna do?" "Well, I don't know but I can't lose this television set, I've got to put it somewhere." Along with all this other stuff that they were going to lose because they couldn't make payments on it, and they owed payments on everything they had in the house. [laughing]

20 Well, this is the kind of mess they're in

---

# **YAHWEH is the Only One Who has true, true unselfish wisdom to give us. Right! Praise YAHWEH. [applause] Make it loud! Yes! [laughing, applause]**

---

and they say, we want a job. Well what for? So we can buy another television set. So we can buy another mansion and start making payments on a house, and fill it with junk and buy storage or two storages or three storages to go around this house to put stuff we don't use out in these storages. We don't want to lose it, you know, we got to store it, so let's spend about twenty thousand dollars on a storage building to store this stuff in that we'll never use. Well, you can see how much sense this makes! [laughing]

21 So, they've lost it all, about fifteen to thirty million people now; families, that is, have lost it all and they're protesting and saying you know, there's enough of us here and if we put enough pressure on we'll get jobs. Well, building back what we tear up I guess.

22 But nothing in the world makes any sense now. And the Scriptures, the Prophecies came to that and I showed you. And we were talking last week, remember, the wicked will not know anything? Remember that? No wicked will understand. Now you've got to keep this in your minds. You've got to get this in your minds. No wicked will have understanding. It's gone from them. Darkness has covered them. They did not like to retain **YAHWEH** in their knowledge. Remember **Romans 1**? They didn't want to retain wisdom. **YAHWEH** is the Only One Who has true, true unselfish wisdom to give us. Right! Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Make it loud! Yes! [laughing, applause] Unselfish wisdom. And He offers it free. And offers Eternal Life to anyone that will take it and abide by it. And that's where you come in right now because you're saying, yes, we want Your Wisdom **YAHWEH**, and we will be glad to teach it to the entire world.

23 On the other hand, I think Bill Hawkins is wrong about this here. [laughing] Well, he didn't know enough about this word. See he pronounced thee the. No, no, did he pronounce the thee? Oh I don't remember now.

24 You know, that's why Rome fell. You know that, don't you? They couldn't pronounce err; they

pronounced it "air". Or did they pronounce it air-er? Oh I don't know. What difference does it make? They fell anyway. But that's what caused it. They didn't know to put a silent "e" there. They didn't know to pronounce thee the. Now we tried for years to get them to pronounce thee the. We wrote books and encyclopedias. We got Google! We googled it for them, it still didn't help. So they fell. And that's the reason. [laughing]

25 To be frank with you, the world is run by a bunch of intellectual idiots that haven't got sense enough to know True Wisdom when they see it. Praise **YAHWEH** [applause] And when it's shown to them they let Satan get in and start finding some kind of difficulty with the way he pronounced a word? For heaven's sakes don't you know you're running down **YAHWEH** Himself? Did you understand what 'thee' meant or 'the' meant or 'err' meant or 'air' meant? [laughing] Well, you screwed up the air. I know that. That, that's what screwed it up.

26 Well here, *There are many protests spread throughout the United States...* You just saw these. *...protesters spread throughout the United States.*

27 In this same news now, we see a picture here I want to show you. I hope you're familiar with it. You see that? [showing on monitor] That painting sold for a hundred million dollars, a hundred and twenty million dollars this week. You

---

**Unselfish wisdom. And He offers it free. And offers Eternal Life to anyone that will take it and abide by it. And that's where you come in right now because you're saying, yes, we want Your Wisdom YAHWEH, and we will be glad to teach it to the entire world.**

---

see the shape on that girl's face? It's called *The Scream*, by Edvard Munch. He wrote at the bottom of this. Now this man was hurting and with all of his money he couldn't, he couldn't have changed it. He's probably born with some of it, just like we're seeing right here. We're seeing officials that are afraid to take the drug test because of what it will reveal. We're seeing people who are trying to get him to do that--probably had it in their system when they were born. So, you know, it's like the Jew calling the Jew a gentile, one Jew calling another Jew a gentile. [laughing]

28 Well, he called this nature. He said this at the bottom of the screen. "Nature was screaming in my blood." Now if you could figure out what this man was talking about--how many saw this, this week on the news? Anybody? Did you look up any of these in Scriptures? How many looked up the word **nature** in Scripture? Anybody? Well, that's where you would have found the Wisdom of **YAHWEH**.

29 The word **nature**, it's found in **Galatians 4:8** and it means it's, *a phrase including devils, men regarded as deified...* Men regarded as deified, surely you know about that. It means *idols, gods, demons...* It means *very negative me*. (I'll get that out of your sight.) It also means *drugs and drug use...* Which, of course, again brings apathy, a non-caring attitude about the world around us. I'm so glad that all of you care about what's going on in the world today. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

30 Now with that in your mind, and I'm not getting off of this subject. I want you to turn back to **Daniyl**. And you've got to get this in your mind. Well, no, let's see **Luke** first because the Savior here, the Savior is talking to you here. And unless you understand this you won't understand why I want to go to **Daniyl**. In **Luke 21** and I've started this three times. This makes the third time now, this week is the third week so pay attention. Pay attention. We're in **Luke 21, Luke 21**. And keep in mind what we just saw about this being in the blood, it's in the body. Nature is screaming in my blood.

31 We saw in the same news this week there was something like eight football players, stars that died. And one of them, I think he killed himself. And he left a suicide note. Now get this. Here is star, a football star--they're the ones that make the other boys want to go to school because they're in hopes they will get to be a football star. And eight of them died and some of them, I don't know how many it was, killed themselves. But one of them left a suicide note and it said I want to donate my

brain to science and I want them to see if they can find out what is wrong with me. Why am I feeling this way? He had pain; nature screaming in his blood. The same thing that this painter, this artist was trying to bring forth in this picture to the world because it's screaming in everybody's blood today. That same thing that this man was suffering, same thing these football players were suffering.

32 In the same news was an initiation and a band leader that they beat to death in the initiation. And we're going to schools that teach intellectualism. And what do they teach? On the same news now, they had two professors of education, educational ministers talking about the education today. One of them was saying that we have much more now to offer the children because of computers. Now this is the increase of knowledge that you've heard me talk about last week and week before last. He said, we have much more to offer to the children today. And the other one was saying, no you've taken away the basics, the basic education that the children need in order to offer them this, what you call intellectualism that the children are studying today from pushing buttons, computers and so forth.

33 If you took the children out of the city today, or if the water, electricity, and so forth was shut off, and the food line stopped, the computers shut down, and the truck lines stopped that brings them their food everyday, yes it comes in every day to the city, and you shut it down, which it's going to do, nuclear war is going to do this. They haven't got sense enough to tighten a screw to keep a screen door from falling off its hinges. Now that's how bright they are.

34 I went to school. And I learned, yes, from the books. I studied every subject. But where I was really taught was from my home. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You know, I was trying to remember how far back that I could cook a meal and take care of myself. But it was a very young age that I could. I could fix breakfast; better than most cafeterias today, I think. [laughing] I could fix dinner. I knew how to separate food and mix food together.

35 I could take a plow, any plow, in fact, dad said, when somebody was trying to borrow one of his cultivators, he, this guy wanted the easiest one to run. And he said, well, that's okay take it. He said Bill can run any, any cultivator. [laughing] Well, I think I was about nine years old at that time. And of course, if you know anything about cultivation, you know that some cultivators are run different than others. And you don't, I know you don't know

what a double tree is, a single tree is. You don't know what's a line, a horseline, a bridle. [laughing] If you asked someone how to farm today with horses and mules, they couldn't do it.

36 They can push buttons, but you don't learn much with pushing buttons, as far as living is concerned. And this is what the argument was between these two professors of education. And each one was bringing forth his points, because now there's an uprising in the schools that the children are really not learning anything. And the things that they are learning are worthless to them in every day life. A woman can go through college and she will come home, marry one of the college students and a divorce would be in process after about the first week or two. Now, that's how much they're learning in the schools of the world; the schools of the world.

37 Well, Yahshua, of course, and Daniyl were talking about a time period when knowledge would be increased. Knowledge, because of The House of **YAHWEH**, and things that were hidden from the foundations of the earth; it was hidden, couldn't be explained. Couldn't even be explained until a Witness was born that **YAHWEH** said I will give knowledge to that Witness and he'll bring it forth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And Satan says, on the other hand...

38 Well, here in **Luke 21**, the Savior here in **verses 10 and 11**, the Savior is pointing out things that's going to be. And, of course, they were arguing with the Savior at this time too. And they accused Him. They arrested Him. They crucified Him. And you know where it started? The wagging of the tongue as one of the Apostles said, how great a fire a little word can kindle, or a little tongue can kindle. Anything negative said about the Work, Yahshua said, won't be forgiven. Anything negative.

39 Now you might ought to repent of what you've done, if you're doing it. No matter how smart you think you are and how dumb you think this Okie is, I'm the one that's got your Eternal Life. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] **YAHWEH** is offering it through His House today. And it, the time, is running out for you. You need to repent and you need to start building the House. Building it. Don't run it down, not with one single word. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

40 Well, here the Savior says now and He's talking about our time period in **verse 10**, there. **Luke 21:10. Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against**

**kingdom...** He's talking about wars in **verse 9**, and rebellion. That's what we're seeing in the world today.

41 **Verse 11, Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines...** This is what's coming as **Revelation** shows. It's the next step forward now of this quartet. The Savior is telling you what is the next step in your life, what you can expect.

42 **Verse 11, Luke 21:11, you got it? Great earthquakes...** How would He know that? **...with famines, and pestilences, disease epidemics...** This could strike you. It could strike you. They're airborne. You're breathing them. And if you get the right ones, there's death everywhere today, because we have been in a fix to where we don't care. We don't care what's going on around us. And the whole world is in this attitude today.

43 Some of them were born with it because the drugs that I just mentioned, especially that one that they're giving to women, pregnant women, that the baby comes out with, and has to have a drug withdrawal time period of about sixteen days before they even stop crying because they're in deep pain. Given by the intellectuals that are running everything--the intellectual idiots that are running the world today.

44 Now Yahshua is telling us it's going to be that way. Well, it is that way. How did He know it was that way? Wouldn't you like to be that smart? You can. You can be that smart if you'll just pay attention and start reading this wisdom that **YAHWEH** gives you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Now He says you're going to see, in **verse 11**, the last part, you're going to see **...fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** We're seeing these great signs in heaven. In fact, they were put over the land of **YAHWEH** first. He actually starts showing us this first. Wait till you see what is coming next from the devils and those crying out with nature in their blood that's giving them pain, so much pain that they can't stand to live with it any longer, wanting to commit suicide. Thousands upon thousands, have you read of the thousands of cases of suicide? Get me that article, that information, I want it next week.

46 **Verse 12, But before all these things...** Now you see what He's saying there. Look at it. **Before all these things...** Now Yahshua's gonna show you. He's talking to you, every one of you. He's talking to you. He says before all these things I'm gonna show you what else is going to take

place. And then He shows what they're going to start doing to the Disciples, how they're going to start killing them.

47 And then if you go on down now to **verse 24, verse 24**. Well, let's go, we can't go all of it, can't pass up all of it.

48 In **verse 16**, He says parents are gonna turn against children. Brothers and sisters turn against each other. How would you possibly turn against your parents? Parents. He says parents are going to be against their children, parents against their children.

49 And look at **verse 20** now, **Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies, then know that its desolation is near...** How would you know what He's talking about there? This is the Savior giving you a Message, because this Message is for our day. Although He was speaking to His Disciples, Yahshua is showing you right now something that is going to take place. He's showing you past Prophecy that's fulfilled so you'll know that the other that He hasn't, that hasn't taken place is going to take place.

50 **Verse 20, Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies...** How would you know where to look? What else would you know? If you're as dumb as the world, you would never know. None of the wicked will understand. Why? Because they don't care about Righteousness. They don't care about the Great Wisdom they have passed up. You didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in your Knowledge, then let it be taken from you.

51 Now that's the Prophecy and it's going to come to pass. And **YAHWEH** in the Last Days **YAHWEH** is offering His House Great Wisdom, great understanding. And you can pass it up and you can criticize it because I say 'thee' instead of 'the'; I say 'err' instead of 'air'. I've got some greater than that I'm gonna show you later. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

52 Ok, hold your place now and remember what He says. What does He say there? Look at it again. Read it for yourself. Read it, every one of you. Read it. Read it. **Luke 11:20**. Read it. **Luke 11:20**. Read it. **Now when you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies, then know that its desolation is near...** Did you notice the desolation? Did you notice the armies around Yerusalem? How'd He know this was gonna take place? This was written around 29 A.D. 29 A.D. It didn't take place until about forty years later. 70 C.E. How did He know that? [laughing]

53 Hold your place in **Luke** and go back to **Daniyl**. Now if you knew the **Book of Daniyl**, which

you should, you should be reading this book. You should be reading the Holy Scriptures. You should be listening to the sermons. Hold your place in **Luke**. Go to **Daniyl 11. Daniyl 11**. Now remember Yahshua is talking to you here in **Luke**.

54 **Luke 21:20**. He said, **Now when you see Yerusalem...** This is Jerusalem, Israel. **When you see Yerusalem...** in Israel **...surrounded with armies, then know that its desolation is near...** He is speaking to people that were alive in 29 A.D. This didn't come to pass until about 70 A.D. That's forty years later. The Savior was telling these people an army is going to surround this city. You see how important that is? This is a Prophecy. He's saying the armies are going to surround this city Jerusalem, and that's where you're going to see desolation take place and He says not one stone upon another one will remain here.

55 Hold your place there. And you got **Daniyl** now? Look at **Daniyl 11:31**. Read it. **And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength, and will take away the daily sacrifice, and they will place the Lord of heaven...** This is what He was referring to. When you see these armies compass Jerusalem, circle Jerusalem, then know this desolation--what desolation?

56 Of course--can you hold both places and find what He said in **Mattithyah 24**? Hold both places, don't let it slip and look at **Mattithyah 24:15**. You got it? **Mattithyah 24:15**. The Savior was telling the people here, this also was written around 29 A.D.

57 **Mattithyah 24:15. Therefore, when you see the Lord of heaven...** Or as the *King James Version* said the desolation, the abomination that makes desolate.

58 Now you should know what abomination is. Abomination is eating pork. That's one thing. Abomination is touching unclean animals, unclean bodies. Anything that has a body that is dead, except the clean animals. It's not an abomination to touch clean animals, but it is unclean animals, like dogs, and cats, and pigs. So abomination is something that the so-called Jews brought forth in the time of Samuyl. I've showed you that, how they turned against the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**.

59 The **Book of Romans** is written to those people. **Romans**. Written to the Romans. Same people, same so-called Jews. They spread out to Rome, and they built this army, a roving army, a roman army, or roving army.

60 And He says, **Therefore, when you will see the Lord of heaven; the abomination of**

**desolation...** Or as the *Interpreters Bible Dictionary* says the lord of heaven. ...**spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet...** You get that? Spoken of. You see that? Daniyl the Prophet. You read it? When you see it.

61 And here He's saying now, back in **Luke** again. Hold your place in **Daniyl** and look at **Luke 21:24**. Well **verse 20**, He says, **When you see Yerusalem surrounded with armies, then know that its desolation is near.**

62 What a wonderful Prophecy. What wonderful Wisdom **YAHWEH** has to offer. He can actually, He's the Only Being in the universe Who can actually foretell the future. No man can foretell the future. No woman. No god. None of them even claim that they can.

63 Now over here to **Daniyl**. When you see this prophesied by Daniyl. Back to **Daniyl 11:31** now. **And the army will stand on his part...** Well, you'd have to know who **his** is referring to. His, that's referring to the one that changed the Laws, the Catholic Church who were called elders of Israyl who turned against Samuyl in rebellion. And said, "Well, Samuyl is pronouncing thee the. No he's pronouncing the thee, or err eye, something like that. He must not be too bright." Smartest man on the face of the earth!

64 But the Galileans, the Galileans were saying, we don't want your intellectualism. We want **YAHWEH's** Wisdom. [applause] And **YAHWEH's** Wisdom can tell you when the armies, that the armies, a roving army is going to stand on the part of this character in **Daniyl 7** who changes the Laws--hold your place in **Daniyl 11** and flip back there three pages, two pages to **Daniyl 7** and look at **verse 24. Daniyl 7:24.**

65 This is speaking about a religion, and it's speaking about the fourth empire. The fourth empire that everyone knows is the Roman empire. Every bible scholar on earth knows that. If he's worth his weight in salt, he knows that the fourth beast, the fourth beast was the Roman empire that took over the world. The history proves that. Took over the whole world, and their historians brag about it. And the religious leader that led that army, spoken of there, that you just read, that stands on the part

of this religion, the ten horns out of the kingdom.

66 Let's see, this is **Daniyl 7:24** now. **And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that will arise; and another will rise after them; and he will be different from the first ones...** Well, how is he different? Notice:

67 **Verse 25, And he will speak great words against YAHWEH...** Against **YAHWEH**. Got that? He's going to talk against **YAHWEH**. He may be sitting in the crowd. And they may go home and get on the phone and say, "Did you hear how he pronounced the, I mean thee or err I mean, I mean."

68 **...and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away...** Cause to fall away. Listen to me now, cause to fall away with words. **...the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times...** That word *times* means *Feast Days* or *Sabbath Days*. Why would he want to change the Sabbath Day? Why wouldn't they want to rest, they want to rest one day a week? The week is only seven days. Why would they want to change that? Because that is an Appointment with **YAHWEH** and you get Great Wisdom from **YAHWEH** when you keep that Appointment at His Sabbath Day, on His Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 **...change times; YAHWEH's Feast Days, and Laws; and they will be given into his hand until a time...** Did you get that? Time. Be sure and pay attention to that word time, and times. You got it? Now go back to Yahshua's--no, go back to **Daniyl 11:31** again. Don't forget the word **times**.

70 **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength and take away the daily...** They put sacrifice, but that's the daily study of **YAHWEH's** Laws that was taught by those who stood in Mosheh's seat. **...and they will place the lord of heaven...**

71 Remember what Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 24** when you see the lord of heaven standing here with the armies surrounding Jerusalem know that its destruction is near. It didn't take place for forty years, but it took place. 70 C.E. History shows you that.

---

*What wonderful Wisdom Yahweh has to offer.*

72 Now go back to **Luke** now and the Message that Yahshua is giving you here in this chapter. **Luke 21**, found on page 808 if that will help you any. **Luke 21** and notice **verse 24**.

73 Remember what I told you to remember? The word **times**. I'm gonna read it to you again, **Daniyl 7:25. And he will speak great words against YAHWEH, and will wear out; mentally attack to cause to fall away, the Saints of YAHWEH, and think to change times...** Times. That's the Feast Days of **YAHWEH ...and Laws; and they will be given into his hand...** Until. How long will he be able to do this? **...until a time, and times, and the dividing of time.**

74 Now you've got **Luke** now. **Luke 21:24**. Remember the word **time** and **times** given in **Daniyl**. That's what the Savior told you to look for, when you see these armies compass Jerusalem know that this temple is going to be destroyed. Then He told His Disciples that not one rock would stand upon another one that would not be cast down.

75 Well, He says in **Luke 21:24**, after He's talking about signs in heaven now. But He says all these other things are going to take place first.

76 Look back again to **Luke 21:11. Great earthquakes will be throughout place after place...** This is in the Last Days now.

77 **Verse 9**, He says, **And when you will hear of wars and rebellions, do not be terrified; for these things must come to pass first, but the end is...** Not yet **...not right away.**

78 **Verse 10, Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom...** That's what we're seeing right now--even the people are rising up in their own nations, against their own kingdoms they have created.

79 Then He says in **verse 11, Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines and pestilences...** That is sickness, disease that we're seeing children born with. **... disease epidemics, and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** That's what we're seeing in the heavens now is these great signs from heaven to us.

80 Notice **verse 12, But before all these...** Before all these take place. This will be The End, but before The End comes you're going to see the temple destroyed, He said.

81 Now look over to **verse 24, And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations...** He's talking about the people in Israyl. He's talking about everyone.

82 Because they couldn't get the Laws out of these people, they built a whole new system. And they built this in a way that they could start destroying everyone who would follow **YAHWEH's** Laws or try to follow **YAHWEH's** Laws.

83 That same system has come down to us today. That's the reason we're being persecuted for bringing forth this Message to the world. That's the reason we're suffering persecution. And He said, **YAHWEH** said in prophesying about this persecution in **Isayah 44**, He said the brother Yisrayl, the Witness Yisrayl is going to suffer reproach. But He also said it's going to be bad for the person who brings that about with his tongue. You could lose your Salvation in doing so. Now remember this.

84 And notice **verse 24, And they will fall by the edge of the sword...** They have for many years now. Hitler, Hitler, in trying to destroy this Work that you're sitting in right now, brought forth in this time period great wars starting before, just before I was born, he started this killing, thinking he was going to kill off **YAHWEH's** Witness. 1934.

85 And now notice again. **And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations. Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the...** Put **unbelievers** there. That's what it is. **...until...** You notice the word **until** again. **...until the times...** Times. **...of the unbelievers...** Or heathen **...is fulfilled.**

86 It's given into his hand to destroy the Laws of **YAHWEH** until these times, these three times that he mentions here. That's the Savior telling you again what to look for here. How long is this going to be where they can put down the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the world be filled with idiots? Doing everything that is wrong, everything that is bringing them trouble and yet they want or rather they haven't got sense enough to turn from it. They just continue in the same idiocy.

87 How long will it be before they will gain some knowledge? And **YAHWEH** shows it. And He says I will bring, He told Daniyl, He said, "I'm going to bring forth or increase this knowledge in this time period called the times, times and the dividing of times." Now, if you don't know what that is, you really need to study it out this week; time, times and dividing of times, that Prophecy.

88 **...until the times of the heathen is fulfilled...** Because He's letting it go into their hands.

89 Now, go back to **Daniyl 12**. The times, He's

talking about here, your Savior is telling you how long this idiocy is going to last. When babies are being filled with dope and having to be born, coming out from under dope. Having withdrawals of up to sixteen days of crying and pain from the dope that was given the mother. And then they're saying to the sheriff, "Well, take a test here and prove to us that we're not dealing with a dope addict." That's what they're telling the sheriff to do and he's reluctant to do it. This is what kind of shape that we're facing in the world. Prophesied! Prophesied! And the Savior is telling you here is what it's going to be.

90 ...until the times of the gentiles... Or times of the gentiles, or times of the heathen, the unbelievers. ...is fulfilled.

91 Now look back to **Daniyl 12** and **verse 7**. And remember the Savior says, when you see Daniyl's Prophecy being fulfilled, know this. Well, they surrounded Yerusalem, just like the Savior said, forty years later. They destroyed the temple, moved all the artifacts to Rome by their roving army, and set up a religion there that ruled the world. A Roman empire, which the pope is saying, we need to resurrect the Roman empire. Well, actually it never died, as **Daniyl** said. It's still in operation.

92 Well, in **Daniyl 12** now and **verse 7**, you see this time and times, and the half time. Up until this time. And then he says two others are going to be bringing forth Salvation and the Great Wisdom of **YAHWEH**. Then **YAHWEH** says that person is going to be of quick understanding, quick understanding. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

93 Well, maybe you can see the idiocy now, a little of it, in the intellectualism, in the intellectualism. We have article after article showing it each week. Painters, artists painting it for the people. Football players, football stars dying, leaving notes: "Please help me to understand." Well, of course, the man is dead now. He took his own life. So, we'll resurrect him, of course, and we'll show him what went wrong.

94 Well, what went wrong, **YAHWEH** showed back in **Genesis**, as early as **Genesis 49**. He says all of this is coming down to you in the Last Days. It's all coming from the twelve tribes. Try to remember all I've brought about gentiles and what a false word it is. It's coming to you from

these twelve tribes, and this is what you're going to be suffering in the Last Days. From the lion. Lion. You remember that word? Lion of Judah? From the lion of Judah?

95 Well, of course, if you check out the names like Szilard. It's not Szilurd now, you know. That's a short form. That's a lazy form. Pay attention to what the intellectuals are trying to do to throw you off. Szilard, that's the way it's pronounced. If you pronounced it Szilurd you'd have to use a 'u' in the lard and wipe out the 'a'. But this is what they do. They change the wording to throw people off. And any time they do, there's a reason behind it. Rest assured there's a reason behind it. Szilard. When you see the lard in heaven. Lard in heaven? When you see the lard in heaven and you see it sitting in the holy place. Szilard. Who was Szilard? You remember? Szilard. Leo. Leo Szilard. Where's that word come from, Leo? It means lion. Where does that word lion come from--the lion of Judah. Comes straight down to you today.

96 And they say, "Oh, no I'm a German." Well, their intellectualism flew right out the window. They don't even know what a German is. Half of the people, I'd say ninety-nine percent of the people that pronounce that word don't know what it means. They probably don't know what Italy means, or France or German or Roman. They probably don't know those words either or what they mean.

97 Well, how could they? They don't even know that the temple was destroyed. What was the temple? "I don't know." They don't know that the artifacts were carried to Rome. They think somebody hid them under a hill somewhere. Somebody else came along and found them and hid them somewhere else. And then they had an earthquake and it--they have so many tales. Well, what about Rome, how'd it start? A she-wolf, a she-wolf, she found two twins out there and raised them and one of them killed the other one. [laughing] Mythology is full of it. Well, that's Satan's way. The whole world today is being led by the same mythology, mythology, the same intellectual idiots. Idiocy that come forth from Nimrod.

98 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty

## The Times Spoken Of In Luke 21:24 Is Being Fulfilled In The Work Of The White Buffalo

05/12/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you. You need to get this in your mind and remember, because we're going into some really serious times here.

2 What we're seeing on the one hand is the hatred for the Work of **YAHWEH**, as has always been, of course. The very thing that would help the world, they're fighting against it. But we're seeing Satan that's building up her schemes now to destroy man, earth and the heavens that govern the earth. The heavens that were made for the earth, that part of the heavens she wants to destroy and you're going to see it almost done.

3 **YAHWEH** shows that in order to teach mankind this lesson, He's going to allow four-fifths of the earth's population to be wiped out. Now we have news articles coming out at this time (here it is) that are showing their plans. What they want to do is to reduce the earth, they can't--reduce the population of the earth. They're condemning nationalism, which they say is taught by parents and then they're trying to correct this in the schools of higher learning. They're trying to outlaw independence. And that includes now even raising a garden in your backyard or front yard. And there're some states now where people have been arrested for planting a garden on their own property in front

of their house or behind their house. And this is getting more and more serious. They want to stop this. They want to control the food and control the people as Henry Kissenger said.

4 I want to read you a couple of statements here out of a group of this. Henry Kissenger is quoted in this article, too, with his remarks about controlling the food. *The Georgia Guidestones, a massive granite edifice planted in the Georgia countryside, contains a list of ten new commandments for Earth's citizens. The first commandment, and the one which concerns this article, simply states; "Maintain humanity under 500,000,000 in perpetual balance with nature."*...

5 Now, to you politicians that still have a little brain to think with, I'd like for you to go back in history and look up the time when there was five hundred million people, and you will see that they were having the same problems then as they're having now, but without weapons of mass destruction. It's always been there, and there's a reason for it. They've rejected the Laws of Peace. They've rejected **YAHWEH** Who gives the Great Wisdom to mankind. They've rejected it. They've rejected that Wisdom. And as a result, **YAHWEH** turned them over to their own reprobate minds and says, "I'm not going to touch them from here on. Everything they imagine is going to be given to them to prove to them that My Way is right and your way is wrong."



6 *Ted Turner...* You've heard that name a lot. He makes the radical statement that, "A total world population of 250-300 million people, a 95 percent decline from present levels, would be ideal,"...

7 *Margaret Sanger (founder of Planned Parenthood ...* I know you've heard of Planned Parenthood. One of our bitter enemies of The House of **YAHWEH**, or she thinks--she thinks she is right now.

8 *...(founder of Planned Parenthood, funded by the Rockefellers)...* Now if you get this. Rockefellers, of course, own Rome. They also have their regime set up in Israel. Hopefully by the time of the Feast, Pentecost, we will get to that part of this sermon. But Israel is one of the regimes of the Rockefellers who own Rome. And of course, they also own the Catholic Vatican, and they tell the Vatican what to do and what to say.

9 *...(founder of Planned Parenthood, funded by the Rockefellers) said in her proposed "The American Baby Code", intended to become law... Intended to become law. ... "The most merciful thing that a family does to one of its infant members is to kill it." ... Well, I won't read, won't read anymore of that one. [crying]*

10 Now, I've almost got bogged down on this one thing. But it's very important that you understand this **times** and what we're dealing with. We're dealing with Satan on the one hand, as is shown in **Isayah 14**, wanting to destroy the heavens and the earth. Yahshua said in **Mattithyah 5** if she can do this, then **YAHWEH's** Laws won't be established in the heavens, if she can destroy the earth and the heavens that govern it. Unless heaven and earth, speaking of the heavens that govern the earth. In the beginning **YAHWEH** created the earth and the heavens that govern the earth. The sun and the moon and so forth is part of that governing the earth for mankind, for mankind. It means for the purpose of building a **YAHWEH** Family from mankind, the sons of men, sons of men. That's His Plan, to build that Family. Satan is trying to stop this. There are two ruling powers.

11 Mankind only makes plans that are inspired in his feeble mind. It's so sick, but it's so obvious once you see the Scriptures that predict what is going on, and then you see mankind's actions and what it's coming to today. Mankind, right now, their minds are so confused that they can't make a rightful decision. It starts, of course, with probably eating pork. And there're more and more articles now, scientific articles, coming out on pork. And I need to say something about that, I guess, before I go any further here. But here is some scientific

evidence that pork may have killed Mozart. Yes. And they show the evidence.

12 *Some religious groups avoid eating all pig products. Do they know something that's not obvious the rest of the world? Maybe and maybe not, but their avoidance of pork, bacon and other meats from pigs is sound advice in the face of a growing base of medical research...*

13 *It has even been suggested in a BBC news... British Broadcasting Company News. ... medical report, that Mozart died from a disease contracted through eating pork: "The world famous Austrian composer, who died in 1791, showed the symptoms of a disease caused by eating badly-cooked pork infected by a worm, an American doctor has said. Mozart's symptoms, including a fever, rash, limb pain and swelling, match those brought on by trichinosis, according to Dr Jan V Hirschmann of Seattle's Puget Sound Veterans Affairs Medical Center."...*

14 *...Dr. Joseph Mercola writes, "Granted, the occasional consumption of pork might be fine, but it's a risk, and the more you consume it the more likely it is that you will acquire some type of infection, because ...the antibiotic-resistant bacteria Staphylococcus aureus (MRSA) is NOT your only potential health hazard." Here are some key disease-related notes that Dr. Mercola relates to the eating of swine products:*

15 *...According to a 2006 study, published in the American Journal of Clinical Nutrition, eating bacon five or more times a week was linked to increasing your risk of bladder cancer by 59 percent...*

16 The little worm doesn't kill you. He sets your stomach up, because he bores holes in your stomach wall, and of course, he urinates and has bowel movements on the way. And this, of course, joined with the STD's that are in people's bodies now that come from animals and human beings and monkeys and everything else now. Dogs, you name it. They're in your body and, of course, this gives them a habitat, an open door to get into these places in your intestinal walls, enter into your bloodstream, and even go to your brain. I'm building up to something here.

17 *...Eating undercooked pork causes trichinosis.*

18 *...pre-cooked canned hams provides an ideal growth medium for the Staphylococcus aureus bacteria...* Now, now, this has been pressure-cooked. But it's hard to kill these eggs. It kills the worms. You can eat, you know, they'll be full of worms, and the worms taste just like the ham so you don't know; you

never know that they're there. But then the eggs hatch out in your stomach. It's shown that even microwaves and heating your oven up way past what they say will still yet allow the eggs to remain alive and then, of course, you consume them and they go to work in your stomach.

19 ...*"Swine mystery disease," "blue abortion," and "swine infertility," is a disease now called "Porcine Reproductive and Respiratory Syndrome" (PRRS), and may afflict about 75 percent of American pig herds...* They think they're cleaning the pig? Jesus really did a fantastic job of cleaning the pig, didn't he? [laughing] If he does all things as well as he did that and Mary, of course, backing him.

20 And somebody said that I was coming down too hard on the Virgin Mary. Try to pay attention to me, the Mary that they are worshiping today is not the Mary that is dead, that was the mother of Yahshua. The Mary they are worshiping today is the same one they worshiped in **Yeremyah**, or *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*, *Jeremiah 44*. Jeremiah condemned this queen of heaven. That's the Mary they're worshiping and have ever since, even in the days of Samuyl they worshiped her there too, celebrating christmas, and easter and so forth. Yes, in those early days.

21 I don't condemn Mary or Miriam the mother of Yahshua. She was a fine outstanding person, very Holy, and she will be in the Kingdom. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The one that I'm condemning, that the Scripture condemns, is the queen of heaven, who is the lord of heaven, the lord, the lard of heaven.

22 ...*Discovered in 1999, the Nipah virus has caused disease in both animals and humans, through contact with infected animals. In humans, the virus can lead to deadly encephalitis (an acute inflammation of your brain)...* The brain. And that was the part that I wanted to get to there. Let me read one more.

23 ...*According to the Mayo Clinic and an article in the Journal of Clinical Biology, pork may be the reservoir responsible for sporadic, locally acquired cases of acute hepatitis reported in regions with relatively mild climates as HEV has been found to transmit between swine and humans.*

24 ...*In 1998, the journal Emerging Infectious Diseases reported that a new virus infecting pigs was able to jump to humans. The menangle virus was discovered in August 1997...* Now remember this. Knowledge is being increased, right? They didn't know this before these powerful microscopes that they have. They didn't know it, because they

didn't want to retain **YAHWEH** in their Knowledge.

25 That's the reason they didn't know it. It seems like when I start talking to people I'm always surprised that, you know, they're surprised at the Knowledge until they find out where I got it. I'm always surprised that they've never read their bible. [laughing]

26 ...*In 1998, the journal Emerging Infectious...* I read that.

27 What we're seeing right now, I've got to find you one more article here, because it really kind of ties things in with what goes on in the Catholic church today. I wanted to read it to you, but I'll quote it to you because you hear me calling lord lard. And of course, I know most people don't know it and they think well I'm an Okie and I can't talk plain.

28 But, it started with the word lourd, I believe. And of course, it's a Middle English word it's actually lard, l-a-r-d. From lard comes the word lord. From the word lard comes the word lord. The *Oxford Dictionary*. I didn't know it was in the *Oxford Dictionary*. But the word **lard** is an absolute form of the word **lord**. *Oxford Dictionary*, Volume One, page 72. (Thank you David.) From the word l-a-r-d comes the word l-o-r-d. Yes. I'm the one that's right! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

29 Now let me put something else together for you. And maybe you can start thinking about it. Because one of the things that they insisted on people doing when they caught them trying to live by the Scriptures in the days of the early crusades that we read about, starting with the Galileans, trying to kill them off--the Apostle Shaul was one of them, because they would not live by the traditions of the Catholic church, which was being called Pharisees, at that time, which they claim were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They were not keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Your Scriptures say it over and over. You got the Laws delivered unto you, you never would keep it. You're like a bunch of pigs turning back to their own vomit. Now that is more so than not, I believe.

30 The brain, we know that the pig gets in the brain, pig meat, trichinosis. Now, what all does it carry to the brain? We know that it carries confusion because the Scripture shows us that in **Leviticus 11** and **chapter 18**. It shows that the things that we do, eating pork is one of them, the trichinosis we get from it, and then the man with man, man with beast, woman with beast, and so forth. This comes into the body and with the mixture goes into the brain.

31 Now if they caught people that had a

menorah or had a manuscript, any manuscript, no matter how small or how large, in their house, or if they rested on the Seventh Day of the week, that was a death penalty, of course, and they would arrest that family. The family, they'd take them to a place like Babylon or Rome, depending on where they wanted to use those people. They didn't just arrest them to kill them. They were put to work as slaves. They'd put them in arenas for entertainment and so forth. Now of course, this is still going on today, but in a different, a "civilized" form. But then, they'd take captive these people who were living by **YAHWEH's** Laws and the Scripture says they preferred to die rather than to give in to the uncleanness that they didn't want to get into.

32 One of the things that the family could be released for, they would be set free and put to work as citizens of the state of Rome or, or Babylon, is if they would eat pork. Well, of course, they refused to do so. Some of them were sawed asunder, it said. Some put on the stretching machines. They found all kinds of ways of entertainment for their people so this message would get out what occurs to **YAHWEH's** People if they get caught. So, this is how they turned the people from keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws, how they hid the Name, took it out of the Holy Scriptures, and changed the Laws, as they were prophesied to do.

33 Now I'm told, I've never been to a Catholic church, except to sell them a bible. I visited some back when Jacob and I were selling bibles, the *Hertell Blue-Ribbon Bible*. We also had a Catholic bible that was endorsed by the pope that we kept in the trunk of the car and when they said I'm Catholic, I said I got just the book for you. So I would go get the Catholic bible and sell that to them.

34 But I'm told that this little wafer that they put on the tongue, I'm told that they insist that

you take that. And I've often wondered why. Now, we read a lot today. We read a lot today. I don't want to take the time to do it right now. But we read a lot today about dead bodies being put into certain vitamins and mineral products--don't trust anybody. You better check things out. The House of **YAHWEH** does. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] But they're putting it in all sorts of things. And I'm wondering, what I've wondered for a long time about this thing, is why they want you to eat that wafer. And they say, they tell you it's just a pure wheat wafer. I'm wondering if it's lard, if you're actually eating the lord, literally. Literally. And since they want to, since they're homosexuals and since this is something that they've pushed for years and years and years and teach it, I'm wondering if that might be the lord they're actually eating.

35 Now I don't have any proof of this. But if someone does, I would like to have it. If someone who's left the Catholic church and worked in their bakery would like to give us the ingredients, I would sure like to advertise it to the people. Because it stands to reason, as much as they want you to eat lard. And the word lord came from the word lard. And they insisted on people, if they set them free, of making their diet consist of lard. It kind of adds up.

36 Anyway, we're fighting, we're going into a time now, we've come to the times, the times. And this is what I've harped on for quite a while now. And I keep having to go back to it. If you'll turn over to **Luke**, because this is where the Savior talks about it. **Luke 21**. And please get this. Remember what you read here because He's telling you of our time, our time period. Our time. Well, that time we were, you and I, all of you and myself were brought here to The House of **YAHWEH** for this; for a time period, for a time period, to fulfill a Prophecy that



**You're going to have to change the character of the people in order to change the troubles that we're having today, the problems we're having to deal with.**

the Prophets spoke about for a time, for this time. You've got the time, the times, and the divided time. And we were brought here to the House for this purpose.

37 Now we've come down to the point to where Satan has some really big weapons to use against mankind. She's not gonna pull the trigger. She inspires man to do this. And if you think about some of the crazy things that man is doing, that's on the news daily, you can see that their minds are being led in a direction totally contrary to what **YAHWEH** teaches. Everything they do and say is totally contrary to what **YAHWEH** teaches.

38 And to think that we could reduce the population and then they could control it after that. Control it. See they still bring their thoughts in of wanting to control. Well, how do they want to control? By force, Yahshua said. By force, by their roman army, their roving army. You think they wouldn't start another one? You think they wouldn't start trying to build another weapon to control, to take over and control, to fulfill their lust? Well, you can't change it just by reducing the population. You're going to have to change the character of the people in order to change the troubles that we're having today, the problems we're having to deal with.

39 Yahshua said here in, **Luke 21:8. Then He said: Be on guard that you are not deceived...** Deception has always been the number one tool that Satan uses to get you out of keeping your Appointments with **YAHWEH**. That's what she uses. If she can do that then you're not set apart by **YAHWEH** to do His Holy Work in the future. Pull you out. Keep you from keeping that Appointment.

40 What does He do at that Appointment? He blesses you. He blesses you by teaching you, teaching and guiding you to help you understand what sin will bring and what His Laws of Righteousness will bring. The difference. And it takes a long time, brethren. I don't think it's ever ending. I don't think we'll ever stop keeping **YAHWEH**'s Appointments and learning from Him. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

41 **Verse 9, And when you will hear of wars and rebellions...** Rebellions. Now I've got an article that says the United States is preparing for big time rebellion. If you'll check history so was Caesar. He was preparing for the same thing. And if you want to go back further even than that, go to **chapters 10 and 11 of Genesis** and you'll find out that they were preparing for rebellions. Building a huge tower where they could control by force, and make the people do what they wanted the people to do.

42 **Verse 10, Then He said to them nation will rise against nation...** Did you get that there? The wars and rebellion.

43 Rebellion in **verse 9**. There will be rebellions. **And when you will hear of wars and rebellions, do not be terrified...** Now this is something that is going to be terrifying. Terrifying. Rebellions. But don't you get scared and run out into the world to where you don't have **YAHWEH**'s Protection.

44 **YAHWEH** has promised, and you're going to see this, if I can get all of this in one lump sum, **YAHWEH** shows us His Protection and it's gonna be greater than what Mosheh went through in Egypt and the coming out of Egypt and the armies, the huge armies they had to deal with. It's going to be much greater than that in these Last Days, because Satan's number one goal is to kill the White Buffalo. And as stupid as she is, she thought she did it, because her mind has been on the lard too. In actual fact, **YAHWEH** shows that she's killing herself. And He's even predicted the time of her death at the rate she's going right now.

45 Well, He says in **verse 10, Then He said to them: Nation will rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom.**

46 **Verse 11, Great earthquakes will be throughout place to place, with famines...** That's a lack of food. They are trying right now to bring food under such strict control. They want to knock out all independent farmers. They don't want people to raise food for themselves.

47 These are some of the sick minds that are coming forth here. And there're a lot of independent people that go out, buy land, and become independent of food--where they could actually live when the food supply goes down and they know that it's going down. So does the government. Because they know that there're plans that come from Rome.

48 Now all of this comes from Rome. I've got articles right here. I don't have time to read them, but it actually shows it's headquartered in Rome. And the pope is the one that's giving the guidelines, guiding the kings of the nations, the leaders of the nations to do this.

49 People like Henry Kissenger, you would think that man was smarter. Now, of course, you'd think a lot of the politicians are, you know. They put on shows. But then you see, you see when their competition comes out they're on drugs. They're bullies. They're rapists, you know. I mean the things that they do, they just got sick minds, terribly sick minds right now.

50 But you'll see these famines and these disease epidemics. They're calling now AIDS one of the great epidemics, one of the greatest epidemics now. I think it was thirty million people dead now from it, from AIDS, and so many hundred thousand every year. Millions have it in the United States. We had a man on trial the other day where he had given AIDS to some woman, she turned him in. I don't know what the man got for it, or whether he's been tried or not, but now they're filing charges against the people who have AIDS, for going out and being active in life. And they're gonna put them behind bars.

51 That'll help. It always has. That solves the problem right there. Either that or shoot them, that'll help them. [laughing] It's a crazy mixed up world! Never solved a problem, but that's the ideal solution for the world. The only solution. There is a way to peace out there, you know, if we could just get the politicians to understanding this, get Rome to understanding it. But there's no way they're going to repent **YAHWEH** says.

52 But, what is going to come out of this is two billion people **YAHWEH** is gonna keep alive. He's going to protect that two billion people from Satan's determination to kill them. Satan is using mankind and as Yahshua said, what your teacher tells you to do you're going to do it, and that's what they're doing. Well, what our teacher tells us to do we're going to do it and He's going to protect us while we do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

53 **...and there will be fearful sights and great signs from heaven...** Fearful sights. Now there's another place where the Apostle said men's hearts are going to fail them for looking at these fearful sights that are coming. (Is everybody listening? Woohoo!) It's going to get so bad that people are going to get so scared they're going to have heart attacks. It's going to kill them from looking at these fearful signs that are coming. And they're right here close to us right now.

54 **Luke 21:12. But before all of these...** Now, before all of these. Then go on down to **verse 24**, where you see that He specifies this as the time for the heathen, the confused minds. There's a time set aside for them and He shows it here.

55 In **verse 24**, He said, **And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives into all nations. Then Yerusalem will be trampled down by the unbelievers, until...** Until.

56 Well, we see Jerusalem. It was a regime of Rome and of Babylon in the days of Yahshua. And

start getting that in your mind because you'll see what I'm talking about is the same set up from Babylon that has been dished down to us today, and the regimes are what they cannot control. And when, back in the days of the Apostle Shaul when a regime got out of control they'd simply send the roman army and wipe them out. And that's what took place in Jerusalem itself. And the Savior was talking about it right here, and they sent the roman army to get rid of it. That is, the Pharisees said, we can't handle this, it's getting out of hand so we'll wipe it out and we're going to move to Rome, which they did.

57 If you don't believe that, look up Titus. Titus carried all the artifacts to Rome. You never heard the words Pharisee, Sadducee, or Essene again after that. It's not in history after that. They went on and ruled the world as the Scripture said they would.

58 But here he said this is the time given to the gentiles. They call it gentiles. We translated it gentiles. It should be **unbelievers**, as is shown in **Hebrews 4**. They did not believe. That's the reason they wouldn't keep an Appointment with **YAHWEH**, His Sabbath Appointments with **YAHWEH**, because they did not believe. And **YAHWEH** said, let's turn over to **Genesis**. (I know I've got this written down somewhere and I think it's **Genesis 11**. I think. I've added so many notes to this card I can't read all the notes now. Wrote notes on top of notes!)

59 In **Genesis 10**, we see here the schools of higher learning. I was just reading an article where, where they say that nationalism is actually taught in the homes by people who apparently read their Holy Scriptures. Now the schools of higher learning are trying to deal with this, but they're saying even with education, the minds are still perverted. You know, they can't bring them out of this nationalism. And what they're wanting them to think is not nationalism, but internationalism. They want to be ruled by a one-world government.

60 Now, of course, this is the pope's idea of resurrecting the roman empire. Well, I hate to, I hate to bust his burble, burst his burble but that's just not going to happen! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] There will never be another world-ruling kingdom. They're trying, but it won't succeed.

61 Satan is using their thoughts and their lusts to do so to destroy man, and the earth, and the heavens that govern the earth. She's using them

for this purpose. That's the reason she's having them build more bombs than they actually need to destroy the earth. But she wants to get the heavens too. And they got means to send them there. And of course, there's going to be chaos, you know. The way that the heavens work, if you have ever studied astrology or astronomy, both of them show the same thing in that the heavens work like a clock. And when one planet or anything gets out of line, or a star, or anything gets out of where it's supposed to be, then others are sent to get that star and take it under control, because if they didn't it would start a chain reaction that would actually start destroying all the planets, all the stars.

62 Well, from that now she expects or hopes, her hopes is with the nuclear bombs, and what you can see in Prophecy about the heavens, the trouble in the heavens that's going to take place and actually stars fall from heaven. She's going to use the nuclear devices of mankind because she can't do it herself. She can only inspire mankind to do it. **YAHWEH** only inspires His People to do His actions and bring forth His Work. Satan inspires her people and her hopes are to destroy, use nuclear bombs to destroy that part of the heavens, which is a long ways out from the rest of the universe. And she thinks, of course, it would get out of hand and the rest of the universe would be eventually affected, too, by this very thing. And it's something that, once it got out of hand, once, if **YAHWEH** allowed it to, then it would eventually destroy everything in the heavens.

63 Well back to this now. We see Nimrod--he fathered this school of higher learning. And then in **Genesis 11:6**, I think. Yes, **verse 6**. Now, they built the tower, they built the higher education, which has never been taken away from them. But **YAHWEH** scattered them in order to slow this thing down. He scattered them by changing their language, and kept them separated for quite a time.

64 And then **verse 6** shows, the last part, He says, **...After this, nothing that they purpose to do will be withheld from them...** Now these are the unbelievers, the rebellious, the rebellious of the people. Nothing is going to be withheld from them now.

65 Now this is talking about what the Savior was talking about in **Luke**. If you'll go back there, **Luke** again. Nothing is going to be withheld from them, and the Savior says this is what it's coming to. The gentiles, or the unbelievers, they translated it gentiles like there's somebody called Jews and

there's somebody called gentiles. Well, this is very deceptive, of course. There're believers and there're unbelievers and they all came from the same bloodline. And all of them came from the same people. All of them came from Adam and Eve, in fact.

66 But here in **Luke 21**, He shows them what their end is going to be. And the wars, the famines, that's in **verse 11**, great earthquakes, nation against nation, kingdom against kingdom.

67 And then **verse 24**, he shows what will take place in Jerusalem. **Then Yerusalem will be trampled down...** By this group of people, these unbelievers. The House is not going to be there. It's going to be somewhere else. And He says, until. **...trampled down by the unbelievers until the times...** The times. Notice, its plural. **...of the unbelievers...** The heathen. **...are fulfilled.**

68 (Now, where do I want to go?) Keep that in mind, go to **Daniyl 12**. The times. Here's where you're showed the times. And then the Savior said when you see this lord or lard of heaven spoken of by Daniyl the Prophet then head for The House of **YAHWEH** immediately.

69 Well, here in **Daniyl 12**, found on page 684. **Daniyl 12**. We see, **verse 4**, that the books were sealed. So the knowledge of this Prophecy, the knowledge of all these Prophecies were sealed up. There were no more after Yahshua and His Disciples were wiped out. And the next part of it then, Daniyl had already told about the Savior, and His coming. The seventy weeks of years. If you don't know about that Prophecy get it and read it. It's very important. **YAHWEH** shows you in a nutshell, ten words or less or, you know, almost that rate, what is going to take place with the tribes. Talking about **Genesis 49**.

70 But here now Daniyl, after the books were sealed. **Verse 5, Then I, Daniyl, looked; and behold, there stood two others...** Two others. And then He says to one of them, they're teaching, on a future day teaching.

71 **Verse 6. And said to the man clothed in linen, who on that future day is teaching...** Then He says **...How long will it be to the end of these wonders?...** So he's asking these two people. Then this one of them clothed in linen tells him.

72 Look at **verse 7, ...it will be for a time, times...** And that's the word the Savior used. **...and a half...** Time **...when YAHWEH will have accomplished pouring out His Power...** Now, the Power--this word here is Authority. And it goes back

to **Genesis 1:26**, the Power that He is going to give His people. The Power promised. That means He'll have His Kingdom formed at this time, in this time period.

73 Now, that goes with a lot of other Scriptures. Remember in the days of these kings, the kings, the unbelievers, **YAHWEH** is setting up a Kingdom. And in this time period known as the time, the times and the divided time, which we're in right now. We're in the divided time right now. And we're going to see the worst part of it. **...pouring out His Power...** In that time period. He will have finished or **...accomplished pouring out His Power through His Holy People...** On His Holy People.

74 In fact, the *Hebrew Lexicon of the Old Testament* says it's on or into His Holy People, those Holy. Holy is keeping the Sabbath with **YAHWEH**. That's what makes you Holy. That's right. **...all these things will be finished...** Accomplished.

75 Now, if you remember also, if you go back to **Revelation 10**. Hold your place there in **Daniyl 12**, you can pick it up just like I'm doing right here. You can pick it up like that and turn the pages with your thumb and go over to **Revelation 10**. He's pouring out, see, He's pouring out, in that time, times, and half a time, or divided times, He will finish pouring out this Authority, this Power that you're going to achieve. Remember **Yahyl**, too. He shows part of this, too, in this time period.

76 Well, here in **Revelation 10:7** now, you see, **But in the days of the voice of the Seventh Malak, when he will begin to sound, the Great Secret of YAHWEH would be finished...** Great secret. The secret is who is going to be written in the Lamb's Book of Life, who's going to receive this Power. They're all waiting for the manifestations of the sons of men. Remember those Scriptures. So that's the times that He is speaking of now.

77 Let's see. **Daniyl 12**. Oh, oh, Daniyl. Let that **Daniyl 12** go. And you're in **Revelation 10**. Look on over to **chapter 12** now. **Chapter 12**.

78 Now, we see a woman that brings forth The House of **YAHWEH**. We see, of course, here The House of **YAHWEH** that brings forth the Savior, in this chapter. That's the first part of it. Now I've read or I've covered that thoroughly. I've covered this other, too, but I want you to get it in your mind along with this **times** here, because the Prophets from the beginning spoke of this time. And when He said in **Genesis 1:26** that I'm going to make man in My Image and My Likeness and

then I'm going to give them Authority, well, He had a set time to do so. And the Prophets spoke of that set time and Yahshua spoke of it. The set time and only **YAHWEH** knows when it is that He will have done it. But **Daniyl** shows it's in this time period that we're in that's divided. Nuclear war starts then it's held back. So the time, that last time is stopped, and it won't start again until the first bomb is dropped.

79 But look now to **Revelation 12:6**. And He says, **And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she has a place prepared by YAHWEH, that they should feed...** They should feed. **...her there a thousand two hundred and sixty days...** A thousand two hundred and sixty days.

80 Now if you look on over to **verse 13**. We know that Satan is cast down now, the one that deceives the world. So we know from that that the world, the whole world was deceived for a time period.

81 And then you go down to **verse 13**, and this is speaking of the woman. The woman is The House of **YAHWEH** that brings forth a woman. And I covered this in detail back in 1999, and I know it will soon be in a *Book of Yisrayl*. But this is speaking of The House of **YAHWEH**, the same one it's talking about over here at the first part of the chapter, The House of **YAHWEH** who brings forth Miriam to whom her and Yahseph is born the Savior, Yahshua Messiah. They killed Him. Then Satan then, finally, in her attempts to bring forth or kill mankind, she makes war; and there's no use for her in heaven anymore, **YAHWEH** says. She has no purpose in the heavens, so she is taken to earth then where she works with the ones she is leading, as Yahshua showed. Then this woman that **YAHWEH** established, which was The House of **YAHWEH**, was destroyed. But from that woman's Work comes forth a woman, a woman that brings forth a Man.

82 Look at **verse 13**, **And when the dragon saw that she was cast into the earth, she persecuted the woman which brought forth the Man.**

83 **Verse 14**, **And to the woman were given two wings...** Now, this was given in advance. Authority was set that this woman be taken to a certain place. Now it's translated **where she is nourished**, but that word **nourished** means *to teach*, meaning, *to teach, to train, to educate*. So this woman is prepared by the first Work of The House of **YAHWEH**. And this is still in this mind, the character, and so forth

for a woman, a woman to be taken to a wilderness, the wilderness of Oklahoma, in fact--that we're advertising now. And many Prophecies have come forth now.

84 If you could imagine The House of **YAHWEH** that **YAHWEH** had in Galilee, and these people fleeing. Now, they're not The House of **YAHWEH**, but they're the results of The House of **YAHWEH**, and they fled out into different places. And none of them went all to the same place, I mean there were thousands went in all directions trying to escape death, trying to find a safe place where they can raise their families. And many just set up communities. Many set up kingdoms. They set up their own regimes. But the Catholic church would send their armies, when they found out where they were, and they would give them a chance to join them and start paying their taxes or they would take them captive to Rome or Babylon and reestablish them or kill them, one of the two. This was always the situation, in every case. It was the standard rule. These were the rules that the Apostle Shaul was following when he was a Pharisee and also a Roman soldier.

85 Well, here now, the results of that House of **YAHWEH** established in Galilee is what you see leading down, where **YAHWEH** says out of that is going to come a woman that will bring forth a man and educate that man, train and educate that man. For what? For the time, and the times, and the divided times. So here you have a Prophecy of a woman that would have two children, Jacob and Bill or J.G. and Bill, quite, quite a hidden thing right there in the names. But a miracle would be performed in naming one, a miracle that was talked about up until the people all died. And there're witnesses here that heard my brother's wife, Louetta, Jacob's wife, they were with her when she visited here at The House of **YAHWEH** and spent the afternoon with her talking. And that was one of the things that she talked about was my brother, a one year old boy naming me Buffalo Bill Hawkins. Buffalo. Buffalo, the White Buffalo. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 Well, now people who were of that House of **YAHWEH**, and they got this knowledge and they got these Scriptures. They, you saw one of them talking today, this has come down to him. And you saw how he was talking that this animal was not what they were looking for anyway. But what they were looking for was a white man that would bring

together all these colors. So what do we have here today? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

87 So she trains, educates and trains her family. And this was set, this was planned before the earth was that this woman do this. And I went into details before. I'm hoping that everyone remembers. But I went into details on this before showing this for this time period; time, times and dividing of time. And that's exactly the one that **Daniyl** was speaking of. And that's the one that the Savior was speaking of.

88 Go back to **Luke** again, **Luke 21**. And notice this is going to end the time of the gentiles or the time of the unbelievers. This will end it.

89 **Luke 21:24**, the last part. **...trampled down by the unbelievers, until the times of the unbelievers are fulfilled...** And when the Seventh Malak or the White Buffalo, whatever you want to call it, speaks then will be finished these Great Secrets from **YAHWEH** that He had in His Plan before the world was ever created that you're sitting on right now.

90 It'll be a wonderful day when the quartet gains this knowledge, but they are going to gain it. They will. They will see eventually that the plans of the Catholic church are only going to bring more confusion than they're bringing now. The times will get worse, much worse right now. And **YAHWEH** Himself is going to save the world, the earth and the heavens. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

91 But what He's going to do, He's going to show, He's going to let it come almost to an end before He gives us our Power. And **YAHWEH**, through His House, who's going to have Authority to stop it, command everything to be brought back into place, command the microorganisms that control the atmosphere, command the wind, command the sun and the explosions of the sun. You'll have that power. It's all going to be given to this group of people who **YAHWEH** is putting together. And this is one of the Great Secrets of **YAHWEH**, and the manifestations to the heavens is that when they see you start putting together what Satan has destroyed in this last part, this last time period, and she's going to, when it's revealed that you are putting all of this back together, they, that's the revealing of who it was that got the Power, the Sons of **YAHWEH**. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

92 I love you brothers and sisters. May **YAHWEH** bless you.

---

# Chapter Twenty-One

## YAHWEH's Kingdom Requires Total Obedience. Do you not know that to whom you yield yourselves as servants to obey, his servants you are whom you obey—whether of sin, *which leads to death*, or of obedience, *which leads to Righteousness?*—Romans 6:16

05/19/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! You may be seated. Hey, wait a minute, wait a minute, wait a minute. One more time! One more time! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] There we go! Praise YAHWEH! Beautiful! Beautiful! You may be seated. We're gonna have to learn that Indian stomp dance. They said that's what I do up here when I'm waiting to speak. [laughing] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 (Let's see) is that what I want? Oh yeah. If you want to write this down, if you want write this down, White - w-h-i-t-e, Buffalo - b-u-f-f-a-l-o Prophecy, Prophecy dot com. (whitebuffaloprophecy.com) That's ours! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] That's our domain. We bought it.

3 Now, now, the gossip is spreading through this, so if you want to become a part of it, you computer buffs, well go on that, go on there, and

people are watching it, and tell them you want to be a part of this, and they'll get you hooked up. Beautiful! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

4 I don't want to get your minds on it totally, but I see **Revelation 7** there starting to be fulfilled. And YAHWEH talks about that being a short work and talks about the tribes coming. I've often wondered where in the world are they gonna come from, and now, you know, I'm getting a glimpse of it. Beautiful, isn't it? [Praise YAHWEH, applause].

5 You think about it, the unbelievers, they want to do away with the Name and the Laws, the Laws of Peace--it's a nation of war, nations of war. And all the unbelievers want to do away with YAHWEH's Name and YAHWEH's Laws of Peace. That's what YAHWEH's Laws are, they're Laws of Peace.

6 Now, hidden in Oklahoma, in America, these guys, their forefathers, they didn't know this, but their forefathers, our forefathers, they fled for



their lives from people who hated **YAHWEH**'s Name and His Laws. And here they are living in America, sheltered here using the Name. They didn't even, didn't even know, you know, what a precious jewel this was, and now we're here to tell them. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 And **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** has opened a new door here. He's opened some others here. I don't want to tell you about this because Satan would probably get her foot in if I did. But there are some more doors being opened in the municipal fields of the world with judges and lawyers and so forth. Wouldn't that be a blessing if we could get this thing turned around before it's blown apart? [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 I'm excited to come to this Feast of Weeks. Yeah, it's beautiful. [Praise, applause] The Feast of Weeks, it concluded and may also conclude, this Feast of Weeks, may also conclude the harvest of the latter grains. Now you think about that, because this is Scripture. But we've got an early, a first harvest; then we got a latter harvest that comes in the last part of it. And they all come together at the Feast of Week and are offered to **YAHWEH**, both the firstfruits and the last. You see, you see, it's getting more beautiful all the time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Which concludes, concluded and maybe conclude the harvest of the latter grains and the day of the firstfruits; because the first, the first loads made from the new grain were then offered to **YAHWEH** on the altar. Now this is the altar, not of death, sin and death, that one's gonna be done away with. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

9 If you go to **Daniyl 12** again. Yeah, go to **Daniyl 12** and we see here it shows our time period, and it shows the knowledge and wisdom sealed up, of course, and man is held in darkness, so to speak, for about two thousand years. Now during that time period, before America was discovered, **YAHWEH** led all these people to America. And history knows that when Columbus came, you know, it wasn't, that wasn't the time of discovery. People were here. Families and tribes living here at that time that they wiped them out by the millions, like they did the buffalo. It's strange the buffalo would be here in such great numbers. You know, they killed millions of them, too, down to the fact that there were no longer any free ranging buffalos left.

10 But the knowledge, knowledge, technology was sealed and so was the way to Salvation sealed. It wasn't there. And people that came here, they carried bits and pieces of knowledge with them

from Europe. And there might even be hidden manuscripts in the Oklahoma caves. I don't know. But, but what they had, they kind of handed it down from generation to generation. And of course, this was hated by, I'm sure, the first Catholics that were here, reported the word **Yah** that was used. And this brought hatred itself. And then there were these people of peace, where they were easy to take advantage of, like they were in Israyl also, when the violent men rebelled against Samuyl. **YAHWEH** said they had done this from the beginning. That's in **I Samuyl 8**. But He said they had carried this hatred with them from the beginning. And they were a rebellious, stiff-necked people, a violent people, as He showed as has come down to us today, as is shown in **Genesis 49**.

11 But we come to **Daniyl 12**. And Daniyl, after everything is sealed, he looks and **YAHWEH** shows him that there would be two others then that would appear teaching The End, and, of course, also offering Salvation. Up until that time, Scripture says Salvation was just simply not offered. It was cut off. And knowledge was taken from the people, from the priests, from the seers, as they called themselves. They could find none. That knowledge was taken away from them and they could no longer, they no longer had **YAHWEH**'s understanding, but they were turned over to reprobate minds, which we see in the active world today.

12 We see it all around us. It's nations preparing for war, filled with hatred, violence, lust. Lust. They lust. Their minds are filled totally with these things. And it can be taken away from them. And they see that the system is failing them. But if they're turned loose and more comes their way, they still go right back to the same rat race, all the time. Like a dog chasing his tail, they're hunting something; they just don't know what they're hunting.

13 But the way to Salvation is the same as always. It's to come to unity with the One Sent. That's Salvation. That's what your Scripture teaches you. The only way you're gonna get Salvation now that it's offered again. And Daniyl saw it and he saw two others preaching it and telling you this is going to be The End. That's the last knowledge that was given and it was shut down.

14 But the Salvation is the same, same as it was with Abel and Cain. And of course, you saw the hatred with Cain, and all the world has gone after the way of Cain. The way that Abel taught was the Way of Peace through **YAHWEH**'s Laws. So the

way to Salvation is the same always, come to unity with the One Sent, as Yahshua unified Himself with **YAHWEH**.

15 Now if you can compare two Scriptures here. Well, it'll be a little bit more than that, but these two start it off. If you'll go over to **Isayah 59**, and know for sure, know that Salvation was gone. It was cut off from the land and, of course, the people themselves cut it off, but **YAHWEH** allowed it.

16 But here in **Isayah 59:1**. **Behold, YAHWEH's Hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; nor His Ear heavy, that it cannot hear...** Now to have Salvation, in other words, it's **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH's** Hand can still offer Salvation.

17 But He says in **verse 2**, here's the reason. **But your own iniquities...** Iniquity is doing away with the Laws. Iniquity is different than sin, although iniquity is sin. Iniquity is doing away with the Laws. That is Laws of the camp, as Mosheh had set up. Statutes. Judgments. Do away with either one of them, any of them, take them lightly, and you'll be taken lightly. Be serious about it. Be very serious about it and you will be receiving rewards, because **YAHWEH** will know that He can trust you with the Power that is coming. That I hope to get to, next Sabbath and, of course, Pentecost.

18 The Pentecost, I won't, I don't want to get your minds to thinking about that, I want it here. But we've got a Sabbath that precedes Pentecost this year. And, there's been arguments down through the centuries, that I'm sure you've read about it always had to be that way. And the ones where the rewards were received were that way. There was a Sabbath preceding it, getting the people ready, and then that receptive year.

19 In 1961, I found the date by the way. In 1961, those two that Daniyl saw started a radio show in Eastland, in 1961. That was fifty years ago, will soon be fifty-one. We're in the fifty-first year right now. But fifty years ago, those two whom Daniyl saw started a radio show in Eastland that could actually reach Abilene. Fifty years ago in the wilderness. Fifty. Count fifty. [laughing] What day of the Omer? Well, count fifty. And then the gifts are offered to **YAHWEH**.

20 Remember what the gift is as **Hebrews**

shows. It's a body. He didn't come to offer sacrifices, except He let His Own Self be sacrificed to pay for the sins. We'll get more deeply into that, too. We've got to come to that point. We need to come to that point to receive the Power that He intends to give you. Fifty years ago, and you count fifty, if you count fifty, this Pentecost will be in the fifty-first year. This Pentecost, when the body can actually be offered to **YAHWEH**. Well, you're that, you're that close.

21 You really need to come to unity. When **YAHWEH** says remember My Sabbath Day to keep it Holy; you really need to come to unity with me on that. Because Holiness, keeping the Sabbath Holy, is not laying down on your heiney and saying to your wife, "Cook me some food and bring it to me", and wanting to be waited on. That's not what the Sabbath is all about.

22 Yahshua kept the Sabbath perfectly. I'm keeping it the same way and teaching you the same Perfection. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** says speaking of me in the Holy Scriptures, that my Rest that I offer to you will be glorious. It will bring you much glory if you'll get in unity with me on the Sabbath. Every Sabbath.

23 Don't be late. Be late? You know, it makes me think of the parable that Yahshua gave when He was talking about the man that gave a wedding, a wedding feast, and sent out invitations and nobody came. So He sent some more invitations, and sent some runners, and at last He sent His Son. And now He's beating the bushes and He has them lined up and He says there will be a short, very short Work here when the knowledge is given this time, because other things are going to go with that knowledge to bring about a short Work that will bring in two billion people; that will be saved. They will actually have protection through this horrible time. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

24 It's not. It's a horrible time of trouble; that is, horrible trouble, but it's a necessary thing in order to, of course, teach mankind that he cannot, that **YAHWEH** won't tolerate sin. He won't tolerate rebellion. It just won't be in His House, not the least bit of rebellion. It won't be there.

25 I remember King Saul when, as some examples that **YAHWEH** set, King Saul was given an order from **YAHWEH**; he took it lightly. That's

---

*You really need to come to unity.*

just Samuyl. He's just, he's strict. He's unrelenting. Yes, he was. But that very thing lost King Saul; his little bit of rebellion there lost King Saul his kingship. Which meant he could have been a king in the Kingdom because **YAHWEH** chose him, He anointed him, and he threw it away because he was a little bit rebellious. He couldn't come into unity, complete unity with the One Sent. And Samuyl was the One Sent at that time, the One Sent.

26 You're not going to go straight to **YAHWEH**. In fact, you won't even be presented to **YAHWEH** until you come to that unity with me. That's the only way that you can be presented, that Body of Believers, and Yahshua Himself is going to do it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I don't want to lose any of you. I, I love all of you. And I've prayed often, as **Revelation 7** shows, I've prayed give me a little more time. [crying, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

27 Well, here we see that you're shut off. You're shut off, and there's only one way to stop it. Now if you look on over to **verse 20**. Now this is how the world stands today, and the knowledge shut off, as Daniyl showed, sealed up where it couldn't even be preached. It was taken away; a Prophecy came to pass the Name was taken away. The Name wasn't used. They had part of it, like the Indians that you just saw using part of it. And they had parts of those Laws in their hearts and minds. They don't have the complete thing. They're not yet of the House, but **YAHWEH** willing.

28 But here now in **Isayah 59:19**. He says, **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west...** Now this should bring other Prophecies to your mind. One is, of course, think now, **Revelation 7**. The Malakim, the Messenger, my brother Yaaqob coming from the east where he had stayed seven years offering this to the land of Israel, and was finally threatened, his life threatened, and he left and came back here, as Prophecy said he would, came to me and we established The House of **YAHWEH** on what we now call the Homestead, just a mile or so down the road, west.

29 Speaking of white buffalos, a picture, a picture was taken from the Butter House, I forgot the date. I forgot the date, but it was twenty-seven days before the white buffalo was killed. But a picture was taken from one of the volunteer areas, over the Sanctuary, I believe, and they saw, they took a picture of a dragon. And it looks, it looked just like a dragon that you would see in the movies. And the dragon was after what looked like a baby.

30 Now, I think it was the same day that Kohan Anayah called me, and I was at the studio doing shows, and he called me and he said, he was on the way to town, and he said there's a perfect dragon, a perfect looking dragon that I'm looking at. And he said he didn't take a picture, he said he hadn't learned to work his camera yet. But, he said there's a perfect looking dragon, and he told me where it was and I looked out the window to the south of the studio, southwest, and I said yeah, I see it. And he said it looks like a baby buffalo in front of the dragon. So it wasn't the one that we saw here and took the picture of. That one, it looked like a baby, a human baby, but the one over there had a baby buffalo. Now, the human baby didn't die, but that's the one we got the picture of.

31 Now, if anyone else got this other picture, over the studio or to the southwest of the studio, I'd like to have it. But it had in front of it a baby buffalo, in front of the dragon. And twenty-seven days later that white buffalo, baby buffalo died. Twenty-seven days after that. Coincidence I know. The baby, the baby buffalo at the Sanctuary didn't, but the one outside, outside the Sanctuary did, got killed. Maybe has nothing to do with it, but it's so strange that the same dragon was chasing different things. And it was a perfect dragon, perfect looking dragon, had his mouth open about to, trying to swallow, trying to attack the baby.

32 Well, here now He says you're shut off from **YAHWEH**. That's **Isayah 59:1-2**.

33 **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west...** Reverence the Name of **YAHWEH** from the west. I brought that Prophecy out hundreds of times, in **Revelation**, how the Messenger comes from the east to the west and then The House of **YAHWEH** is established. And **YAHWEH** said in **Zecharyah**, where are they going with this and what is it? He said it's the Standard of Perfection, and they're going to a land not yet established, that was the Prophecy, which was, of course, America, to establish The House of **YAHWEH**. So in the west they will start reverencing the Name of **YAHWEH**.

34 If you look back up to **verse 15**, you see, **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed; and he who departs from evil; upholds the Laws, is accounted as... Crazy or ...mad! YAHWEH saw this, and it displeased Him that there was no Justice in the Last Days...** No justice to be found in the earth. No Justice. And that's what, of course, we see today. We see scratch my back, I'll scratch yours. Don't let that

occur in The House of **YAHWEH**. Follow the rules of The House of **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

35 Hate gifts. Don't take gifts. Why do you need a gift? There're other ways of getting things besides taking a gift. A gift sets you up for another "scratch my back". You couldn't rightly turn someone down if they just set an apple tree or something in your front yard as a gift, could you? Well, you owe that person, don't you think? If you've done something free for them, you took it on your own. Do you see what you're doing when you take your gifts? You know, they could be thrown behind you in the lake of fire with you.

36 Start thinking how serious these little things are that Samuyl told to Saul, "Because of this, the kingdom is going to be taken from you Saul". Now dwell on the little things.

37 We had people that left the last Feast and couldn't even wait until they got to the bus station to start flirting around and lusting with one another. Why did you even come here? Is it just here that **YAHWEH** wants His Laws kept? He wants it like the man said, in your heart. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 Now you think about what that man was saying, you know. This man--this has been handed down from generation to generation that it must be in the heart. The Great Prophet Malakyah brought forth a Prophecy there and he talked of that very thing, it would change the hearts and minds of the people. Now, if it's not in your heart, you're gonna leave this building and go and turn back to your stupidity of taking gifts, passing out gifts without permission, without a work order. Oh, that doesn't mean anything, does it? Yes, it means everything. It means I'm not gonna have you with me if you don't change your heart and your mind. From the west you're going to reverence My Name or you won't be there with My Name. From the west.

39 Well, this stuff departed. How did it depart? Do you remember the first ones that came against Mosheh and said, "Well, he's not the only one that's Holy around here?" And I'm sure that would make sense to some people who want their own way. What **YAHWEH** wants to know, will you obey My Rules or not? Will you obey what I've set before you or not? Will you come to unity with this person I've set before you? I'm not gonna deal with you; I'm going to deal with this person I've sent.

40 Yahshua was sent to that very trashy world

and look what they did to Him. They rejected Him from day one. He took now then twelve young men and trained them in the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that's why the Indians call the Name Yah in Oklahoma, from their Work and from the gossip that this person started, that **YAHWEH** started, Yahshua started with this woman, this gossip of Righteousness.

41 **Yes, Truth; the Laws, is suppressed...** We just put it down. Why? We made a quick irrational decision. Not thinking, hey is this pleasing to **YAHWEH**? No, it's certainly not. Not if you don't follow the Laws. Well, I didn't take a shovel with me and I'm hurting. I'm gonna do it anyway. So I dump it out on the grounds. I'm just naming a few of these things to get you to thinking. The little things can get you burned, get you thrown in the lake of fire.

42 Why did you come in here? How did you get in here without a Holy Garment? That Holy Garment, what are you talking about? Yeah, I'm Holy. That's what they all said. "We're all Holy before **YAHWEH**." No, if you were Holy you'd be following, you'd be in unity with the One Sent as Yahshua was in unity with the Father Who sent Him. And now He's sending, in the Last Days from the west, two men. Two Men. He said, here is the way it's going to be. And I will have no other Work except this. Take it or leave it. It's your choice, He said.

43 Well, now in **verse 19**, He said, **So they will reverence the Name of YAHWEH from the west and His Glory from the rising of the sun...** That's where it came from, coming to the west. **...when our enemies will come in like a flood...** That's speaking of **Revelation 12** where Satan tries to destroy the House like a dragon trying to destroy the baby, trying to destroy the buffalo.

44 **...the Spirit of YAHWEH...** Now get this. **...the Spirit of YAHWEH will lift up a standard against them...** The Spirit of **YAHWEH** will lift up a standard against them. That Spirit of **YAHWEH**, as you know, is **YAHWEH's** Laws, His 613 Laws, as Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 6:63**, I believe it is.

45 He says, **verse 20**, **The Redeemer will come to...** Come to, it says **Zion**. The word **Zion** means *those who keep the entire Law*. Now that's what *Webster's* and every other dictionary that knows how to pronounce and knows the meaning of the Hebrew language, it will tell you that He's going to come to those that keep the 613 Laws, that are in unity, that are in unity with them, through the One Sent.

46 **...come to Zion...** For those who keep the entire Law is what the book said. **...for those of Yaaqob who repent...** Who will repent. **... of their sins! declares YAHWEH...** Who will repent of their sins. Remember the strongest, the very strongest sin of all is rebellion. That's pushing aside, that's iniquity, doing away with the Laws. No matter how big it is. He didn't ask you how big it was. It's just, if you do it you're cutting yourself off from **YAHWEH** and you're back to **Isayah 59:1** again. **Isayah 59:1** and **2**.

47 Now look at **verse 21, As for Me, this is My Covenant with them...** With them from the west, **verse 19**.

48 **...this is My Covenant with them...** From the west. **...says YAHWEH: My Spirit which is upon you, namely My Laws...** That's what His Spirit is, His Laws. That's where you get it. **...which I have put in your mouth...** My Spirit, Spirit that is upon you.

49 Now remember **Isayah, Isayah 59:19**. From the west. They're gonna reverence My Name from the west. Then this is the Covenant I'm going to put upon them, My Spirit which is upon you. I think you know who that's speaking of. But turn back, hold your place right there. Hold your finger right there on that page and turn over, turn back here a few pages to **Isayah 44** and look at **verse 3**. Now everyone knows, I think here, that this is speaking of the Two Witnesses. And He's saying they're two brothers from the womb that Daniyl said he saw in the Last Days, on a future day teaching. So it's the Two Witnesses from the same womb and look at **verse 3**.

50 **Isayah 44:3. For I will pour water upon him who is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground; I will pour out My Spirit upon your seed...** [someone says Praise **YAHWEH**] That's what I say! Praise **YAHWEH**! So the Spirit that I have is the one He's going to put on you, it's that plain and simple, unless you refuse it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

51 **...upon your seed, and My Blessing upon your offspring...** So, you've got my children, who include all of you. And I, that's the way I express myself to other people; that's my son. You see him speaking up there, that's my son. I don't care if he was born, who he was born of, he's my son. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The two Deacons you saw speaking today, they're my children. They're my sons. They're my great sons. Not great grandsons, but great sons.

52 Okay, so back to **Isayah 59:21** now, speaking

of this Work in the west, where they actually reverence the Name of **YAHWEH**, because they have **...My Spirit which is upon you, namely My Laws which I have put in your mouth; they will not depart from your mouth, nor from...** You think I'm gonna quit it? He tells you, "No, they're not gonna depart from Yisrayl's mouth. They're going to stay there forever." [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And I'm gonna love you forever if you make it into the Kingdom with me. And I do want you to make it. And you won't make it with rebellion--with rebellion.

53 **...your mouth, nor from the mouth of your seed...** So you see what you're doing here is building up this same Spirit, this same attitude that I have, that we're going to preach this Spirit forever. It's not going to depart from My seed, which is you.

54 **...nor from the mouth of your seed's seed, says YAHWEH...** It won't depart. We're speaking of the Last Days. We're speaking of a remnant of people that was actually prophesied, put on the altar. Our ancestors actually put us on the altar, and never did know what they were doing at the time when they placed those firstfruits and latter fruits on the altar. That firstfruits was not us. We are the last that will be first, first to receive this great blessing.

55 **...from this time and forevermore...** This is a forever thing. It will never be taken from you, brethren, if you will set your mind to receive this. It's a beautiful thing to me.

56 In--in **Yahchanan 6:63**, Yahshua showed this Spirit to be the Laws. In **Yahchanan 6** also. Let's turn there and look at **verse 29**.

57 Well, look at **verse 63** first and read it for yourself first. You should memorize it. Keep it in your mind and heart. Now these are the Savior's Words.

58 **Yahchanan 6:63. It is the Spirit that gives Life...** It's the Spirit that gives Life. Well, what is the Spirit? Of course, that's that gassy God floating around in heaven. He's the one, right? He's the one that came and committed adultery with their queen and brought forth Jesus Christ. Yes, this is the stupid attitudes that you get from the world. What the Truth is, the Truth is right here, the Laws. Miriam, the mother of Yahshua, is dead. And we will resurrect her. In fact, we're going to resurrect all the dead.

59 But, **It is the Spirit that gives Life...** What is the Spirit? **...the flesh is useless...** Without it. It's worthless without it, without you coming to unity with this that He mentions next, that **YAHWEH** said it's going to be put in my mouth and stay there

forever. It's going to be in my seed's mouth and will stay with them forever. You got all of that? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

60 **...The Laws that I speak to you, they are Spirit...** They are the Spirit of YAHWEH that we just read in **Isayah 59:21**. And in the west. This is the west. Yes, it's referred to, even in the world today, as the west. Go west young man, wrote the pen of...I forgot who now. [laughing] Well, we're in the west, and that's where the Spirit is, of YAHWEH, the Reverence of YAHWEH is being taught.

61 **...and they are Life Everlasting...** That's the only way you're going to receive Life Everlasting. Your Savior said that to you right there. There's no other way. It comes from believing, by the way. Believing all that the Prophets have spoken.

62 Now with that in mind, let's go over to **Revelation 7. Revelation 7**. And I got just a minute here, and I don't, I won't get too deep into this but it'll come later. But all of you are familiar with the first parts of this, I know, but I'm gonna rehearse it just a little.

63 **Revelation 7:1. And after these things...** Well, He names all the things that're going to take place here, starting with the quartet in **chapter 6** and **verse 1**. The quartet wasn't even invented until 2002, but it's named in Scripture as causing all the hell that we're seeing take place right now and is going to get worse.

64 **Revelation 7:1. And after these things I saw four messengers standing on the four corners of the earth...** These are messengers. These are the quartet that He just shows in **chapter 6** and **verse 1** there, the quartet that we have that's in control of the world, given permission to do certain things. Hurt not the oil and the wine. And all of this is coming to pass right in front of our eyes today.

65 There's no reason, there's no reason at all for you not to believe all that the Prophets have spoken. We've got too much that's already come to pass. That proves, that proves YAHWEH's Scriptures to be True from beginning to end, because it was here a little and there a little and it's written throughout, by the Prophets throughout, from one end of the Scriptures to the other. And this is the great gathering right here of the two billion people that we're going to see done in a flash.

66 **...I saw four messengers...** That's the quartet. **...standing on the four corners of the earth...** That is, four strategic places with great power. **...holding the four winds of the earth, so that the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree...** This wind, of course, is

speaking of the Words of YAHWEH, and of course, the winds of war, which are going to destroy or almost destroy the earth.

67 **Verse 2, And I saw another Malak ascending from the east...** And we've shown, I don't know how many times and how many ways, that if you come from where my brother did to here, you'll be going straight west. From the west they will reverence My Name. Remember that Scripture.

68 **...having the Seal of the Living Father...** The Seal, of course, is His Laws, Statutes and Judgments. This is My Seal, He said.

69 **...having the Seal of... YAHWEH ...the Living Father; and He cried with a loud voice to the four messengers...** Quartet. **...to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea...** That is, the people, the earth and the people, as **Revelation 17** shows, the people are the multitudes, nations and tongues.

70 **Verse 3, Saying: Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, until we have sealed the servants of our Father in their foreheads.**

71 And then He shows so many from each tribe. Each tribe? It kind of does make sense when you put it that way now with what is going on with The House of YAHWEH right now. Each tribe. It's a beautiful thing. And I think, I keep thinking of the Prophecy of **Genesis 49** because, you know, YAHWEH shows what is scattered in the people, in the bloodlines, in the DNAs, what is come down to the earth. And that's exactly what we're facing right now. Everything that was showed in **Genesis 49**, we're seeing right now.

72 And then the knowledge increasing as Daniyl showed in **chapter 12**, the knowledge increasing. Well, the knowledge is once again given as Isayah shows. It's once again given. It was shut off, but now it's once again given. Salvation is offered by YAHWEH in the west, in the prophesied west.

73 And He shows here all these people. **Verse 9, After this I looked, and behold, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, tribes, peoples, and tongues, standing before the Throne and before the Lamb...** Well, you can't stand before the Lamb without His House. He shows that over and over. And this is the Work that's going to be put into their mouths also and their hearts.

74 **...the Lamb clothed with white robes, and with palm branches; taught to keep YAHWEH's Feasts, in their hands...** And they're keeping the Feast, keeping the Feast of YAHWEH.

75 **Verse 10, And crying with a loud voice, saying: Salvation to our Father...** It's now come. Salvation. Salvation, it's offered and it's being completed right here as we see in these chapters right here.

76 Look at **verses 14-17. Verse 14, And I said to him: Ruler, you know...** He asked who it is in **verse 13**, and He says you know.

77 **...And he said to me: These are the ones who come out of the Great Tribulation...** And of course, that's what we see approaching right now. The greatest part of it is the nuclear part that's gonna devastate the earth and kill four-fifths of the earth's population. But two billion people, we're seeing right here, are going to be saved, going to be protected through this thing and remain alive. And from that, from those two billion people, we're going to rebuild the earth. And we'll put it back in peace this time and they won't learn war anymore. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

78 I want you with me forever brothers and

sisters. I don't want you, but for just a short time, I want you with me forever. I want to be able to present you faultless before Yahshua. And Yahshua then will present all of us to **YAHWEH**. And that day I'm looking forward to earnestly, and it's not too long before we're going to see that.

79 Think each moment. Think each moment. Pray to **YAHWEH** every morning, first thing when you wake up, pray for guidance and inspiration. Pray that you won't be doing things without thinking anymore. Think about it. You know, we're made, **YAHWEH** created us so we could think. He created us to where we could act on a cloud, or we could actually think the thing out. **STOP**, Remember that, **STOP**, that lesson? Think and choose what is right. Choose what has been taught to you. Choose according to the rules and regulations that **YAHWEH** has given you, and He will choose you as one of His Sons and Daughters.

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you. I love you. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause.]

**Think each moment. Think each moment. Pray to YAHWEH every morning, first thing when you wake up, pray for guidance and inspiration. Pray that you won't be doing things without thinking anymore. Think about it. You know, we're made, YAHWEH created us so we could think. He created us to where we could act on a cloud, or we could actually think the thing out. STOP, Remember that, STOP, that lesson? Think and choose what is right. Choose what has been taught to you. Choose according to the rules and regulations that YAHWEH has given you, and He will choose you as one of His Sons and Daughters.**

---

# Chapter Twenty-Two

## Look Up For Your Redemption Draws Nigh, As Shown In Prophecy

05/26/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's now my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** We got a houseful don't we? Come on you can get louder than that! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] You may be seated. What a beautiful praise to **YAHWEH** and a wonderful day. You may be seated. Beautiful! And tomorrow is Pentecost, we got one more Sabbath. I would I had a week with you is what I'd like right now. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 The news about the prostate, you know, in **Revelation** if you'll turn there quickly. I wanted that played because your Scripture calls that sorceries. It's **Revelation 9:20. And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** This is part of demon worship, brought forth by the Gods to make money. And of course, that's what these things are for. And when a drug doesn't pay off they get rid of it and get one that does.

3 Let's see, **...and Gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk...** It's stupid. It cannot help you in any way.

4 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries...** The sorceries means *pharmaceuticals*, medicines that help but also hinder.

5 Those new songs that you heard just before Services are available I'm told. I thought that one

that they put together was great. Enjoyed every second of it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

6 Did you notice how peaceful it is here in the camp? Anyone notice that? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] The only troubles we have now is that from the world, which they tried to give us plenty. Before the Feast, they were. Satan was using every person she had available to try to cause The House of **YAHWEH** trouble, try to stop the Feast, try to keep you from enjoying the Feast. But when the world is locked out everything is peaceful and calm with **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

7 I want you to try to help us save. If you noticed, through the co-op, all of us working together, we have managed to keep the price of beef down to between one and about four dollars cheaper a pound, I think, from what we would have to be paying out in the world. The world doesn't like this because, you know, but we still spend a lot of money out there in the world. And one of them, we're trying to cut down on is the throw away plastic. You really don't have to throw these things away. I use them over and over.

8 Dish soap and hand soap, if you would, if you would take just a minute to think. I've seen people pick up a bottle of soap--dishwashing soap and spray it on a dishrag to wash something off of a spoon or something. And then they got a plate that comes along and they do the same thing again. And



before the day is out, they've used about five or six dollars worth of dish soap.

9 I remember when I was a child and water was hard to come by, and you had to go carry it with a bucket, you learned to conserve that way. But there, mother would fix her, in the winter, she'd fill the reservoir up on the wood stove and that reservoir would last for days. When the weather warmed up, we would go and get another bucket of water and pour in it. But she would fix dish soap of a morning with the lye soap, and I remember she would rub it with her hands in a rag and get the water soapy in a basin that she washed dishes in. And that dishwasher was never thrown out until the end of the day, and then it was either put on the garden or given to the chickens, now that one pan of water. You can still do that today, girls and boys. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

10 These plastic forks and spoons, if you'll take them home and wash them, bring them back with you, I won't have to give you another one, another packet. [laughing] You can put them, wrap them--bring you a rag and wrap them up in a rag and stick them in your purse, men. Take them home and wash them and bring them back. If you forget, we'll give you another one, or sell it to you or something, let you pay for the second set. But anyway, try, try to save while you're here. Try to conserve.

11 We had some excellent, excellent classes last Feast on home economics, how people used to live not too many years ago. I think we're going to see some of that in some films tonight. Don't miss those films tonight, brethren. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

12 Our evangelists stopped at a museum that dated back to my time. That's, you know, thousands of years ago, it seems like it, where the women actually covered themselves. They had tall collars and long sleeves. I remember my mother wearing white gloves. The dress went down to almost to the ground; it didn't quite drag the ground. But that's the way all the girls, all the women in that territory of Oklahoma dressed when I was a child. That's not many years ago. And you're gonna be surprised when you see this, but the world condemns that today. They condemn their mother and grandmother, you know for wearing clothes that actually covered their bodies.

13 Grasshoppers, we have a slew. We have a slew of grasshoppers. Now, I don't know if you realize how healthy grasshoppers are for you, but some people are saying they have everything you need in them. It's kind of a cure all, to cure the body.

And they're a very healthy creature, they live on the healthiest stuff. The things that you wouldn't want to eat, they eat it for you, and they eat it up. But if you could eat the grasshopper that'd be great. I think what we ought to do is put it in a capsule, like an antibiotic, or maybe anti-bihopper or something like that. Call it that, anti-bihopper, and maybe people would, if they could get over their quimsiness and take it. But we have a slew of them this year. They're eating all the healthy things out there for you. I would that we had some way of catching them. I would, I would that we could serve, if we had about ten thousand we could serve this group of people here. [laughing]

14 This work tonight, it's gonna be very encouraging to you. And hope this sermon is today. But if I had about a week right now to get all of this across in your mind in one thing. What I would that you would do is bring your *Books of YAHWEH*, pencil and paper, write down these Scriptures, be studying them until the Book comes out. It's that important. And it's hard to get. You can't get this. This knowledge was hidden for thousands and thousands of years, and now it's being revealed, but it's not an easy thing to reveal it because of the way **YAHWEH** had it written. And of course, He sealed it to keep the world from seeing it.

15 Cain, if you can remember how Cain, he left the Face of **YAHWEH**. And when you leave the Face of **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** can't teach you. You cut yourself off from Him as **Isayah 59:1-2** shows. And of course, if you miss these services; **YAHWEH** has made it available now in these Last Days to where you can actually get each week's teaching from **YAHWEH**. And you can play it in your own home, in the quietness of your own home and really study it with your own *Book of YAHWEH* or even a *King James Version*.

16 And I wanted to get up to the Prophecies in **Daniyl** that people have tried to put together for years, the last part of **Daniyl 12**, because **YAHWEH** has now made it understandable to us. And the things that the scholars have hunted for, for years, are now being fulfilled in The House of **YAHWEH**. But, we're not gonna get it in two days, but if you will make arrangements to not miss one of these services. When you miss a service, you miss that lesson that comes from **YAHWEH**. **YAHWEH**'s Eyes and His Heart are here with you right now in this House. Now that's a fact. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And **YAHWEH** says, He tells you that. And He tells you this is a forever Appointment. It's an Appointment, an Eternal Appointment with **YAHWEH**.

17 And **Isayah 66** shows that from one new moon to another and from one Feast, one Sabbath to another, we're going to appear before **YAHWEH**, before **YAHWEH** as we're doing now. This is gonna go on throughout all Eternity. Now that's how important it is for us, for us, and will be throughout all Eternity.

18 Your Savior said, of course, **Luke 21:24**--by the way, He's our High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**, as the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins just brought out. He said you're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. If you look to, let's go there to **Luke 21**. And start with this because, just get this in your mind, because **YAHWEH** is talking to us almost daily now in the clouds. And you're gonna see this tonight. He's putting or He's uplifting His House and spreading it out to the world to see.

19 But in **verse 24** here the Savior is speaking. **Luke 21:24**. He said, **And they will fall by the edge of the sword, and will be led away as captives...** Well, of course, this is part of the curse that leaving the Face of **YAHWEH**, don't appear in front of **YAHWEH**, missing your opportunities to be taught by **YAHWEH**, like Cain did. Like Adam and Eve. That was their sin, missing the Sabbath Days, and not coming before **YAHWEH**. And of course, **YAHWEH** went hunting them, and they were ashamed. But they had missed out on Knowledge.

20 But He says, in **verse 25**, **And there will be signs in the sun, and in the moon...** We're already seeing the signs in the sun. And I think there's something in that eclipse the other night. I think **YAHWEH** put a cloud in front of that that we need to blow that up and see what's in it. But I really believe there's something in that cloud that He put in front of that the other night when we were filming it. Anyway, see.

21 **...and in the stars...** Now these are signs **...in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and on the earth, distress among nations in their perplexity...** Well, as you can see, they're being perplexed right now. And it's not going to change as **Revelation 17** shows. They won't repent. They won't. They will not repent of the works of their hands that they shouldn't be serving these demons. The demons don't keep the Sabbath Day. The demons teach their people, all over the world, don't keep **YAHWEH**'s Appointed Days with Him. You will learn how to live forever if you keep those Appointments. And those demons, Gods, they don't

want that, they don't want anyone to learn to live forever.

22 **...distress among nations in their perplexity at the roaring and surging of the sea...** We saw that. Did you see how that was bringing the debris? It also brought our forefathers, those currents. I don't know if you're familiar with the rivers that flow through the ocean, but they do. And the ships get on those currents and it saves them a lot of fuel coming this way. But just as it brought that garbage, it also brought a bunch of our forefathers to America--what is now called America where another Work was started. The last Work of **YAHWEH** was started.

23 Now remember this because it's very important. I'm gonna cover it and show you where **Daniyl** actually predicted this. But some of them came across in other ways, but this was one of the ways that they found out. And Daniyl even gives us the dates of it, where it actually started taking place.

24 But, **...the roaring and surging of the sea...** This, of course, this **sea** also means *people*, *multitudes*, and *nations* and *tongues* in their uproars.

25 **Verse 26, Men's courage failing them because of fear, and because of the dread of those things which are coming on the earth; for the powers of heaven will be shaken...** All of these things are taking place and getting worse. Satan is getting it prepared to take place even more because she hopes to destroy the earth and the heavens that govern the earth.

26 **Verse 27, And then they will see the Son of Man coming in a cloud with Power and Great Glory.**

27 **Verse 28, So when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads...** Wake up, in other words. Wake up and watch what is taking place. **...because your redemption draws near.**

28 On down to **verse 31**, He said know that **... the Kingdom of YAHWEH is near at hand...** Near at hand.

29 There's one more verse I think I wanted to read there. I think it's in **verse 34**, **So be on your guard--see to it that your minds are never clouded with carousing...** This takes place. And this is what I was warning you of, to make sure you arrange to get these sermons, to get this Message from **YAHWEH** every week. Whether you're here or not, arrange to get this Message and listen to

it. Study it with your Scriptures. I'm just gonna show you Scripture, but, you know, where you can find these things that **YAHWEH** is telling you. But you've got to get them in your mind. And some people have told me when I read them a Scripture and I say now don't forget that and look to the next Scripture, they say suddenly that Scripture's gone from their mind. [laughing] So, maybe you need some quiet study by yourself to get that Scripture in your mind and compare it with the next Scripture given.

30 But He says, **...carousing, drunkenness, or anxieties and worries of this life--so that day will not come upon you unexpectedly...** You who are actually called into His House.

31 Look over to **II Timothy** with this same thing in mind. The Apostle here speaks of this and actually, actually expounds on it just a little bit in **II Timothy 3**. Found on page 938.

32 **II Timothy 3:1**. He says, **Know this also: that in the Last Days perilous times will come.**

33 **Verse 2, For men will be lovers of themselves, covetous, boasters, proud, blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy.**

34 **Verse 3, Without natural affection...** The affection that it's speaking of here, of course, is what causes the wars, the fighting, brutality to children and anyone raising themselves up above others.

35 **...despisers of those who are Righteous...** Despisers of those who keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And, of course, this is what I was talking about to begin with. They take the peace, they try to disturb the peace of The House of **YAHWEH** by disturbing the people, bringing forth accusations. Instead of building the House, they lie about the House, and lie about the elders and--and lie about how they're mistreated. When they should, of course, they don't know that they're being judged right then. **YAHWEH**'s listening to them and that's going on their record. And maybe that would stop it--it probably wouldn't, they probably don't believe that either. They're just unbelievers in **YAHWEH**'s House that Satan's placed there to try to turn people away. And of course, they turn many away. Has **YAHWEH** actually said? Remember what Satan said? Well, has **YAHWEH** actually said this? And of course, they try, they try to make you doubt. And if they can make you doubt, they've got you on the right track to being a servant of Satan like they are.

36 **...despisers of those who are Righteous...** Why do they despise The House of **YAHWEH**? Look at it. It's keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws of Righteousness. That's what Righteousness is. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** through 7 and 8. Don't let any one deceive you; he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Those who break **YAHWEH**'s Sabbaths, who don't attend **YAHWEH**'s Sabbaths, those who do not keep the other Laws, they belong to Satan. Read it for yourself. Write it down. Read it later. **...despisers of those who are Righteous...**

37 **Verse 4, Traitors; betrayers, headstrong, arrogant, lovers of pleasure...** They said thirty million people are hitting the road this weekend going to and fro. [laughing] They have nothing better to do than go to and fro. Satan, where you been? Oh, just traveling to and fro, back and forth. Well, have you found anything yet? No. No. Where is the joy? At **YAHWEH**'s House. Find it in His Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 **YAHWEH** says if you will honor the Sabbath Day and call it a delight. Call it a delight. Just call it a delight. Start telling yourself, it's a delight. I tell you, someone told me yesterday that they looked forward all week to the Sabbath to begin. I said this is great. I do too. It's great! It's such a pleasure to be with everyone in **YAHWEH**'s House on the Sabbath. [Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

39 Well, **...lovers of pleasure more than lovers of YAHWEH...** And of course, what they're seeking, what they're seeking, well, let's--let's go to grandma's house. Nah, let's go over here to the ocean. Let's look at it. Well, how long does it take you to look at an ocean? I think you could pull it up on the Internet and look at it there a lot faster and cheaper. [laughing] Let's go look at this building that got blew away. Maybe you'll be in the next one.

40 **Verse 5, Having a form of... Godliness or ...Holiness...** Just having a form of Holiness. **...but denying the Authority...** Authority? Authority. What bell would that ring to you?

41 Look over to **Isayah 8**. Hold your place we'll come back there, but if you'll look over to **Isayah 8** and don't forget now what we just read. Remember the word **Authority**. Denying Authority. That's what the world does. If they wouldn't deny this Authority here they wouldn't be deceived. And Yahshua said that. If you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken, you're a fool.

42 And of course, if you don't believe, and

you don't learn to believe what the Prophets have spoken--to me what the Prophets have spoken, I see it coming to pass, and I know, I know that no man could do this. This is being done by a Higher Power. Well, that Higher Power tells you what you must do to achieve Salvation. And one of those things you must do is come before **YAHWEH**. Every new moon, every Sabbath Day, all flesh will appear before Me.

43 Well here, the denying, in the Last Days now one of the things is they have a form of Holiness but they deny Authority. Look at **Isayah 8**, if you've got it there, and **verse 20. To the Laws and to the Prophecies: if they speak not according to this Word...** Authority, that Yahshua said you're a fool if you don't believe it. If they speak not according to this Authority, **...it is because there is no Light...** Light? No Laws. **...in them...** No Laws of **YAHWEH** in them.

44 **Isayah 9:6**. What you should do is point an arrow from that word, that **verse 20** there up to **Isayah 9:6. For unto us a Child is born, unto us a Son is given; and the Government...** Of **YAHWEH**, this is speaking of this Last Days' Work right here.

45 Let's go back to **Timothy** here. Denying the Authority. In **II Timothy 3:5. Having a form of Holiness, but denying the Authority...** Well, the Authority is given by the Prophets and Apostles. And, of course, **Amosyah** said I will have no other Works except that that the Prophets have spoken. And they deny that Prophecy. They deny that Authority from **YAHWEH**, but they're denying

---

**You're gonna have to keep up on your guards and watch yourself and don't let a root of bitterness get in between you and your sisters or brothers and where hatred rises up, and then you don't want any part to do with the Work of YAHWEH. "I'm fed up." I'm fed up. You know, I've heard those words before. I'm sure you have. Satan put them in your mouth is what she did. You need to take them out. You need to repent of it.**

---

Salvation. They're walking out on the Face of **YAHWEH**. They will not see His Face and not let it shine upon them, as Cain. All the world has gone the Way of Cain. All of that ties in with what I just got through telling you here.

46 **Verse 7, Always learning, but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth...** That is given by **YAHWEH**.

47 If, now, that doesn't mean, you know, we're here with the High Priest, we're here with **YAHWEH**, but that doesn't mean now, even though He's appearing in the clouds to us and writing things to us in the clouds and showing us signs right now where His House is, that doesn't mean that you can let down on your guard. You're gonna have to keep up on your guards and watch yourself and don't let a root of bitterness get in between you and your sisters or brothers and where hatred rises up, and then you don't want any part to do with the Work of **YAHWEH**. "I'm fed up." I'm fed up. You know, I've heard those words before. I'm sure you have. Satan put them in your mouth is what she did. You need to take them out. You need to repent of it.

48 But **Revelation**. He said come out from among them and be separate. You've got to do that. **II Corinthians**. That's not me saying that. That's **YAHWEH** saying that.

49 You could join the thirty million people, thirty million people. I didn't know we had that much gasoline left. I thought we were supposed to run out of oil or something. Wasn't that the lie that was being told? [laughing] **Revelation 18:4**. Come out from among them and be you separate. And **II Corinthians** says the same thing. **II Corinthians 6:14-18**. Come out from among them, be you separate, touch not the unclean thing. Well, we see the uncleanness all over the world now.

50 We showed some films, and you could probably get that. I think this was about shrimp, where it's coming from, how they wallow it all over the foods in the grocery stores. It's a hard thing to come out from the grocery store. It's really hard. And the states and governments are fighting against you preserving your own food. Now they want you to buy from the big canneries. And of course, the big canneries are part of them that we're told to come out of. They are the unclean. And they have no regard for anything, it seems like, except money. As far as health is concerned, they don't have any regards for it at all. If money gets in the way, they're willing to go ahead and slock it up and call it--what'd they call it? Pink, pink slime. "Man, we're not gonna throw away thousands of

pounds of this pink slime. Put it in the hamburger, they'll never know the difference." And of course, the people don't know what they're buying when they buy the ground beef.

51 Well, this is all what I'm talking about here. But it's hard to come out. It's taken us many years to get to where we are now. And we're still not quite out of it yet. We're more so than anyone else in the world. [applause] Praise **YAHWEH**.

52 **II Corinthians 7:1** says to cleanse yourselves. The stuff that we stack up in our bodies from the uncleanness, you know, it builds up. And the health experts say that in the colon is where about ninety percent of the diseases take place. And the cleansing, there are cleanses that you can take, of course. I don't know of any other way of doing it except doing it the way the Scripture says. But I think you should take joy in doing it the way the Scripture says.

53 But in the Last Days now, we're in the Last Days where **Revelation** says the whole world is deceived. The whole world. Here's where I want to go back to **Genesis 4** and show you that it started back here in **Genesis 4**.

54 **Revelation 12:9** says that Satan deceives the whole world. *King James Version*, Satan deceiveth the whole world. Now, of course, that's the reason **YAHWEH** had to plan a Work, start a Work, **bring up** as the Scriptures translated it. A lot of words in that that I wanted to cover this Feast and won't get to. But I will get it to you if you'll just get to where you can get these sermons even though you're out there. I don't think you will be out there too much longer. I think you... Yeah, praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Looking forward to the day here.

55 But **Genesis 4:14**, Cain is saying to **YAHWEH**, **Surely You have driven me out this day...** Well, that's what they say, you know. "You've put me out of The House of **YAHWEH**." [laughing] No. No. That's a lie. We don't put anybody out of The House of **YAHWEH**. Never have. Never have put anybody out of The House of **YAHWEH**. They chose to leave, and then they have this same lie that Cain told, accusing us of kicking, kicking them out, they said.

56 Well, **...out this day from the face...** If you got the information about the Face of **YAHWEH**, let His Face, may His Face shine upon you, that means you're in the Image and Likeness of **YAHWEH**, keeping His Laws, keeping His Appointments, learning, practicing the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Looking forward to **YAHWEH**'s Sabbath with joy and so forth. You, you can do it. It's the most joyful thing.

57 I remember, I told some young priests last night, I said I remember having to force myself to study because I was active. I was full of energy when I was a child. And I had to force myself to study. And the teacher told me, "Bill, you're daydreaming, looking out the window." And she said, "You have a great mind, and I noticed you can make straight A's on everything when you want to." And I could. [laughing] But I didn't want to. And I didn't, I wanted to be active.

58 But I saw later that in order to get what I wanted, and what I wanted was to understand the Scriptures, and that's the reason I started forcing myself to study everything that had to do with the Scriptures. And I noticed that the more I studied, the more I wanted to study these things. And now I have to force myself to get up, quit studying even to go to the restroom when I'm in deep pain. Now that is how much a craving comes to you if you'll do what **YAHWEH** says. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] It'll come to you the same way.

59 Well here in **Genesis 4:14** now. Cain is saying you know, **Surely You have driven me out this day from the face of the ground; I shall not be seen by Your Face. I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond on the earth, for there shall be continual war, vengeance, and retaliation.**

60 **Verse 15, And YAHWEH said to him: It is established!...**

61 **Verse 16, Then Cain went out from the Presence of YAHWEH...** And, of course, he cut himself off from **YAHWEH** and then, he went out and started sinning and lived in sin, and started building cities like everyone else does today instead of seeking the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** like we're told to do.

62 Then in **chapter 6** here, we see a man, Noah. We see an earth, due to Cain here, that's filled with wickedness, **verse 5**.

63 **Genesis 6:11, The earth also was corrupt before YAHWEH...** Due to the efforts of Cain, who said **YAHWEH** kicked him out.

64 **Verse 12, So YAHWEH looked upon the earth, and indeed it was corrupt; for all mankind had corrupted their way on the earth.**

65 **Verse 13, And YAHWEH said to Noah: The end of all mankind has come before Me...** Because it's filled with violence, and hatred, and destruction. So **YAHWEH**, from Noah now, from Noah, and remember all the world went the ways of Cain. And **YAHWEH** from Noah then, if you look to **Daniyl**, they were cut off from **YAHWEH**, and if you look to **Daniyl 12**, you'll see the shape that they were in at that time and we'll get deeper into this.

66 But here in **Daniyl 12** now and **verse 4, Daniyl 12:4**, we see this was with Cain. When Cain left the Face of **YAHWEH**, he shut himself off from Knowledge, Wisdom. Great Understanding. That's what we're seeking. Seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and its Righteousness and all this other will be added to you. All these things that you think you want and are trying to seek, and trying to build up, it's all temporary.

67 The great things **YAHWEH** will add to you, if you'll seek first His Kingdom. Force yourselves to study. Force yourselves to get this Message every Sabbath, whether you're here or not, and get it in your mind until you learn it. Until you learn it to where you can't be deceived by any Tom, Dick, and Harry that come along and say, "Did **YAHWEH** say this? You know, well, I hear what a crook that man was. He has several felonies against Him. He's been found guilty of several felonies." [laughing]

68 It was so funny I thought, when one of our *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* teachers were actually speaking with the judge. You'll see this tonight, but the judge was making him an honorary member of 104th district court, as he did several of the younger Priests, who were teaching. And the DA said, you know, that man was guilty of several felonies. And the teacher said, no he's not. He said he's never been convicted of any felonies. In fact, he's never had a charge filed against him except the charge of keeping **YAHWEH's** Laws. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, the man thought, well something is wrong here and I guess he went and looked it up and found out that the teacher was telling him the truth.

69 But anyway, the lies, the lies, they're spread by Satan. And they'd have you believing that I'm worse than Al Capone. And that's the message they put out, because they hate Authority. They hate the Authority and they're despisers of those who are Righteous. That is today's world of Cain, because they've shut themselves off.

70 Well, right here now, **YAHWEH** took us up to a certain spot, as we'll see here, because He predicted everything up to Yahshua's ascension into heaven, where He became the High Priest. And then He said, the books are sealed until the time of The End.

71 And people have struggled over this for years trying to find this out, but it's blocked. It's blocked. The only place they could get it is in front of **YAHWEH** at His Appointed Times. Well, the Catholic church changed that, and they admit they changed it. It's not given at any other time. It's

there, at His Appointed Times, at His House. And **YAHWEH** had cut it off. And then He says, you're not gonna have it, up until this certain time, and He shows the time, and He said, then it will stop, be sealed from there on.

72 Well, of course, He showed him the Last Days there and Two Witnesses. But I just wanted you to see that, that it's sealed, like it was in the days of Cain. And that was the way it was until Noah. Turn back to **Genesis** again. Because the floods came then and there was no knowledge except with Noah. And of course, **YAHWEH** brought that about for His second Work whom He used starting with Abraham from Noah, He had plans to bring forth from Abraham. Now remember He chose, now try to get this in your minds, He didn't just choose Abraham all of a sudden. Well, there's a good-looking guy. He's about four inches taller than anybody else; I think I'll choose him.

73 No, **YAHWEH**, before the earth began chose Abraham. But He didn't just choose Abraham; He chose to start a Work. Get this now. Are you awake? Come on listen. He chose to start a Work and He made Plans at that time, thousands, millions, billions of years before that to start a Work that would bring forth a man named Abraham. Now, if you'll keep that in mind, it won't be so hard to understand about this Work in these Last Days, bringing up, bringing up; that's the way it's translated in the *King James Version*. That's thrown more people off, you know, but Salvation can still be found there in the *King James Version*, not as easily as it can in The House of **YAHWEH** today.

74 But here, **Genesis 26:5. Because Abraham obeyed My Voice, and kept My Charge, My Commandments, My Statutes, and My Laws...** **YAHWEH** knew He would do that before the earth was ever brought forth that He put Abraham on.

75 In **chapter 22**, if you will look back, Abraham made a promise, made a Prophecy in **chapter 22**. Abraham himself prophesied in **verse 8**.

76 **Genesis 22:8. And Abraham said; My son, YAHWEH will provide for Himself the lamb...** And that was a Prophecy.

77 Now, **Daniyl chapter 2**, if you'll go to **chapter 2**. (I'm running out of time, but now I want you to keep in mind the first Priest went over, so he's forcing me to go over. So, you cooks don't blame me. [laughing])

78 In **Daniyl 2**, Daniyl shows here four, **chapter 2**, Daniyl shows here four world-ruling kingdoms, four world-ruling kingdoms here. Now these weren't just picked, handpicked at the time.

**YAHWEH** allowed this and He knew this was going to take place and was able to predict it before it took place. And that's what Daniyl saw here and predicted these four world-ruling kingdoms. One of which here, he said, would have an army. The army would stand on his part. I want you to get that in your mind, and remember it until tomorrow morning.

79 In **Daniyl 11, Daniyl 11**, this fourth world-ruling kingdom consisted of a world-ruling kingdom with a religion that led that world-ruling kingdom; speaking of a religion here, Daniyl prophesied. Daniyl prophesied and it was written for you that the army would stand on his part.

80 **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part...** How did he know that? How'd he know that the army would stand on this person's part? This religion's part?

81 **...and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength...** How could he possibly know that? And when Yahshua came along, of course, these people were ruling the sanctuary. The Roman army still standing on their part. And they called themselves Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. There's another one there, but I can't remember the name off hand. [Herodians]

82 But they ruled the sanctuary, violent men, like you see in **Genesis 6**, who shut themselves off from **YAHWEH**. They started adding to **YAHWEH**'s Laws saying these are the traditions of the elders that you must follow. Well, those traditions of the elders, you can read them in the Babylonish Talmud. They don't make any sense. They don't, because they can't agree with one another. They can't agree with the bible either--with the Prophets. And they persecuted the Prophets who wrote the Laws of **YAHWEH**, and said, "No, you've got to follow the tradition of the elders."

83 Well, Christianity says these people were Jews and they were keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH** and that was what was wrong with them. The Savior said they lie about this. And He plainly says the Laws were delivered to you people, but you don't keep the Laws. And He told His Disciples, be careful of the sins, He called it leavening, it was translated leavening of the Pharisees, because they say, they say they do but they do not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**.

84 Well, Daniyl said, **And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the sanctuary of strength, and will take away the daily...** That's the daily reading or teaching of **YAHWEH**'s Laws that was called--they stood in Mosheh's seat. And the Savior said, when the Pharisees stand in Mosheh's seat do what they tell you to do. Do it, because they teach the Laws of Mosheh.

85 But outside of Mosheh's seat they taught the Babylonish Talmud. Put together to, getting ready to take **YAHWEH**'s People out of there, take them to Babylon and to Rome, as they did Daniyl. Daniyl was one of the ones who followed **YAHWEH**'s Laws, was in contact with Him, and he was one of the ones who was taken into captivity. This is proof of what they were doing.

86 Daniyl was taken into captivity along with many others who followed **YAHWEH**'s Laws. And the king wanted to teach him the literature. What literature? The Babylonish Talmud. They made it look great. These are the traditions of the elders. This Mosheh didn't write. But he spoke to our forefathers they said. They lied. Mosheh didn't give two different Laws. Mosheh only gave one. And of course, they hated Mosheh for doing so.

87 Well here he says they'll stand on his part. **...the army will stand on his part...**

88 Look at **Daniyl 9:26**. He said, **Yes those who eat of the kings...** (No, this is not it.)

89 **Daniyl 11:31. And the army will stand on his part, and they will pollute the Sanctuary...** That is, The House of **YAHWEH**, which Yeremyah said they did. Yeremyah said they have brought profaneness into The House of **YAHWEH**. **...the sanctuary of strength...** The sanctuary of strength. Remember what strength is. What **YAHWEH**'s Strength is? This is the Strength of **YAHWEH**, and if you will accept it, this is the Elijah, which was to come. That's what the *King James Version* says. This was Yahshua's answer to them.

90 Well, the Strength of **YAHWEH**, the House of **YAHWEH**'s Strength is The House of **YAHWEH** that teaches **YAHWEH**'s Strength, which is His Laws. And that's what is going to give you the strength, not only to overcome, but the strength also to receive the Power that **YAHWEH** wants to give you.

91 **...and will take away the daily sacrifice, and they will place the Lord of heaven...** Place the lord of heaven.

92 So this Prophecy right here is telling you what the army would do. Let's go back to **Daniyl 9**. Now remember what you read there in **chapter 11**. Rehearse it. The army will stand on that religion's part.

93 If you look to **chapter 9** now and **verse 26. Daniyl 9:26**. He says, **And after the sixty-two weeks ...** Here's where he's telling, and giving us details and times of when things are going to take place. He actually gave us times here. Notice that.

94 **Daniyl 9:26. And after the sixty-two weeks Messiah will be cut off...** That is, He's going to be

killed. ...without a successor; and the people of the prince that will come will destroy the city and the sanctuary... How did he know that? [laughing] Look at that. That is proof **YAHWEH** wrote this. **YAHWEH** inspired this to be written. Now if you know anything about history, you know that the sanctuary was destroyed by Titus. He destroyed what they called--they called it the temple at that time. Are you listening now? I'll tell you when. About 70, 70 CE. That was when this Prophecy took place, destroyed the sanctuary. Think of what a marvelous Prophecy this is.

95 **YAHWEH** actually tells you in advance, told **Daniyl** in advance and it was written for us. You're a fool if you don't believe these Prophecies. Well, of course, you've got to know the Prophecies before you can believe them. And that's why I'm telling you, it is so important that you get these things in your mind, and have them to where you can, yourself can, readily turn to them, and don't forget them.

96 But notice, they will destroy. He said they'll destroy. Another Prophecy says they're gonna plow Zion like a field, which means there's not gonna be any big rocks there. There were huge rocks that they had that temple built out of. And they're going to plow it like a field. Well, they can't plow those big rocks, that's for sure. So what did they do with them? They took them down. Yahshua said, on the words of this Prophet right here, there won't be one stone left here upon another one that will not be taken down.

97 Now these same people, that the army stood on his part, they destroyed the temple. They were also taking people like Daniyl to Babylon. They took him to Babylon. They took others to Rome to try to train in their literature. They were training missionaries. They had a plan, Satan had a plan to train missionaries to rule the world. And of course, that's what their historians, the Roman historians said. "Our empire rules the whole world." They finally did rule the whole world before they got divided, before they got to fighting with each other. And each regime started a war with the next one and the next one, just like it was going on in Israyl. They just carried the same war and retaliation to all the nations they established.

98 Yes, they did establish those other nations. I don't care what they call themselves, Germans, French, whatever, they were the twelve tribes of Israyl that took over the world. And they built this huge, huge, powerful empire that ruled the world. And Daniyl, before it was done Daniyl prophesied

that it would be done. That's the important part.

99 Before Abraham was born, before Noah was born, before Adam and Eve were created, **YAHWEH** had this thing all planned out, calculated, to bring forth people of the seed of Abraham, yes. But remember, seed don't mean bloodline. Although in this day, they got it, of the twelve tribes. What makes you the seed of Abraham is what the Apostles said. If you keep the Laws of **YAHWEH** then are you Abraham's seed and then you have a right to the inheritance, the inheritance that our High Priest Yahshua inherited.

100 But look at what a magnificent Prophecy. ...and its end will be with a flood; and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

101 **Verse 27, And he will confirm a covenant...** Then He gives you, Daniyl brings you up, I'm getting ahead of myself, but keep this in mind, it will confirm a covenant with many. That is, with Rabin for seven years. How did he know that there'd be a man named Rabin? Can you hear me? Rabin? How did he know that there would be a man named Rabin in the end time period? Rabin. And he would actually confirm a covenant with Rabin. How'd he know it would be seven years? Why wouldn't it be three or four? Why would it be so long? You see what a marvelous thing this is that **YAHWEH** Himself can do? Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

102 Don't forget. Don't forget what I've brought you here today. And then tomorrow, **YAHWEH** willing, I think He is--we will continue with this. And then what I have planned is to show you all of that chapter of **Daniyl**, because we do understand it now. We know things right now that none of the scholars before us, **YAHWEH** hid it, from all of them. And they brag about the fact that nobody knows it. But we know it, and we've got it, and ready to teach them.

103 Well, brethren, the Power, your Power and your Strength come from knowing this *Book of YAHWEH*. This is the source of all Knowledge that **YAHWEH** is giving you here. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

104 And if you'll--and you can learn it, and you can acquire it by keeping His Sabbath, keeping your appointments with **YAHWEH**. And if you miss one, make sure you get it and catch up on this. It'd be better if you could be here. And one day soon you will. I know this is coming very shortly. Look up for your redemption draws near.

105 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services over to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty-Three

## We Now See Hatred And Wars In The News, But YAHWEH's House Is Bringing Forth The Plan To Bring Peace To This Entire World!

05/27/12

Feast of Pentecost AM & PM

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH**! You're a beautiful, beautiful sight! [joyful praise and cheering to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! We got to stop this now sometime this afternoon! [laughing] This is Your People, **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. What did you think about my children last night? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I was well pleased with all of that that was going on. I didn't get to watch all of it but they told me that the best part was last and I missed it. But I'm gonna get it. I'm gonna watch it. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and everyone of you.

2 I wanted that bit of news. I hated to give time to it but I wanted you to know what the world is shaping up to. They're expecting this same trouble in the United States. The trouble with the split that's going on in the Catholic church, now this took place one time before in history, several times, but one big time it took place and that's when, of course, the bible was printed. And, you know, they finally burnt the bible and Wycliffe along with it. But **YAHWEH** started a Work back then and this is really a wonderful Prophecy. I'm sorry to say I don't have time to bring it today, but I will.

3 But this was the split. When I saw that on the news last night, I called Kohan Tsephanyah and

said we got to get this out to the people because it ties right in with the Prophecy of **Daniyl 12**. And this split we're seeing in the Catholic church took place at that time during the time of a great plague, you know, the bubonic plague. And many people were killed there and then later, later we saw another huge bunch killed with a plague. And all this ties into the fact that **YAHWEH** was starting a Work to bring up a people, to bring up a man, to bring up a Last Days' Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And it didn't just occur because I was cotton headed and he saw me out there in Oklahoma and said, "I think I'll choose that one." No, started millions of years before that, before the earth began, in fact.

4 But *John Wycliffe*, you've heard of that name. *1328-1384 CE, of England advocated that laity had the right to control property of the church...* And, of course, on that they started splitting. Later on, two armies came together. (If I can find it here) *In 1379 CE, The Clement Church army met the Urban Church army at Marino and Clement's army is crushed...* Of course, all of this was going on inside the Catholic church. Now, you're seeing a split again and I think a lot of this has to do with the huge number of homosexuals versus those who are something else, whatever the rest of them are.



5 But this same group now, this, of course, is the ones that's leading the world. These are the ones that change the Laws. They admit they changed the Laws. I'm talking about the Catholic church who was called before that the elders of Israyl, then the priests of The House of **YAHWEH**. They were priests of The House of **YAHWEH**. They had taken it by force, by violence, Yahshua said. They in Yeremyah's time, they were homosexuals. They were all like sodom and gomorrah **YAHWEH** said in **Yeremyah 23**. And, of course, the same things were being taught and practiced then that they are now. And then they took over The House of **YAHWEH**, changed the Name to get it out of the way of the people, to cause the people to forget the Name **YAHWEH**. They changed it. They started calling it the temple. It was never called the temple before. **YAHWEH** didn't name it that. He named it The House of **YAHWEH**. But He said, "In My House I see this evil." That's in **Yeremyah 23** or *Jeremiah* if you have a *King James Version*.

6 Now, this same group joined, had an army, a strong army that they put together taking the best and strongest parts of four kingdoms, four kingdoms and their rulership, their teachings, their guides. Now, that fourth kingdom, of course, has the same laws as the United States, the same municipal systems. It's so great to see that these same municipal systems now are saying, "Hey, you got a way that would work. What we're doing doesn't work. It just makes things worse." Arrest and force and imprisonment, no, it's never worked. It doesn't make a person any better. Makes them more determined to get away with it the next time, to think harder and, of course, some of them are willing to die for it but it doesn't work.

7 And now the municipal system as you saw on the tapes last night, they're saying, you know, I knew this thing didn't work. I've known it all the time I was a judge but I didn't know there was something better until now and we need this *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* they're saying. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

8 Well, the kings of the earth, the leader of the kings of the earth, of course, is shown in **Revelation 17** that sits on seven hills, seven hills. And, of course, he is the leader of the kings of the earth, the Vatican is. Well, now they're fighting inside with one another and they've got a huge uproar going on in the church. It's never stopped. It's never. Sometimes it gets better when they all decide they can do evil together. Well, they come to an agreement for a little while but when that project is over, they start fighting again.

9 They reject the Savior, of course, and what is taking place now in the United States, we're going to see--if this all comes to pass like the intelligence is saying it's going to, we're going to see the troubles that are taking place in Egypt and Syria, we're going to see that same thing here. But the armies have built up a defense against it now and they're saying they can control it. They have the power to control it, but it's not an easy thing to do. If you think about the system and you think about all these different individuals that are building groups to fight against it.

10 Now, you could, you could send armies, yes, to each one of these but you're depleting your manpower and a lot of these men that're in the army, we're being told, are part of the so-called gangs that they're worried about, that the FBI is worried about. So they don't have an altogether unified army in the United States. And those people, those army, the army--armed soldiers, they could easily turn against their own men at any given time. So, you know, Caesar's problems have never ceased. He has problems--he has trouble in each regime. Texas has long wanted to get out of the United States, but they can't break out; they can't break the hold. They've tried but they couldn't. And they're saying they're suffering attacks.

11 Of course, Texas Congressman Randy Neugebauer says, "Get me back in office for four more years--I got to solve this problem." He hasn't done anything to solve it in four years. I don't know what he's got new up his sleeve now. We've had the same problems ever since he got there and nothing's been solved. Nothing's been changed. But, "get me back in office for four more years because we got to stop these attacks on Texas." Well, why didn't he stop them? What's he doing to stop them?

12 Well, see they have no answers and that's the problem. The beastly system, it's called a beast, the beast did away with the Laws of **YAHWEH** and **YAHWEH** says this is what's causing the problem. They have "rule by force". Yahshua said this is what's causing your problem. You should have teaching and you should have guidance by love and concern and you will solve most of your problems.

13 Well, the people, they want a leader now, but they want a leader that is strong and can defend them, which means brave enough to have a nuclear war. But we don't want war. We start a war. Then we decided, "Hey we shouldn't have done this. We shouldn't have gotten in this." How many times have you heard this already? Viet Nam, they

hated that war. They hated the soldiers that was fighting the war. They hated the soldiers when they came back home and they even spit on them and cast out remarks against them for fighting, for doing what the government selected them to do. And they start a war and they decide, "Well this is not what we want. This is doing us more harm than benefit," so...

14 But Mitt Romney, he thought he would say something that the people wanted to hear so he said, of course, if they did this, it would constitute nuclear war. It'd give us a cause, a reason to go to nuclear war. They also want someone that can solve their financial problems, but they don't want to change what is causing this to begin with and what is causing it was started back in **Genesis 10**, **Genesis 11**, I'm sorry. It started in **Genesis 10** and then **Genesis 11** it was put in action. Their religions that lead them.

15 Now Yahshua was the Savior but they changed His Name like they did with **YAHWEH** and The House of **YAHWEH**. So the people, the preachers, the religions say, "You've got to accept Yahshua and then you can go to heaven and live forever." Because here you're gonna get killed under the same regimes! You're gonna die! But then you can go to heaven and live forever in peace. [laughing]

16 Of course, all of this is nonsense. They won't change and Yahshua said unless you overcome, no, you're not going to receive Eternal Life so they won't accept Yahshua. And they say, well, let's just change His Name and give Him, give our Savior a new Name. So they called Him Jesus Christ. Those're the names of two of the leading rabbis that died, that they thought a lot of. And they call him lord and the lord. And that's a fact and if you don't have that history, we got it for you in copies.

17 Well, the religions now, they say that you got to accept the Savior. Then they changed His Name so you won't know Who He is. But they don't accept the Savior, you know. They don't accept the real Savior. And then you see them going about trying to prove that He did away with the very Laws that He said would solve all the problems.

18 I want you to turn with me to **Galatians 2**. Because I want to show you something that they use. They say, the Pauline letters, have you heard that? They call them the Pauline letters. Of course, they insult the Apostle Shaul who was very much a man. He wasn't a homosexual. He was a man who was willing to die for what he believed in. And Yahshua showed him that he's got to uphold the

written Laws of the Prophets instead of the tradition of the so-called elders of Israyl, the traditions.

19 You know they even changed their dictionaries. They used to have traditions were traditions and laws were laws. You know what the dictionary now says? It says the law is a tradition that's been kept for a long time and it becomes law. [laughing] Well, they changed their dictionaries here and I've harped on that, the fools that created the rules of today's *Webster's Dictionary*. And, of course, you could go along with this, but each time they make a change, you can know there's something they're trying to pull and this is down through history. It's been done over and over and over as the Great Kohan Yahodah has brought out many times. "Just add a vowel point and say this means so and so, or pronounce this another way." Yeah, pronounce thee 'the'. Don't call honeybees "honeybees" anymore, call them 'honey-baas, honeybaas' by following their same rules. Well, they really don't have a rule. It's only in certain instances where they want to change it is where they have a rule.

20 So, that's the way their laws are too, see. They have their laws but then here they have a loophole, what they call a loophole to get away from the law. Well, that's what the rabbis invented. No, you can't rest--they first said, "Let's all rest on the Sabbath." This means don't do any movement. Don't do any work. Well, the businessmen say, "How are we gonna make this money on the Sabbath Day if we don't do any work?" "Okay, well we'll fix that. Just give us a day or two and we'll pass another law." Well, Daniyl said he was amazed when he saw the amount of laws that this beastly system was passing to try to solve their problem. Instead of sticking with the Laws that **YAHWEH** gave them, they passed laws to do away with the Laws, greatly polluting the Laws, **YAHWEH** said.

21 But in the "New Testament", they use the Apostle they call Paul to do away with their laws. Then they said Yahshua did it, but then you start looking at Yahshua's Writings and you see they're lying so they say, "Well, Pauline did it." I think that Pauline--if you'll go back and check it out, I think it had to do something with Mary, the queen of heaven that Yeremyah condemned.

22 But anyway, go to **Galatians** now because there's one Scripture here they use and they twist it. They don't even take it for what it says. I want to go to the *King James Version* and use it because I learned this long before *The Book of YAHWEH* was printed when I used the *King James Version*. I used to use the *King James Version* and make

preachers so mad they'd throw their bible shut and they'd throw it against the wall. [laughing] But all I did was point out Scriptures.

23 But in **Galatians 2:16** in order to try to do away with the Law that says don't be deceived. Don't let any man deceive you, he who practices Righteousness is Righteous. Those who break the Laws are sinners and belong to Satan. That's **I Yahchanan [John] 2:4** and then **I Yahchanan [John] 3:4** says sin is the breaking of the Laws. **I Yahchanan [John] 3:7-8** says if you sin, you belong to Satan the devil. You don't belong to **YAHWEH**. And **verse 10** says this separates those who belong to Satan the devil from those who belong to **YAHWEH**. And Yahshua said then blessed are those who keep the Father's Laws for they have right to the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**, the Kingdom of Heaven. They have right of inheritance. The others don't have any inheritance. You can't inherit something that's not yours.

24 Well here now, this did away with all of it, this one verse. *Galatians 2:16. King James Version. Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ...* Now if you notice closely, even in the *King James Version*, he's not saying don't keep the Laws. He's saying you're not justified, you're not justified by the works of the Laws, but by the Faith, by the Faith of Yahshua Messiah you are justified.

25 *...even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith...* The Faith. If you look this up in any Bible dictionary, like a *Diaglott* or anything, it will tell you that those words **the faith** mean the Laws of **YAHWEH**, the 613 Laws of **YAHWEH**, the whole systematic form of religion that **YAHWEH** gives us.

26 *...of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified...* Here, the Apostle Shaul was speaking to people who followed the traditions, the traditions of man and others who were, who would not keep the Laws at all, didn't have any Laws that they went by. But he was speaking to these people.

27 And he was saying, these things that you're doing here, they're not going to bring you Salvation. You've sinned. You're sinners. And even if you turn and start keeping the Laws, it's still not going to bring you Salvation without somebody paying those past debts. And since you're refusing to follow Yahshua Messiah, since you're refusing the True Savior Who came and died for you, you have no payment for your sin.

28 That's the reason **Acts** said repent and be

converted so your sins will be blotted out. Repent and be converted. Repent only will not bring it. But repent and be converted keeping the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Then the blood of Yahshua will wipe out your sins.

29 Well here now, let's keep reading. *Verse 17, But if, while we seek to be justified by [Yahshua], we ourselves also are found sinners...* This is the *King James Version*. If you seek to be justified by Yahshua but you don't turn from sin, you're not converted, is what he's saying. *...is therefore [Yahshua] the minister of sin? [YAHWEH] forbid...* He'll have nothing to do with you. That's what he was saying here in this verse.

30 *Verse 18, For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor...* A transgressor of the Laws and I can't, and Yahshua's blood won't wipe out my sins.

31 In this same book, I want you to, you can write this down and read it later in your own *King James Version*, this same man, it was the Apostle Shaul that wrote this whole Book of **Galatians**, wrote it to the Galatians. And over here in **chapter 5** of this same Book now, **chapter 5** of the same book and **verse 21**.

32 *Galatians 5:21. he says, Envyings; murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of [YAHWEH]...* This is the Apostle Shaul telling you that if you do these things, if you practice sin, you won't inherit the Kingdom of **YAHWEH**. That couldn't be plainer.

33 *Verse 22, But the fruit of the Spirit...* The fruits of the Spirit of **YAHWEH** which Yahshua said are the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That is **Yahchanan** or **John 6:63**. But the fruit of the Spirit of **YAHWEH**, *...is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith.*

34 *Verse 23, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law...* No Law of condemnation by doing these. The Law of condemnation comes against sin, not against Righteousness.

35 Now, the *Amplified Bible*, in *Galatians 5:18*. It says, *But if you are guided (led) by the [Holy] Spirit, you are not subject to the Law...* No Law against the things that the Law teaches. If you don't sin, there's no Law saying you're going to die for sinning if you don't sin. So he says repent and be converted.

36 Okay, in *verse 19, Now the doings (practices)...* And they put that *practices* in parenthesis because that's what Yahchanan said. *...(practices) of the flesh are clear (obvious): they are immorality, impurity, indecency,*

37 Verse 20, *Idolatry... That is God worship. ...sorcery, enmity, strife, jealousy, anger (ill temper), selfishness, divisions (dissensions), party spirit (factions, sects... That's s-e-c-t-s. ...with peculiar opinions, heresies),*

38 Verse 21, *Envy, drunkenness, carousing, and the like. I warn you beforehand just as I did previously, that those who do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of [YAHWEH].*

39 Now, if you do this, *verse 23, Gentleness (meekness, humility), self-control (self restraint)...* That is, against sin. He says, *...Against such things there is no law [that can bring a charge]...* Against you. Now that's in the very same Book, the very same Book.

40 Oh, they also use this other one. Let me give you one more here. The reason I'm telling you this is because we have some that argue against this. In **Colossians 2:16** we see in the *King James Version*, and anyone can see this if they would just look at what he really says.

41 *Colossians 2:16.* He says, *...Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of a holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days...* That doesn't say that those are done away with. It says let no man judge you. Let no man condemn you in other words.

42 Now, in the *Amplified Bible*, it says, *Colossians 2:16. Therefore let no one sit in judgment on you in matters of food and drink, or with regard to a feast day or a New Moon or a Sabbath...* Let no man condemn you for this. He's saying don't let these people condemn you and cause you to quit keeping the New Moons, the Sabbath, the Feast Days and eating clean food. Don't let them change your mind. He didn't say they were done away with and now you can go eat pork, now you can start murdering, killing, stealing and so forth. That wasn't what he said, but the preachers want you to believe that's what he said. Anyway, that should solve that problem! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

43 Yahshua prophesied. I want you to go back with me to **Isayah** now and remember where we left off yesterday. I know I won't even have to name a Scripture now. You got it in your memory. You studied it all night last night.

44 Yahshua's Prophecy is quite different from the ones that the church puts out today. The churches, the Vatican who is now having another split, they're in deep trouble, deep trouble because some secret documents have been stolen, they said. And I understand now there's a book that was written on it and being sold in Germany so them

documents disappeared quite a while ago. It's also written in Italian. I'm hoping they'll translate it to English soon. I'd like to see it myself.

45 But here for the real Yahshua and if they read and understand. **Isayah 8:20** says, **To the Laws and to the Prophecy: if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no light in them.**

46 Now, if you'll turn over to **Isayah 53**, we see the real Savior here and, of course, what the Savior taught was lay down your arms. No fighting. No retaliation. Well, that didn't fit Mitt Romney. And, of course, Mitt Romney is the one that's gonna solve their financial problems and he'll also go to war with them, nuclear war, he said, if they do certain things to warrant nuclear war. So, you know, politicians do these things. "Put me in office for four more years and I'll stop the attacks on Texas." [laughing] They say things. They say things that they probably couldn't bring about even if they wanted to.

47 The only man I saw for a long time, two men actually, but the last one was President Obama. He does what he says and he makes sure that he fulfills the promises and he doesn't brag. He doesn't bluff. And they know this. And he's one of the more powerful, more knowledgeable men who has run for office. He reminds me, kind of, like Ronald Reagan who was an actor, but he was also trying to live justly and keep his word and that's what I see in President Barack Obama. He tries to live justly and he tries to keep his word.

48 Some things he does, it's almost like the Prophet when he said, no, don't do this and the man kept hounding him and hounding him and he said, go ahead and do it. And he'd already told him what was gonna take place, if you do this, you're gonna die, and, of course, he died. But he does things like that, I noticed, when they keep hounding him.

49 But here in **Isayah 53:1** now, we see the Prophesied Savior Who, if He ran for president today, He wouldn't get hardly any votes. Probably... how many's here, right here in the House? That's probably the number that would vote for Yahshua if He was running for president today. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

50 But **Isayah 53:1** here, he says, **Who has believed our report?...** Well, He already said if they speak not according to Prophecy, if they're not prophesied to be the Work of **YAHWEH**, they're not the Work of **YAHWEH**. **...To whom is the Arm...** That is, the Strength. You know what the Strength is. The Strength is **YAHWEH's** Laws. That's shown in *Malachi*, **Malakyah 4, verses** I think about **6-10** or something like that. And then the Savior said so

in **Mattithyah 11**, if you will accept it, this is the Strength of Ylijah which was to come.

51 **Isayah 53:1. Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm... Strength. ...of YAHWEH revealed...** To whom is the Strength, the Laws of YAHWEH revealed?

52 **Verse 2, For He will grow up... Speaking of the Savior. For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground. He has no form nor comeliness; and when we see Him, there is no beauty that we should desire Him.** (Yes, let's go on.)

53 **Verse 3, He is despised and rejected...** He's still despised and rejected. He taught everything against what the presidents are running for and will say to you today.

54 **Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs...** And even though we hated Him, even though we killed Him, even though we put Him in prison and punished Him, He still bore our griefs because He taught love for your enemies. Love for them. That's quite different than what we see in the world today from any of the religions, but He taught it.

55 He was despised and rejected by men. **Verse 4, Surely He has borne our griefs and carried our sorrows; yet we esteemed Him stricken, smitten by YAHWEH, and afflicted.**

56 **Verse 5, But He was wounded for our transgressions...** Now, He actually was wounded for our sins, our transgressions. Did you get that? So if we don't, if we don't believe into Yahshua as the Apostle Shaul was telling the people in **Galatians 2:16**, the Laws are not going to justify you. Even if you keep the Laws, if you don't believe into this man, the One Sent, you don't believe YAHWEH. So you could keep His Laws and that's not gonna matter at all. You're going to have to believe into and practice the Example that this Man sent for you and this is what the Apostle Shaul said over and over and over. You've got to be like Him. He's the One Who set our Example for us.

57 He was wounded for His enemies and all. **...for our transgressions, He was bruised for our iniquities...** That's doing away with the Laws. **...the chastisement for our peace was upon Him, and by His stripes we are healed.**

58 **Verse 6, All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned, every one, to his own way...** Not to YAHWEH's. We've forsaken YAHWEH's Way and turned to our own ways, He said.

59 **Verse 7, He was oppressed and He was afflicted, yet He opened not His Mouth. He was led as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep**

**before its shearers is silent, so He opened not His Mouth.**

60 **Verse 8, He was taken from prison...** The last part, **...He was cut off from the land of the living; for the transgressions of My People He was stricken.**

61 **Verse 9, ...He had done no violence...** He had done no violence. **...nor was any deceit in His Mouth...** He wasn't lying to run for political offices. He was living a Life of Perfection for YAHWEH for the Body of Messiah, which you are the remnant.

62 **Verse 10, Yet His bruises... Notice this now. Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief. Now He has brought the offering for sin...** Yes, He's the One Who paid. You have only one life and you've got to remember this. This is what the Apostle Shaul was saying. You have only one life. You spent it because the wages of sin is death and if somebody else don't pay that wages of sin, keeping the Laws is not gonna justify you. You've got to repent and convert and that conversion means be like Yahshua. Believe into the One Sent. You got that? [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

63 **...He will see His seed...** Be sure and pay attention to all these words now. We've got to cover them fully. **...He will prolong days, and the pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands.**

64 **Verse 11, He will see the labor of His soul, and be satisfied; by His Knowledge My Righteous Servant will justify many...** That's speaking of two people there now. **...for He will bear their iniquities.**

65 **Verse 12, Therefore, I will divide Him a portion with the great, and He will divide the plunder with the strong; because He poured out His soul to death...** Yes, to His enemies, for His enemies. **...and He was numbered with the transgressors; and He bore the sin of many, and made intercession...** That is atonement. **...for the transgressors.**

66 Look back at **verse 2** now and start thinking about today's Last Days' Work. You see the word **root** there? Now, **verse 1** says, **Who has believed our report? To whom is the Arm...** Strength. **...of YAHWEH revealed?**

67 **Verse 2, For He will grow up before Him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground...** If you go over to **chapter 11** now. Hold your place there in **Isayah 53** and turn to **chapter 11**. Remember the word **root, root. Chapter 11**. Here a little and there a little and put together you will see the complete picture.

68 **Isayah 11:1. There will come forth a Rod out of the stem of Yishai, and a Branch will grow**

**out of his roots...** Out of his root. You got the two together now? Because He's talking about a Great Work here He's going to do that we just read. He's going to see this Work spread by the sea, another word you need to keep in mind.

69 In **verse 2** now, **The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon him...** He's no longer talking about Yahshua there, but He's talking about the Branch. That's your subject from there on. This Branch is gonna grow out of the roots of the Savior and the Spirit of YAHWEH is going to rest upon this Branch, which will be how the Savior, Who is High Priest is gonna bring this Work about, talking about what He died for here in **Isayah 53**.

70 Notice, **The Spirit of YAHWEH will rest upon him...** That is, the Branch. **...the Spirit of Wisdom and Understanding, the Spirit of Counsel and Might, the Spirit of Knowledge and of the Reverence of YAHWEH;**

71 **Verse 3, Which will make him of quick understanding...** Yes, this is the Branch who is going to be working in the Last Days under the leadership and guidance of Yahshua. **...and his delight will be in the Reverence of YAHWEH. He will not judge after the sight of his eyes, nor will he reprove after the hearing of his ears;**

72 **Verse 4, But with Righteousness will he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek; humble, of the earth. He will smite the earth with the rod of his mouth...** That is, preaching, bringing forth the Strength of YAHWEH with the rod of his mouth. **...and with the breath of his lips will he slay the wicked.**

73 **Verse 5, Righteousness will be the belt of his waist, and Faithfulness the belt of his loins.**

74 Look on down to **verses 6-7**. It's totally mistranslated. It has nothing to do with animals, but anyway. Well, go on to **verse 8, The nursing child...** Well **verse 8** too. Has nothing to do with animals.

75 Look at **verse 9**. This is fine. **They will not hurt nor destroy in all My Holy Mountain...** Remember, they will learn war no more from this Work, this Last Days' Work that He's going to do.

76 **Verse 10, In that day there will be a Root of Yeshayah, Who will stand as an ensign; sign, banner, signal, for the people; to it will the...** Heathens, the unbelievers. **...seek...** The unbelievers. The unbelievers that're shown in **Revelation 17** that the Catholic church has deceived, doing away with the Laws of YAHWEH as the Apostle said, the Apostle Shaul.

77 **...and his Rest...** His Rest now, His Rest, his Sabbath Day. **...will be glorious.**

78 **Verse 11, It will come to pass in that day that YAHWEH will set His Hand again the second time to recover the remnant...** So you see the Work He's speaking of here. This is the Last Days' Work and the remnant of the Priesthood is being recovered here. That's you.

79 **...of His people, which will be left, from Assyria, from Egypt, from Pathros, from Cush, from Elam...** I told you, the twelve tribes have taken over the whole world. That's what you see in the word **wings** too. Well, I'm getting ahead of myself. Let's forget about that right now.

80 **Verse 12, He will set up an ensign; sign or signal, for the nations, and will gather the outcasts of Israyl, and gather together...** Gather together. Remember what **Mattithyah 24** said about His coming. First, He gathers together you. That's what He's talking about, this remnant that He's talking about up here. He gathers you together. This is a Great Work done by the Branch, the donkeys, the Branch and the donkeys prophesied in **Genesis**. And if they speak not according to the Prophecy, it's because there's no Light in them. It's not coming from YAHWEH at all.

81 **...and gather together the dispersed of Yahdah...** Yes, dispersed. **...from the four corners of the earth...** Four corners? Try to find a corner on the earth! [laughing] But I can't go back into that. I can't take time to explain that right now.

82 **Verse 13, The envy of Ephraim...** This is what you saw in the twelve tribes. That's what you're seeing today. This is the split in the Catholic church today, the envy that you see right here prophesied. **The envy of Ephraim will depart...** We're gonna take it away from them. What are we gonna teach them? Love, unity, like the donkeys tied to the Branch without a rope!

83 Yes, the envy of Ephraim is going to depart. **...and the adversaries of Yahdah will be cut off...** Cut off? They'll be taught a different way, not killed. No, we're not gonna slash them to pieces--we're not gonna blow them up with nuclear activity. We're going to teach them how to live in peace.

84 **...Ephraim will not envy Yahdah...** Anymore. **...and Yahdah will not oppress Ephraim...** Anymore. That's what you saw from the time they left Samuyl until this present time and they're still fighting in the Vatican today. The same leaders, they're the children of the fathers who persecuted the Prophets and they admit they are. And they said, they even said, well, don't speak the Name because our forefathers didn't speak it and out of respect for our forefathers, who persecuted the Prophets for the use of the Name, don't say the Name and get it out of these poems

and songs because it's crept back into the Vatican here.

85 Crept back in? [laughing] Yeah. Yeah, it started back when they said, this is best, this would be best if it was known by the people. So out of secrecy they printed a bible and the manuscripts and they were burned along with it, but the bible got a start there. That was the start of the Work today, by the way. I'll show you that, every bit of it in Prophecy. It's all here, in detail. You just got to see it and put it together.

86 Well notice, we're gonna take all of that away from them. Now, look back to **Isayah 53** again and notice **verse 10. Isayah 53:10.** (They told me we'd eat about two o'clock if that was alright with y'all! [laughing, applause]) **Isayah 53:10.** Now look, notice this closely.

87 **Verse 10, Yet His bruises; willful sacrifice, pleased YAHWEH; for He was put to much grief... And out of love He did this. ...Now He has brought the offering for sin. He will see His Seed... His seed, you get that word? ... He will see His Seed. He will prolong days, and the pleasure of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands...** That's our High Priest He's talking to, but these seed, His seed, brethren, is us. We're the ones who're going to do this Work.

88 **...the pleasure...** That is, should be the Plan. **...the Plan of YAHWEH will succeed...** Here. In the beginning was the Plan.

89 Now, hold your place right there and let's go back to a familiar, very familiar Scripture to y'all now, but it's not to the world. But **Zecharyah, Zecharyah** or *King James Version Zechariah*. Now it's going to succeed in Yahshua's Hand. Yahshua died, was resurrected, went to heaven where He now sits as a High Priest, remember. **Psalms** said, sit here until I make Your enemies Your footstool. And I'm gonna do it through Your Seed, the Branch and some donkeys that are tied to the Branch. Tied because they were taught unity. They were taught love. They were taught peace and joy and service to one another. That's what's keeping you together and you keep getting closer and closer tied together. You can't, looks like you can't leave anymore, you don't want to leave the House anymore. [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

90 Now, remember here **Isayah 53**, His seed. He will see His seed. Yes, He's watching you right now, the Seed, His Seed that comes from Your root. **Isayah 53:10. ...He will prolong days and the Plan of YAHWEH will succeed in His Hands...** In Yahshua's Hands, Who sits as High Priest.

91 Now, here in **Zecharyah 6** and notice

**verse 11. Zecharyah 6:11. Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua...** And, of course, they translated this Joshua, but it was Yahshua, is the Name. **...Son of Yahzadak...** If you look this up in *Strong's Concordance*, even, it will tell you that Name is **YAHWEH. ...Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH...** Set the crown upon Yahshua's Head, the Son of **YAHWEH**, and crown Him as High Priest. That's what **Hebrews 10:21** says. He is our High Priest.

92 Let's, well let's read here on and then we'll go to that. But crown Him. **...Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest...** Crown Him the High Priest.

93 **Verse 12, Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold...** Now, the Great Kohan Shaul brought a great sermon about this word **behold** just here recently and you need to get it and listen to it closely. It means a lot of things. **...Behold...** But He's telling Yahshua, the High Priest to behold. He's actually saying help, teach, encourage, pet him when he gets in a mood and kick him when he gets out of line! [laughing] Whatever you have to do, but keep him going in My Way, teaching the Word because He's saying behold this Branch.

94 Remember what it said about the Branch over here in **Isayah 11:1**. Out of Yahshua's Root is going to come this Branch. So He's saying behold this Branch. **...the Man Whose Name is the Branch! For He will branch out...** This is **Zecharyah 6:12. ...from His place, and He will build The House of YAHWEH!...** Not many people have done that in this time period, is there? I don't know of any called the Branch except this one that we're in right here with the donkeys tied. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

95 That narrows it down quite a bit to who He's talking about here that is going to bring forth **YAHWEH's** Plan, finish **YAHWEH's** Plan. His Plan, of course, is making man in His Likeness and in His Image. That was His Plan.

96 He says, (let's see) **verse 13, Yes, He will build The House of YAHWEH. He will bear glory, and will sit and rule on His Throne...** Remember, ruled by Righteous decisions, not by sight or hearing, but by the Laws of **YAHWEH. ...He will be a priest upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace...** The Counsel of Peace. You don't find Peace anywhere in the world today, brethren, except right here in this House. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And the reason you find it is you're following the Laws of **YAHWEH** and the Example of Yahshua that Yahshua set.

97 **...the Counsel of Peace will be between**

**them both...** Between the Branch and between Yahshua the High Priest. The Plan of **YAHWEH** will be finished, will be--will succeed in that manner.

98 Now, I want you to go over to **Luke 9**. And I want to show you a character that you've got to develop. You've got to work on this and it's a hard thing to do. It's really hard. But Yahshua set you the Example and you can do it, but you've got to set your mind to it and start training your subconscious mind in that direction. You can get the similitudes to working and you start thinking about what retaliation brings. You start thinking about **YAHWEH's** Plan.

99 Our goal is not to destroy. Our goal is to bring to unity all of mankind. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] Now, we're going to bring about two billion people in to help us. That's what **YAHWEH** said. We're reaching them right now with these same Words that Yahshua taught to us and is teaching us, the same Words that He gave in the beginning. This was the Plan of **YAHWEH** from the beginning and the Laws of Love as Yahchanan said, these Laws of Love, that's what teaches love. And if you don't keep the love, if you don't keep these Laws, you have no love for your brother. That's what **I Yahchanan** said. The only thing you have is retaliation, murder, killing, the same thing that Satan has taught from the beginning.

100 Well here in **Luke 9** now. We see the Disciples here in **verse 51**. We see the Disciples here and we see a bit of correction because the Disciples knew that they had Power and could do it under Yahshua's Authority and they had worked miracles already and they knew they had that Power.

101 He says, **Luke 9:51. Now when the time was come that He should be received up, He steadfastly set His Face to go to Yerusalem,**

102 **Verse 52, And sent messengers before Him. So they went ahead, and entered into a village of the Samaritans to make ready for Him.**

103 **Verse 53, But they did not welcome Him, because His intentions were to go to Yerusalem...** The newsman, he's dead now but he--he was the one that brought forth the news about the seven year peace plan, Jennings, Peter Jennings. Peter Jennings, he brought forth this peace plan and it makes me think of something he said and it skipped my mind now, maybe it will come back to me later.

104 Oh yes, he was in Jerusalem, he was in Jerusalem and he was going to interview some certain Jews, certain what they call Jews there, Jewish leaders. But he made the mistake of talking to an Arab first and they found out he had talked

to one of these Arabs. They refused to talk to him. And he was begging them, hey, come on, talk to me, tell me your side. They wouldn't do it because he had talked to one of the so-called Arabs. [laughing] Of course, they got them divided up into categories too, you know, but they're all of the twelve tribes. We're gonna take away that envy that you see between them now. We're gonna take that away from them. That's what **YAHWEH** said. We're going to teach them peace. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

105 Well, anyway, that made me think of this right here. He says, **Now when the time was come that He should be received up...** That is, be killed and then resurrected and received up to heaven. **...He steadfastly set His Face to go to Yerusalem,**

106 **Verse 52, And sent messengers before Him. So they went ahead, and entered into a village of the Samaritans to make ready for Him.**

107 **Verse 53, But they did not welcome Him...** The Samaritans didn't. **...because His intentions were to go to Yerusalem...** Of course, they found out about it so they refused Him because they envied and hated, envy and hatred.

108 **Verse 54, And when His Disciples, Yaaqob and Yahchanan, saw this, they said; Teacher, do You want us to command fire to come down from heaven and consume them, just as Ylijah did?...** And notice now His remarks here. You can almost see the frustration in His Words here. It's almost like, "What in the world are you talking about? You've been with Me this long and you still got this kind of attitude about My Teaching?" It's like the Apostle Shaul said in **Galatians**. He said, if I keep the Laws or say I have Faith and I go about sinning like this, is this Yahshua's Leadership that you see?

109 **Verse 55, But He turned, and rebuked them, and said: You do not know to what spirit you belong...** This is not **YAHWEH's** Spirit you're seeing. In the Laws of **YAHWEH**, His Laws teach you love and Yahshua said even love for your enemies and He said **YAHWEH** has this same love.

110 And the mockers, they say, well **YAHWEH** murdered a bunch of people bringing these people out of Egypt. Well, I could preach a sermon on that or two or three right now to show you what actually occurred. But, of course, there again, you have mistranslations and you have people fighting against one another but **YAHWEH** took nobody's life. And He said there're some angels here that will and He said they won't forgive you. They don't have that Power.

111 Do you know that this is something you're

going to have that the Malakim do not and never will obtain and that's the Power of forgiveness. You don't see that in them. You're made lower than them right now and you don't have the Power, but you're building yourselves to have that Power of forgiveness and that's what Yahshua said you're going to have to love your neighbor. You're gonna have to love them as yourself.

112 Now, if you put yourself in the enemy's place right now or when the hatred pours out against somebody who's doing wrong, which we have dozens of them who are trying to do the House wrong, trying to steal, trying to kill, trying to murder, threatening to murder. We have, we have that. We have some that's repented of it and that brings joy to my heart. [applause] I just cried last night in reading a letter of repentance. I was very joyous. They were joyous tears!

113 But He says the Son of Man didn't come for that reason. **Verse 56, For the Son of Man did not come to destroy men's lives, but to save them. So they went to another village...** But that is an attitude, an attitude that we have got to develop. The same attitude. The world today, they want these viscous leaders that can destroy people. Of course, that's the same attitude you see in **Genesis 11:4**. "Let us build this strong tower so we can have rulership and then **Genesis 4** the same path that Cain took. And **Yahdah 1:11** says all the world has gone the way of Cain. Now, that's war and retaliation.

114 We can't have that. We can't even, we don't want it in our lives. We don't want frustration with our brothers and sisters at all. We don't want separation. We want unity and you don't get it by war and fighting or retaliation. You get it in True Love. When people call me and they say somebody got mad at them, I say call and offer your help and usually we get the problem straightened out. Sometimes you can.

115 Well Yahshua, now, let's go back to **Yahchanan Mark 10** here. **Yahchanan Mark 10** and look at or start with **verse 42. Yahchanan Mark 10:42**. Here you see Yahshua's Rulership. The rule with Him is to teach and love, to die for sins, to give more than they asked.

116 **Yahchanan Mark 10:42. But Yahshua called them to Him...** When they were wanting to know who was the greatest. **...and said to them: You know that those who are recognized as rulers over the Gentiles exercise...** The *King James Version* says *lordship*. He knew that the rabbis were lords. He knew they were lords and exercised 'lordship over'. And those who were greater, they

exercised lordship over the others, authority over them.

117 **Verse 43, But this must not be so among you. For whoever will be greatest among you, will be your minister--your servant...** Your slave, the lowest. The lowest will be the greatest. The one who is the servant to all, he will be the greatest.

118 **Verse 44, And whoever of you will be the first, will be slave for all.**

119 **Verse 45, For even the Son of Man did not come to be served, but to serve; and to give His Life as a ransom for many...** I sure am glad we're having this community meal today because this fits in the serving. Food is one of the best things you can serve.

120 Well, of course, this right here, this love that we see here is what **YAHWEH** shows in **Genesis 1:26**. "I'm gonna make man in My Image, after My Likeness." Turn over to **Hebrews**. (I'm just about to the end of this sermon, so...) But you really need this lesson right here today. You need it today and you need to start overcoming like Yahshua did.

121 Now, this is Yahshua Who said love your enemies and pray for those who hate you and spitefully use you and persecute you. Pray for them. Pray that **YAHWEH** will help them to be converted, to see the Light and so forth.

122 Well here in **Hebrews 1** now. Remember, "I'm going to make man in My Image, after My Likeness." **Hebrews 1:1**. And I do believe this was the Apostle Shaul who wrote this **Book of Hebrews. Hebrews 1:1. YAHWEH, Who at various times and in different ways spoke in times past to our fathers through the Prophets,**

123 **Verse 2, Has in these Last Days spoken to us through His Son, Whom He has appointed heir of all things...** This Man Who taught this, He is Heir of all things right now. He has won. He has qualified for His inheritance. **...for Whom He also made the world...** This inheritance is for the whole world.

124 **Verse 3, Who, being the Reflection of the Perfection of YAHWEH...** What He was teaching is exactly what **YAHWEH** taught in the beginning and what He practiced and He allowed man to kill one another, yes, to prove that His Way is right and His Way is going to win out and all things are going to be accomplished with love.

125 **...and the Representation...** He's a Representation, Yahshua is, of **YAHWEH** Himself. **...of YAHWEH's Plan...** You see that? The Plan. Remember what Isayah said? Through the Branch and the donkeys, His Plan is going to succeed.

His Plan of Love is going to succeed; His Plan of Service to one another.

126 **...by upholding all things concerning that which was spoken by YAHWEH through the Laws and the Prophets...** This is going to succeed. **...when He had purged sins...** That is, when He paid the price, bought you back from Satan by shedding His Own blood, letting them kill Him, letting them murder Him. **...sat down on the Right Hand of YAHWEH on High...** Where He is now High Priest over The House of YAHWEH as shown in **chapter 10**.

127 **Verse 4, Becoming so much better than the Malakim...** The Malakim who led the children of Israyl out of Egypt. **...He has by inheritance obtained a more excellent Name...** More excellent Character, Position and Authority. **...than they....** You got that? Everybody got that? Praise YAHWEH! [applause]

128 Now, that's Hebrews. That's our Savior Yahshua. We are the Root of Yahshua. We will succeed, as **Isayah 23:10** says. The Plan of YAHWEH will succeed. I want you to go back now to Yeremyah because he's speaking now of our time period right now, **Yeremyah 23**, which showed so clearly what the twelve tribes would bring to the world.

129 **Yeremyah 23:15. ...profaneness has gone out into all the land...** From Jerusalem itself. These are the violent men that control the temple. Who actually, after they saw they couldn't, they couldn't bring their traditions to rule in Jerusalem, it wasn't working, so they decided to kill off. The Romans didn't just destroy the temple. They killed everybody in Jerusalem they could possibly kill.

130 If you read about Masada or if you ever get the opportunity to see the show called "Masada", do so. The people that fled, the people that fled Israyl, they went to a place called Masada, a high mountain and they would have stayed there and bothered no one. They would have lived on that mountain until they died. But the Romans were so intent, the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes, with the army at their control, they were so intent of destroying everyone who had a manuscript that it was burned with him.

131 But enough of that message, enough of that information got out, those manuscripts that were hidden. If you want to read the history of it, you can. It's there for everyone to see. But the Catholic church, as history says, and the historian said, their--the thing that they liked the most was burning, burning people to death, like they did the Joan of Arc. Burn them to death. They liked that, according to the history. Look,

you can wiki; wiki that bit of information if you want to. That's the last place I saw it, Wikipedia. They got it there.

132 Well here, these twelve tribes, **Yeremyah 23**, the twelve tribes spread this throughout the whole world. They took the name out, **verses 26-27**, removed the Name YAHWEH, removed it from His House too. It was no longer called The House of YAHWEH. It was called the temple.

133 But what I was saying about Masada. They were so intent on murdering all of these people. This is how much they hated these people, that they built a runway. It took them, it took an army, an army of months and months to build a runway that they could climb to the top of that tower. But the people rather than giving in to Christianity, those people killed themselves. Rather than be taken to Rome and taught their literature that has brought profaneness to all the world and, as Daniyl says, is going to bring the final destruction from the lord of heaven, the lord of the heavenly habitation.

134 Well, in **chapter 23** of this same chapter, I want you to look at **verse 5**. He starts off in **verse 1** by saying, **Woe to the pastors; shepherds...**

135 And then down lower in **verse 11**, he says, **For both prophet and priest are profane! Yes, even in My Own House...** Now, these are the ones that Yahshua said violent men have taken over The House of YAHWEH, called it the Kingdom of YAHWEH. But He said the Kingdom is taken from you and is going to be given to a Branch, a Branch, and Yahshua is going to bear rule over that Branch as High Priest. We have the Kingdom, brethren. That's our inheritance.

136 Now in **verse 5**, He says, speaking of our time period. **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King will reign...** That's Yahshua, Who we saw in **Zecharyah 6**. Crown Him, Yahshua the Son of YAHWEH, as King and His Branch there, the man called the Branch who He beholds, guides, teaches and so forth trained, he's going to build The House of YAHWEH in the Last Days, in a land not yet established. America was that land. It wasn't discovered until 1492 and the work he started was started--ah! I'm getting ahead of myself again.

137 **...a Righteous Branch, and a King will reign and succeed...** He will succeed. That's what **Isayah 53** said. The Plan of YAHWEH will succeed with him. **...and will execute Judgment...** Righteous Judgment. **...and Justice in the earth...** Yes, the two billion people that are left after these wars will be

living by the Judgments of **YAHWEH**, Judgments and Statutes.

138 **Verse 6, In His days Yahdah will be saved... Yes. ...and Israyl will dwell safely; and this is the Name that He will proclaim to them--YAHWEH Tsidqenu: YAHWEH OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS...** Yes, that's the Name I proclaim as Righteousness. That's where Righteousness comes from.

139 **Verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt...** Remember the words **brought up**.

140 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up and led the seed...** Remember the **seed**. Remember, I said take note of this word **seed**. Remember I showed you the seed. I won't, I won't go into that. I had it listed here but my time is too far gone.

141 **...Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl...** House of Yisrayl, yes, that's who you're from. That's what the seed comes from, House of Yisrayl. We've taken over the world. Well we're really gonna take over the world! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] What's left after the nuclear wars will be your servants. They're going to become your servants. They may be your enemies now and talking bad about you now and hateful but they're going to be your servants very soon and, of course, we'll send them out to re-establish, clean up the earth and re-establish it. And we'll resurrect the dead and we'll have more, more servants there.

142 Well, this is what **YAHWEH** shows. **...the seed of the house of Israyl out of...** As we know, we're the seed right now that started from the roots and that doesn't mean born; this doesn't mean that

we were born, that we were a son of Abraham by his breeding, but it means we are sons of Abraham because we're sons of **YAHWEH** through Yahshua, keeping the Laws that Abraham taught. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

143 **...seed of the house of Israyl into the Protected Place at Abel...** You get that? Everybody watch that word now. Protected Place. There's a lot said on the protection, the protection. And you won't find it if you run to try to save your life. It's gonna get rough, brethren, really rough, **YAHWEH** says. People are gonna be killing themselves because of this, of what is going to be, what they're going to be seeing, actually seeing, the fearful sights.

144 **...the Protected Place...** Yes. **...and from all countries where I had driven them; and they will dwell in their own land...** Yes, we are going to own the whole earth at that time, a very short time too.

145 Ah brethren, it's a beautiful picture what **YAHWEH** paints us. It's a horrible picture what we're seeing in the world today, with all the world, the fighting and the wars and the killings. People, people, I don't see how people can do one another like that. It just doesn't seem possible for a man to do another man the way that these people do. But you see the hatred there that **YAHWEH** said this is your lot. This is what your choices have led to--this is the plan that's projected that I see in your actions and this is what it's going to bring to all the world, these fiery flying serpents that're going to destroy four-fifths of mankind.

146 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

## Afternoon Comments and Closing Prayer



147 Praise **YAHWEH**! We got a crowd here. It's beautiful! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Wow! Wow! Beautiful! [laughing] Don't get me started crying!! Ah boy! Boy, oh boy. What a beautiful, beautiful sight! **YAHWEH**, this is Your People! Wow!

148 Imagine, try to imagine, you know, **YAHWEH**'s Plan. This is 6,000 years of man's life but

it started long before that that **YAHWEH** actually planned this out. Hey, look here! What about that now? [electricity goes out] Wow! And the Seven Lamps, the Seven Works of **YAHWEH**, look! It's still burning! Can you hear me back there in the back? [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Praise **YAHWEH**! Hold up your hand if you can hear me back there in the back. Hold up your hand if you can hear me in the back. Can't hear me? Okay. Well, you can over here? [joyful cheering and "Praise **YAHWEH**" coming from the crowd, electricity comes back on] Somebody said let there be light! [laughing]

149 But imagine, just imagine now that you're **YAHWEH** and you've had this Plan going for 6,000 years and you see the finishing of it finally taking place and you see all these beautiful Saints who are praising you and most anxious to be in Your Family. Now that, if you could put yourself in **YAHWEH**'s Place, you'd know how He feels right now. And Yahshua, our High Priest, He's most anxious because it's His Work. Yahshua, as High Priest over the Last Work, it's that Work that resurrects His mother, His dad, everybody, you know, who He

lived with. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Even His Disciples, even His Disciples. See, this Work of His is actually going to resurrect those Disciples of His who He trained. They're dead and waiting, waiting, like Daniyl, to receive us, receive Power from us to live again. It's a beautiful sight! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

150 I'm so, so amazed. I'm just standing in admiration of the love I see here--I hate to see you go, you know. I would we could just stay here and study together for several days more. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I know we can't. I know we got obligation. But I don't, I really think that before Tabernacles, now this is just my thoughts, I have no Scripture to back it up, but I really think before Tabernacles we may call you back, in so, be ready. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Be ready to go, be ready to go at a spur of the moment and **YAHWEH**, **YAHWEH** willing He will bring everybody back here safely. Don't get cut off from **YAHWEH** either, you know. Keep yourselves clean and keep yourselves Holy, in and out.

151 If you'll raise your hands now to **YAHWEH** and Yahshua, we'll have prayer together.

## Great Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins prays:

152 Our Father, Who is in heaven, Whose Name is **YAHWEH**, this is Yisrayl Hawkins, Father, Your Last Days' Witness, coming to You, Father, along with Your whole House, the remnant of Your seed of Abraham that You've drawn together from all over the world at this time, Father, and brought them to Your House. You've trained them, made them Holy, made them like You did Abraham, Isaac and Yaaqob, and even more so in these Last Days, Father, they've had to overcome--they've had a hard climb getting this far to You and coming out of this world that Satan has used everything to pull. She's got many powers, many things to pull with now that she didn't have in the days of Abraham, so we know this is the hardest time of actually coming to Perfection and seeing the quietness, the peacefulness of Your Work--of Your Plan. Man, this You have shown us.

153 I know the world looks for excitement. They're going exactly opposite from what brings joy and gladness to mankind and will bring it to the universe. But Your People have come out. They've given, they've got rid of all the pulls of Satan. They've overcome her by following the Example of Yahshua Messiah and coming back to the basics

that you set before mankind in the beginning.

154 We love You for it, Father. We love You greatly. We rejoice before You these two days as such a wonderful time of rejoicing that we've experienced here. We've found the joy that You said we would in **Isayah 58**. We made contact with You, as you've shown us in **Isayah 59**. We know that we're fulfilling the Prophecies.

155 We see You, Father, here in everything. We see You from **Genesis**. We see Your Actions that are prophesied starting in **Genesis**, clear through to the **Book of Revelation**. We wake up thinking about You of a morning and Your Great Plan and what it's going to be like in the Kingdom when we actually have the Power to change the world, change the earth we live on and the universe also and to bring the same joy and gladness that we share here with You, knowing that You're here too. We see You, Father, we know that Your Eyes are here and that You're training us and You're teaching us. You're inspiring us and directing us as we learn the Prophecies and the Laws that You Yourself inspired and had mankind to write. Everything, we see that everything had to come from mankind. We know that You created mankind and Your Plan

was to give to mankind the Authority and we know that it started, Father, with Adam and Eve and we see, Father, how this, how in writing itself, in the writings, mankind had to bring everything about.

156 And You have guided and brought Your House through, as You show that also in the Prophecies and now in these Last Days, we see that we're drawing close to You as Yahshua did. Our service to You is as Yahshua set the Example and we praise You for it. We rejoice in it. Even in the midst of tribulation and troubles, Father, we rejoice in the Great Plan and knowing that the Scriptures show the outcome of this. We rejoice in that also.

157 We ask You, Father, at this time to look down upon us with mercy. Forgive us of any shortcomings. If we have anything left in us, Father, that is contrary to You, Father, please inspire us to get it out of us. Show it to us and then help us to overcome it, as You have told us to do in Your Holy Word. Help us to overcome it, but give us the Inspiration, Father, that we need to understand these things and understand how we can set our minds and hearts to overcome anything that keeps us from being like You in any way.

158 We bless You and praise You, Father, always. We think of You as we wake up and we bless You at that time. We bless You as we go to bed. Your House, Father, loves You greatly and I hold them up to You as examples that want to be like Yahshua and Norah. Norah, the great, great woman who Yahshua Himself trained and became a shining example of what Your Laws do to a person when that person uses them to overcome and let them guide the heart and the mind.

159 Father, we know that we've got to depart, many, from Your House. We know that we've got to depart and go back to the dwellings and back to the obligations that actually are spreading throughout the world, the Work that we're doing spreading throughout the world to the two billion people that You're calling at this time. We see results of this now. We see results all over the world of people contacting Your House and we rejoice in that also, knowing, Father, that this was an impossible Prophecy that they said was impossible to do, but it's being done at this time thanks to You and the technology that You've brought to Your House and the team that You've put together. We marvel all the time, Father that how You selected and trained people before You ever brought them here, trained them in different fields and now they've taken their place in Your House and doing the Work that is actually reaching the world. We rejoice in that also.

160 We ask Your Protection upon Your People, Father, as they go their separate ways back to their homes and jobs and so forth. We ask You to guide them but guard their health also, Father, to give them, to give us all healthy minds and healthy bodies to work with. We see the plagues coming. We see the hatefulness of mankind and what it's going to do to the world and Father, we don't fear. We trust in You. We trust You. We've trusted You all this time and we will not turn our trust from You. It's plain to see, plain and simple to see that there's no help, no guidance, no safety, no protection anywhere except Your House and we see that through Your Words.

161 So we put our trust in You, knowing, Father, that You're going to guide Your Work and You're going to lead this thing and guide it as You have for 6,000 years and it will be finished. It will be finished and mankind will receive the authority that You had planned and showed to us in the Book in the beginning, the beginning of creation of what You're creating and the finishing of it, the finishing of that creation. We see it now in Yahshua and in the Prophecies of the things that are yet to take place.

162 We also, Father, ask You to keep Your People inspired to where that things will not slip up on them, that they will be on guard, Father, not to make irrational decisions, but to be led by Your House and Your Inspiration. Keep them in contact with Your House, Father. Keep them learning. Don't let them miss the information, the Teaching, the literature. Don't let them miss any of this. Put within everybody's mind the importance of this because we know that this will keep them in tune with You, in contact with You, and be ready to come back here, Father, when You call, at the proper time, to bring them back and where all the Work will be done from here--from this Protected Place, Your House.

163 We bless You and praise You, Father. We ask that You give us today our daily needs, from now until sundown and then keep everyone in contact with You from there, from that minute until the next time we all gather here at Your House, in front of Your Face, Father to become like You. We bless You and praise You and ask these things and give You thanks in our High Priest and King Yahshua's Name, Hallelu**YAHWEH**.

164 At the count of three... Okay? We can put these lights out again maybe! One, two, three... HALLELU**YAHWEH**! Praise **YAHWEH**! We love You, Father! [Praise **YAHWEH**, **applause**]

---

# Chapter Twenty-Four

## The Increase In Technical Knowledge Of The World And The Bringing Forth Of YAHWEH's Work— In The Same Time Period

06/02/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] They're praising You, **YAHWEH**! What a wonderful crowd! Come on! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I said a mouthful there. You may not understand it, but we're gonna be looking forward to that Peace and as Michayl pointed out what it is, the Great Kohan Michayl Sheets Hawkins, how to achieve. It started with a Work, started with a Work that **Daniyl** gave the time of its start. And, of course it didn't just start with Two Witnesses, it was a Work that was brought up. If you could keep those words in mind and we'll start seeing clues of it and understanding what He meant there.

3 I'm holding a picture here of a theater. [shows on monitor] Now this was called the Canadian Theater when I was a child. And on this side was where you go to get your hotdogs and your popcorn before you entered the theater on this side. And it's still standing in Purcell, Oklahoma which is, that hadn't been too many years ago, but now it's an antique mall, Tee's Antique Mall. Inside that mall, of course, is probably things from my mother and dad. That's the antiques they're talking about! [laughing]

4 And here's the viaduct in Chickasha,

Oklahoma. [showing on monitor] The great overpass that dad and mother crossed with a wagon and a team of mules. There's something going across that viaduct there. Looks like it says *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Well, of course, those are my children [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And if you think of it this is part of the Work that **YAHWEH** started bringing up, bringing up. And **Daniyl** gives the date that He started it. And I'll prove it to you.

5 Here's part of my children standing under this great overpass that my dad and mother went over in that covered wagon. [showing on monitor] Someone asked me were we training evangelists, and I said no we're training people to be teachers of evangelism. This is the start of it, and of course, these teachers, these teachers are going to be going out and teaching judges and kings. He says I'll take you before the kings and the queens.

6 That is a pretty large viaduct that was built by the way, the first one without gasoline engines or diesel engines. It was built with horses and mules and wagons. All the dirt was moved back then in the same way. And that was in my lifetime. [laughing] They didn't build it in my lifetime but my dad and mother crossed it. And I think they've redone it; had to replace some posts and things.



7 But, yes this Work **YAHWEH** is bringing up, is bringing up. Now that's the Work, of course, that the heavens are waiting to see. Waiting to see it completed.

8 You saw some pretty horrible things here on that news. Number one, the economy, that, it looks pretty bleak. Don't, don't worry about it. We're not gonna need it. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

9 Now you've got to keep two things in mind. **YAHWEH** is bringing up a Work, of course, and in this time period, in the latter days He gives, rather it started much earlier than that as Daniyl showed. And then in the latter days **YAHWEH** said Knowledge would increase. Well, that antique mall that I showed you there, where we use to go to get to see a movie. I remember seeing a movie. The only movie I think I remember seeing was the Roy Rodgers and Gene Autry and those cowboy-Indian, cowboy crooks and so forth. The good guys supposedly wearing white hats and the others wearing black hats. I don't know what they were trying to symbolize there. But they did a great job of it. [laughing]

10 We see the eurozone failure. Now keep in mind that if it does go down, *If the eurozone does not come up with a comprehensive vision of its own future pretty soon - in three, four, five years time - we will have a whole range of nationalistic, extremist, xenophobic and populist movements increasing across Europe...* We're gonna see this and they're expecting it here in the United States too. Not because of the euro, but that could bring forth-the euro falling could bring forth some real havoc to add to the bad economy here, which **YAHWEH** shows, it's going to be really strong still. Because, you know, fifty million people out of work and that's just a drop in the bucket to the people we have that are working in the industry that we have going and, of course, the nuclear bombs are what is to destroy that.

---

**Now you've got to keep two things in mind. YAHWEH is bringing up a Work, of course, and in this time period, in the latter days He gives, rather it started much earlier than that as Daniyl showed. And then in the latter days YAHWEH said Knowledge would increase.**

---

11 The sugar, they, you know, they've tried to destroy sugar and salt. There's even one article that someone told me about this morning that was talking about this man that was trying to eat another person. Now that's not the first case. The police are dealing with this now quite frequently. And, anyway this article said it was caused by eating salts. They do something to the salt and then they sniff it and it turns them into a, I guess a dog or a lion or something. I'm thinking it got started before that to turning them into dogs and lions and I believe it started with test tubes and then it's spreading to other things now.

12 But sugar, they've had a, you know, a thing against sugar and salt, two of the healthiest foods that your body needs. Your body actually needs these. They must have them and don't let them turn you against the salt or the sugars. I'm talking about sugar from sugarcane because that's the one that the Scripture mentions, the one that **YAHWEH** uses.

13 This article was put out by Dr Williams who's got the book out *Modern Medical Lies*. And he shows a lot, a lot of things that are being taught that it's taught to make money, of course. And I'll show you that in a moment but he said *don't want dentures? Learn how to rebuild aging teeth and regrow your teeth enamel. Avoid sweets? Brush often? And see a dentist every six months to chip away dangerous dental plaque? Right or wrong?...* He says, *...wrong...* [laughing] *...Follow that advice and you'd better start saving up for bridgework. In fact the most reliable research reveals...* The most reliable research reveals *...cavities are not caused by sugar.*

14 This book, the medical lies, that's one of the things it covers. *...In fact...* He says. *...In fact, any chemist will tell you that tooth decay is caused by acid. This is what actually eats your enamel and one of America's most honored chemists Gerard Judd PhD has shown that acid formed by bacteria are the least of your problems. He showed me fifty-two years of research demonstrating that tooth decay is primarily caused by acids in our foods and beverages.*

15 *...Diet Soda...* Diet soda. Not sugar, not sugar, tea, but diet soda. *...Is the greatest culprit.*

16 He says *Brushing does next to nothing...* This makes me think of something I read years ago that was put out by Dr. Rodell who also wrote *Prevention Magazine*. And he said, he was talking about the evangelists, these were Christian evangelists. They're not, they weren't our evangelists. But Christian evangelists that

went to Africa to teach the Africans the use of the toothbrush and, of course, the dental creams. And they got there and they were met with men and women with big healthy bones and when they smiled their teeth shone pretty and white. [laughing] And he said it was almost a joke that they were gonna teach them to use the toothbrush. He said there was a little bit of yellow from food stains but that was all. No decays. No cavities.

17 He says *brushing does next to nothing. By the time you brush food acids have already destroyed sufficient enamel. Worse, most toothpaste contains glycerin...* That's spelled g-l-y-c-e-r-i-n ... *which coats the acid and traps them next to your teeth. Much more effective: simply rinse your mouth with...* Get this, write it down ...*water, milk, or whey.* [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] ...*water, milk or whey every time you eat.*

18 ...*Scraping plaque with dental probes makes gums rot worse Dr Judd said. He's found that those tools create tiny holes where acids can pull from new cavities and trigger more gum inflammation...*

19 I'll read more of this next week because I want you to keep your mind on this sugar. Because if you look over at **I Timothy 6:10**, you'll find the answer there to what we're dealing with today. And not that, the sugar was not causing problems. I had a picture and I hope you'll make me another one, but someone sent me--if you remember me telling you about the syrup mill that my daddy ran. He owned it, moved it from field to field, sugarcane field to sugarcane field. He would set it up and there he made sugar. The sugarcane would be cut and brought to the mill by horse and wagon. And he had a mule that I rode the mule that pulled the rock that squeezed the juice out of the sugarcane and ran down into a vat.

20 Now you would think this was probably two or three hundred years ago. But they sent me this picture because they heard the sermon and me telling about this syrup mill. They sent me an almanac, a picture, well they sent the almanac but inside the almanac was a picture printed in 1954, 1954. This sugar mill that my dad owned was still being used in 1954. [laughing] I was twenty years old at that time, 1954.

21 You can see how Knowledge has increased, technology has increased and of course brought us to where we are today. Ready to blow ourselves off the face of the earth, but technical knowledge that, that can actually create machinery to pull things out and create things unnaturally. But they call it natural. But they combine things unnaturally and,

of course, this hurts mankind.

22 *Low-cal sweeteners feed...* And here's the big thing. Did you read that **I Timothy 6:10. For the love for money is a root of all evil...** The love for money. You may not think it's evil to replace salt until you start looking at the figures of people who wind up in hospitals because they did not eat salt. The same thing goes with sugar. Sugar is very healthy and if you'd just look up the information on it, you'll see how healthy it is. You can't do without it. Your body can't do without it. And they tell you if you buy a hummingbird feeder they'll tell you do not use artificial sweeteners. You'll starve the hummingbirds to death. They will literally die. They will eat it until they die. There's no nutrition in it.

23 Well here, *Low-cal sweeteners feed a \$1.5-billion industry...* That's what they feed, a \$1.5 billion industry. ...*the global weight loss and diet industry...* Well, of course, they tell you, you can lose weight. Have you ever seen anybody using that stuff that's slender? [laughing] I never have. You know, you can learn by observation if you'd just take a little notice of the things around you. I used to say I wasn't gonna eat cottage cheese because only fat people ate cottage cheese! [laughing] But, that's not what puts the fat on and everyone here knows that. You know how to lose weight. Push yourself away from the table. Limit the food.

24 You can't, you can't keep gorging and stick some artificial sweetener in your mouth and lose weight. You know, this is stupid. It's ignorant. But they lead you to believe that like they lead you to believe that the cross is the tree of life. The Catholic church, the sword, the sword is the tree of life.

25 Well, ...*the global weight loss and diet industry was estimated at more than \$390 billion US last year and is predicted to grow to more than \$670 billion by 2015...* You want to buy some stocks? Wow! [laughing] That would sure make you a bunch of money.

26 The one that's great on the market right now--(Let me see where I want to go here. There was another one. Oh, here it is, here it is.) On the same article. *The first synthetic sweeter was saccharin, discovered in 1879...* 1879. It was getting close to my birthday. ...*by German researchers. It proved up to 500 times sweeter than natural sugars and soon went into widespread commercial use. It fell from favour 40 years ago, when studies linked it to bladder cancer...* If you look up bladder cancer, I don't know if you could sleep tonight if you read what takes place after that in the hospitals.

27 *The next major advance...* In increase of knowledge of the schools of higher learning. ...*The*

*next major advance in the search for synthetic sweeteners came in 1937... Three years after I was born. Well, you know, Satan wanted to get me one way or the other and I think Satan was smart enough to know what was going to take place there or try to. ...with the discovery of cyclamates...*

28 *...However, cyclamates, too, subsequently raised concerns when lab research indicated an elevated risk of bladder cancer in humans... Well, each one of these, of course, served for a time and they made a lot of money and they haven't given up.*

29 *Now, \$50 Billion Sugar Industry Under Fire as Major Food Companies Race to Capture Stevia... I guess that's the way you pronounce it, stevia, s-t-e-v-i-a. ...Stevia Sweetener Market Share. Food and beverage giants... Food and beverage giants from the schools of higher learning, intellectual idiots! No, that's not what it says, that's what I say! [laughing]*

30 *...Food and beverage giants spring to market with stevia-sweetened products! Coke and Pepsi... Now a lot of people are demanding that the soft drinks now be made with sugar and some of the people are going back to it. [Praise YAHWEH. applause]*

31 *...Last year, Neilson reported that sales in Cargill's Truvia... That's a brand of stevia ...shot up nearly 50% displacing Sweet-N-Low to become America's #2 product in the \$2 billion sugar substitute market.*

32 *...Demand for stevia has already skyrocketed! Analysts are projecting that within two to three years, the market share for stevia sweetener could soar to 25% of the \$50 billion global market for sweeteners!... Hundreds of newly branded products will hit the U.S. market alone, and not just from the big name brands.*

33 *...Stevia is displacing artificial sweeteners projected to penetrate 20% to 25% of the global sugar sweetener market.... Companies producing artificial sweeteners are now creating their own brands of stevia...*

34 *...Truvia (Coca-Cola)... I guess that's a Coca-Cola product ...a two-year-old natural stevia sweetener... So it comes from the same one but it's called something else. ...recently surpassed Sweet-N-Low to become the #2 sugar substitute in the U.S...*

35 *...A whopping 62% of American consumers are now aware of stevia sweetener... So they're advertising this greatly to replace sugar. Not because it's healthier by any means and they don't even know what it's going to do. They haven't even tested it*

out. But that is what drives the money, that's what drives the market.

36 Of course, I remember, I remember one time when my aunt and uncle, they came from California to vacation and to see the family, see the rest of them--when the drought--the dust storms drove people out of Oklahoma, my aunt and uncle were one of the families that went to California, as you saw in the film *The Grapes of Wrath*, *The Grapes of Wrath*.

37 Anyway I was born and raised in that time period and my aunt and uncle went to California, they got rich, she got fat. She carried back some stuff called margarine with her--or bought it, maybe she bought it there. I'd never seen it before. But we had butter, you know, we had the pure butter. Well, she didn't want to use that. She was telling mother, who was a slender woman, you know, we didn't have that trouble in Oklahoma! [laughing] The fattest person in the neighborhood didn't weigh but about a hundred and fifty pounds at that time.

38 Anyway this margarine, the butter replacer, which it's caused a lot of trouble, of course, a lot of sickness and a lot of things have been written against it. Butter on the other hand, they started doing without it because of the calories. And they started doing without sugar now, a lot of people without sugar because of the same reason. Well these things are mentioned in the Scriptures, so I uphold those things that are mentioned in the Scriptures. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

39 Butter is one of the healthiest things you can put in your body and if you replace it with margarine, you're going to be sorry. You would be in a few years. We don't have that many years left so I don't think I have to worry about it. But I want you to know that YAHWEH's Way is the best! [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

40 Now get this, the same man in the book called *the Medical Lies*. He says *how many calcium pills do you gag down every morning and evening yet American women still have a forty percent lifetime risk of bone fracture.*

41 *...Even if calcium works a little, it's not near enough... So they know that calcium helps, but I think in taking things out of the way, and the other combination that YAHWEH puts with it. YAHWEH as He said in the beginning His Way was perfect for man. Everything He did there was perfect.*

42 In the *Song of Mosheh* we find the praise of butter and the curds of milk which includes the whey and the cheese, and the cottage cheese and everything that goes with it.

43 Well he says, ...*it's not enough. What are they doing in countries where women don't break their hips? I found the answer in a dusty forgotten set of research files from the early twenties and the solution turns out to be so powerful that it could wipe out osteoporosis in our country in a matter of months...* Now that's pretty spectacular isn't it? Just a matter of months.

44 ...*What I found, nearly a hundred years ago Dr Weston Price became fascinated by the astonishing bone health of Canadian Eskimos, Australian Aborigines and several African tribes.*

45 ...*They generally didn't suffer spontaneous fractures or osteoporosis even though their diets were widely different. Why? The answer? It's a nutrient that doctor Price nicknamed factor X. Every one of these ethnic groups consume great quantities... Great quantities. ...and it turns out to have a fantastic ability to help your bones absorb minerals. It by itself would not do this, but by eating it this way...* He says ...*the richest source in our own diet may be old-fashioned butter...* [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And of course he says butter is rich in this bone-building nutrient that could wipe out osteoporosis in just a matter of months.

46 The bladder cancer, if you go to these things and you get bladder cancer you know, you really need to read what they do to you in the hospitals when you get it.

47 The panic, of course, right now is over money and they're putting out fears of what is going to take place. It says, *senior European officials last night issued a grave warning that the very survival of the Euro is at risk as the crisis in Spain threatens to tear the region apart...* And they're saying this is going to reach into other things besides just money.

48 Now at the same time they have a defense, one trillion dollar for defense spending in America. That doesn't look like the economy is being affected much.

49 I got this kindly out of proportion here. This one should have been read first. *Margarine, particularly polyunsaturated margarine, has become a major part of the western diet and overtook butter in popularity in the mid-20th century.*

50 ...*In the United States, for example, in 1930 the average person ate over 18 pounds of butter...* No osteoporosis that I know of. In that, I never heard of it in that time period. ...*ate over 18 pounds of butter a year and just over two pounds of margarine.*

51 ...*By the end of the 20th century, an average American ate around 5lb of butter and 8lb of margarine...* And of course, the osteoporosis

and the bone fractures have increased in that time period. Now that's getting away from what **YAHWEH** gave you and to the schools of higher learning that're using these things to satisfy their lust for money. Of course, they'll never be satisfied. But that's what they're put out there, not that they're concerned about your health.

52 *U.S. panel advises against hormone therapy for healthy older women...* Now this is something else that they're trying to use that you never would have needed, the people never would have needed if they'd have eaten the things that **YAHWEH** put out that He said was clean and healthy.

53 *CBS News. An advisory task force to the government is recommending that post-menopausal women who are healthy do not use hormone replacement treatment to stave off chronic disease. While hormones like progesterone and estrogen may slightly decrease the likelihood of invasive breast cancer and hip fractures, the drugs were also shown to slightly increase a woman's likelihood of dementia and stroke...* So on the one hand they're using this, see.

54 They get you away from the things that would keep you healthy, then they sell you a drug to try to correct this. It doesn't correct it. And, of course, the hospitals and the prisons--I noticed they were threatening to arrest anyone they saw eating a body, eating another person. [laughing] I thought boy that's really gonna scare them, you know! [laughing] A person is that crazy and they're letting them know they're going to arrest them. They better stop eating those people. [laughing]

55 Well, now keep in mind all of this that I just showed you getting away from **YAHWEH**'s Way and, of course, the increase in these things that will bring America down. These are all things of Satan. They are things of Satan. Satan's job is to destroy mankind and eventually mankind, the earth, and the heavens that govern the earth. That's what she craves to do.

56 Daniyl said that in a certain time period, where he actually saw Two Witnesses, you would see also at that time period knowledge increase, in that time period. Now, this next statement should increase your faith tremendously if you would just think about it.

57 *The Zeus Z3 1941 considered the world's first working programmable fully automatic computing machine...* 1941. I was born in 1934. This machine that increases the knowledge of the world can also make margarine. It contains, you could put things in, it programs it. You can show what a substance will do, you can keep it in file. It

gives everyone in the world a name and a number. This thing is powerful knowledge, the increase in knowledge.

58 Now, we didn't have this when I was born but it was developed, the first one was developed and put into action in 1941. I was seven years old at that time. Knowledge will increase. Knowledge will increase and show from that Knowledge that will increase, the knowledge that will increase, you will bring forth bombs that will darken the sun and the moon and destroy the earth unless **YAHWEH** stops it.

59 Now He gives you a time period. We didn't have computers when I was born. We didn't have any of this stuff that we have today. This is an antique mall that I showed you. That's the way we were living, if you would visit one of those antique malls--I think some of our evangelists are going to start talking about these antique malls that they stopped to see, because this shows you what it was like in my lifetime. And I'm not yet a hundred years old. All of this has developed in the last hundred years, including the cars you drive and so forth, computer operated cars now, computer operated.

60 1941, the first workable computer. Well, if you noticed this week, the big problem is the computer virus. The nuclear bombs could not have been invented, they couldn't be run, the planes couldn't fly, you couldn't drive your automobiles without the computers now. You could in my lifetime. You could in the first cars. The first cars, the first car that I owned was actually fired by what we called a magneto. And that was a positive running opposite to a negative and it created a spark every time the two met and that spark was sent to a spark plug which fired or which set the gasoline on fire and gave you energy to push that car down the road. It's a very simple operation and that was the thing for years and years and years. Now it's quite different. It's all operated, your brakes and everything, is operated on--by a computer.

61 Well, *New information about computer viruses shows how countries may be lining up to fight a cyberwar.*

62 *...The virus that got the ITU's attention... It's called Flame. ...apparently targeted Iran, as Stuxnet also did. Suspicion immediately fell on the U.S. and Israel as the creators... I wouldn't even be concerned about this and I don't want to keep on reading all these articles, so I'll just tell you that this Flame virus was discovered by experts last week in Iran and in the Iranian nuclear process.*

63 Now, they, you know, those people are not

stupid. They will overcome this virus, I'm sure, and go on with their nuclear wars, nuclear bombs. But now I thought, this could be what would actually start the nuclear war. Because in reading about what this Flame virus does, when it got into the nuclear plant of Iran where they were actually bringing about this nuclear energy, that **YAHWEH** Himself created, but He created it in a fashion to where it was under control.

64 Well, of course, mankind with his computers have been able to harness this energy to actually split the atom that **YAHWEH** created and start a nuclear fission that under certain conditions that could destroy a whole city. Now this was all done with man's computers that started in 1941 and has grown to the computers that we have today. 1941 and this is 2012, not many years.

65 With those same computers now they can guide, they can put this bomb on a missile that is guided by computers, and they can pinpoint that bomb, say, from China to New York. Well what building do you want it to hit? That's where it will land. Now that's how accurate these computers can guide that bomb with the wind shifts, the wind changes, the temperature, the moistures, the rain, the clouds, whatever, it will guide that to its mark. It won't miss it.

66 They now have these smart bombs that you noticed, if you noticed it in the Israeli warfare there would be a man, one of their enemies sitting in his office doing his work and a missile would come through his window, through the window, not the wall, but the window and blow up inside that man's room. Now this is how sophisticated the knowledge that **YAHWEH** said would increase has become.

67 Imagine **YAHWEH** turning the heavens over to the world right now. In the shape it's in with these minds, the intellectual idiots that're in control and they keep building more and more warfare. To me this proves whether or not they are idiots in itself. Not only have they done this, they've done what I showed you here, but then they create other things like the chemical warfare, the biological warfare and then they create drugs that they know will do certain things. You can test these things and with the computer knowledge that we have now. We have computer knowledge that you can test a drug and know what it will do if you put this much of a certain substance versus if you put double that. And it keeps it all on record and it's at your fingertips.

68 You have the same thing in your head except there's never, even with the best computers we have today it's not even one ten thousandths as

much knowledge in that computer as it is in your subconscious mind. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

69 Now if you think about what mankind has done with his electricity-pulled computers and what you would be able to do if you had the use of your subconscious mind right now. Now this is what **YAHWEH** is going to turn over to you very, very soon. Those people who qualify as being the sons and daughters of **YAHWEH**, which proved themselves as **Psalm 110** says, they will prove themselves Righteous. They will go forth with you. Those people are going to be given the use of their subconscious minds. That's what's going to bring them up to where Yahshua is right now--the standard that He set for us, as the Great Kohan Michayl was just pointing out, when we get to the point to where we're like Him and that's what you better be striving for and quickly.

70 Govern your lives like Yahshua did His. Be like Him. Be like He said to be. Don't, don't be a bastard. Be humble. Be a humble person to accept **YAHWEH**. And surely you can see, surely everybody could see the harm that is coming to this world by the little bit of knowledge that **YAHWEH** is giving. This is a very little knowledge. The

There is a better Way  
and YAHWEH has it  
and we're going to  
offer it to the universe  
and you can be a part  
of that Work if you  
will believe. if you will  
believe all that the  
Prophets have spoken.



knowledge that comes forth with these computers, it's gigantic of course. It can do gigantic things that can destroy the earth and that's exactly what man is gonna use it to do, to take over the earth, depopulate the earth. Kill everybody but the ones they consider, that are not their enemies. And then pretty soon you'll want to kill some more and some more.

71 The character of the world right now if they had the use of their subconscious mind, the world would already be gone and the heavens that go with it. That's the thing. When you get the use of your subconscious mind you'll be able to control or destroy a planet, you can--or move it, whatever you want to do.

72 And what our frame of mind will be, we will do nothing that **YAHWEH** does not want us to do. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Remember Yahshua's Words? "I will not do anything unless the Father tells me to do it." That's what He said. It was written, it was written "I cannot". The words there are actually **I will not**. And that was His determination. "I will not do anything unless the Father who has sent Me tells Me to do it." If you take that same attitude, you'll make it. May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

*Govern your lives like  
Yahshua did His.*

*Be humble.*

**And what our frame of mind will be, we will do nothing that YAHWEH does not want us to do.**

---

# Chapter Twenty-Five

## The News Media Is Showing Frustration, Hunger And A Nuclear War Coming That Was Prophesied Thousands Of Years Ago As Witnessed By The Prophets Of YAHWEH 06/09/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise YAHWEH, applause] Shalom. Shalom everyone! Wow, we got a crowd here today! Man look at this! [laughing] Ok, real big. Woo! [joyful cheering and praise to YAHWEH] Praise YAHWEH! You may be seated. What a wonderful day and a wonderful Plan of YAHWEH. Ah, couldn't be better! [laughing] May the Peace of YAHWEH be with each and every one of you.

2 I've got so much stuff I'd like to show today and bring today. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, pay close attention. The *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* offered to mankind in the beginning is a training program that trains those who choose that Way of YAHWEH to care for others. It teaches you to care for others, repent of rebellion, convert to the believing of the one who YAHWEH sends. It teaches us to do unto others as we would have them do to us. It trains you to avoid being pulled into attitudes of hatred, fighting, wars, retaliation, destruction. It trains you to avoid things that are unhealthy, the things that cause sickness, disease, and confusion as we see throughout the world today.

3 Confusion causes the mind to change from original performance to the unhealthy state we see today. Confusion, confusion causes you to do things that harm yourself and others. It causes you

to retaliate and to make matters worse. It causes your appetite to crave unhealthy items that when eaten or performed make matters worse.

4 When YAHWEH put Adam and Eve in that Perfect Training Program, He said "Guard this way, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*." If you go, if you go contrary to this way, in that day you will start activities changing in your body that will weaken your body causing your body to start dying, so dying you will die. In the end of the times, allotted to mankind, you will have descended to the lowest point and will cause destruction to the earth and man.

5 Guard the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* I have given you and you will be accepted into the YAHWEH Family and will live forever ruling as I rule; a once in a lifetime offer. Those who refuse YAHWEH's *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* will, in the end, bring destruction that will prove what rebellion or refusal to practice the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* will bring; a once in a lifetime lesson, but the history will be taught by us forever. Praise YAHWEH. [applause]

6 And YAHWEH, if you'll turn over to **Isayah**, He shows the end result of this. And, of course, He shows a Work that goes along with this



that the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins brought just now and the way that man fights against it, enemies of YAHWEH's Work. If you remember they did the same thing with Yahshua, the Apostles, so forth.

7 It makes me think, you know, they seem to have lost a great deal of understanding from the time that they were here in the House. But they have. It makes me think of what Stephen, the Great Deacon Stephen in **Acts 6** and **chapter 7** shows. You know they said--they, they said they couldn't understand why I was jumping from subject to subject last week and I brought a lot of articles that just went on from subject to subject, but really didn't do any teaching of anything.

8 I said that's so strange that the Great Deacon that I heard this morning, I didn't tell him what to say, but the Great Deacon Tovia Grynewicz Hawkins brought out, he, himself made me think of Stephen when he was speaking this morning. He had no trouble understanding last week's sermon! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause]

9 But the people around him, let's go over there just a minute before we go further. I think it's **Acts 6** and **7** is where this Great Deacon was talking to the people. **Acts 6:8** says, **And Stephen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and signs... Signs now, get the signs. ...among the people.**

10 **Verse 9, Now some of those who belonged to the synagogue called the Freedman's synagogue--that is, Cyrenians, and Alexandrians, and some of them from Cilicia and Asia--rose up and disputed with Stephen.**

11 **Verse 10, But they were not able to stand up against his wisdom and the Spirit by which he spoke.**

12 **Verse 11, So they secretly instigated men to say... That he was going to destroy the temple and he was blaspheming YAHWEH and so forth. ...the elders, and the scribes... They instigated people.**

13 **And verse 13, They also brought forward false witnesses, who said; This man does not cease**

---

**Guard the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program I have given you and you will be accepted into the YAHWEH Family and will live forever ruling as I rule; a once in a lifetime offer.**

---

**speaking blasphemous words against this holy place, and the Laws...** Of course, that's speaking of their traditions. But see they couldn't understand, they couldn't understand the Words of YAHWEH, the Words of the Prophets and the Laws. They weren't of The House of YAHWEH. Probably even people that had left the House, and lost their understanding.

14 But here in **Isayah 24** now, He shows you what we're going to bring. Those people who won't practice the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, this is what they're bringing upon themselves and this is in the Last Days. Following priests, people, so with the priests. This is **Isayah 24:2**. It's going to be upon everyone, He says. The earth right now is mourning and fading away. That's what we're bringing to you when we show you these news articles that we're showing you. And of course, I know everyone here understands. I just, it just puzzles me why the world can't see this and see from the news that we're bringing that the earth is mourning and fading away. The people, the people of the earth, it says.

15 **Isayah 24:4. The earth mourns and fades away... and the haughty people of the earth languish...** That is, they're confused. They're back and forth. They don't know what to do. **The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people of the earth languish.**

16 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it, because they have transgressed the Laws...** Still transgressing the Laws, breaking the Laws of YAHWEH. Not willing to keep the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* offered to them in the beginning.

17 **Verse 6, Because of this the curse has devoured the earth...** And that's what we're seeing in today's news. The news articles that we show here weekly, that's what we're showing you, it's showing you the same thing that **Isayah** said was going to be upon the earth in this time period called the Last Days. Starting in **Genesis** that Prophecy was brought forth.

18 And notice He says at the last part of it ... **the inhabitants of the earth are burned and few men left...** Because they won't keep the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

19 The critics, the **verse 10, The cities of confusion are broken down...** Confusion. This, of course, comes forth or rather is called Babylon in **Revelation 17** that shows you the leading religion that sits on seven hills, that brings forth the Babylon, the confusion, the abominations that defile the mind of the person.

20 **Verse 14**, He says, **They will lift up their voice; they will sing for the Majesty of YAHWEH; they will cry aloud from the sea.**

21 **Verse 15**, **For this cause, glorify YAHWEH in the fires...** They, that they is speaking of you, of course, saying, that's what we're doing, we're lifting up our voice and saying glorify **YAHWEH**. He has a Plan. He's going to stop all of these things throughout the universe. He has a Plan to make you in His Image, after His Likeness, to rule as **YAHWEH** rules and you will bring peace. You will bring peace, after this is over. So glorify in what you see. Don't curse **YAHWEH** He's the One Who's allowing it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] But He's allowing it for a purpose to show you what your rebellion brings.

22 What, what did Cain bring to the earth but rebellion against **YAHWEH**'s Laws? And **YAHWEH**'s saying to you if you're Righteous you will be accepted, but if you're not you're going to bring continual war on yourself and in the Last Days, destruction.

23 **Verse 15**, **For this cause, glorify YAHWEH in the fires; the Name of YAHWEH, Father of Israyl in the isles of the sea...** That's what we're doing. We're lifting Him up to the world saying there's no other power besides this Being in the universe.

24 **Verse 16**, **From the ends of the earth have we heard songs: Glory to the Righteous!...** Righteous, Righteous, those who keep **YAHWEH**'s Laws. **...But I said: My leanness, my leanness, woe to me!...** Yeah, it's hard sometimes. It's hard sometimes because sometimes we got to experience these things. Sometimes people won't repent until the death bed strikes them and the silver cord is almost broken as one of the Prophets put it.

25 **...The treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously!...** Yes, they do. They are. The rapes that took place in the army, that are taking place in the army, we just read that. Why would we show that film? Just to generate your curiosity? [Laughing]

26 This right here [showing on monitor] is a sign of the boy scouts. If you study that closely you'll see the great sword right in the middle of it. You see this on the Boy Scout cookies and the Girl Scout cookies. Why would I show you that? It comes from the initiations of the third eye. I don't know if you've read about that and what they do, but it's a religion. It's their religion to create

sodomy. And, of course, now the sodomy is being introduced and they're saying we need to accept the sodomites into the Boy Scout leadership. Well, at this same time now the Boy Scouts who were a few years old now, they got lawsuits coming against the Catholic church, against the leaders of the Boy Scouts, for their rapes.

27 *The Boy Scouts of America will consider ending its longtime opposition to allowing gays and lesbians to serve...* They had a petition. Now here's how widespread this thing is. The earth is mourning, the people are mourning. Their minds are disintegrating. They have no, no idea what is right or what is wrong anymore.

28 *...More than 250,000 signed the petition demanding that the Boy Scouts end the ban on openly gay membership...* Well, it's been there all along, and of course, the leaders are being filed on.

29 If you look at, or remember, try to remember this. *Jeremiah* or **Yeremyah 23:15**. They are bringing profaneness, profaneness to all the world. The priests of Jerusalem, the violent men that took over the temple, that later destroyed the temple, moved to Rome. They tried to destroy all the people that followed the bible, followed the Scriptures, tried to destroy the Scriptures themselves. You couldn't even buy a *Book of YAHWEH* for several thousand years. Yes, and **YAHWEH** even tells us in Prophecy when He's going to bring it back. He let it be destroyed. He let the people do without His Word totally. He said, you're all going into total darkness now. I'm going to allow this to occur. This is what you want, this is what you're going to get. And for several thousand years, crusades were formed to kill people off who would follow any part of a manuscript written by the Prophets or the Apostles. They killed the Apostles. They killed their followers for thousands of years. Trillions of them one historian said.

30 Well *Jeremiah 23:15*, if you have a *King James Version*, you can read that for yourself and it says they're going to bring profaneness to all the world. Well, what is profaneness? Well, the military, the military, the suicides, why would we show you this? Our Deaconesses understand. Why, why can't a fallaway elder or elders who have left The House of **YAHWEH** and been gone only a few years? Why is their understanding gone?

31 And I'm not criticizing



---

**And I'm not criticizing anyone, but I can tell you right now the only way to get your understanding back at all is to repent, of course, convert, go to the Priests. Humble yourself. Do what the Priest says and they will work with you to get you back in contact with YAHWEH.**

---

anyone, but I can tell you right now the only way to get your understanding back at all is to repent, of course, convert, go to the Priests. Humble yourself. Do what the Priest says and they will work with you to get you back in contact with YAHWEH. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

32 I know they're crying out for help. I remember studying, I remember reading about suicide and what makes a person commit suicide and what's the signs, what would be the signs of a person that's going to kill himself or herself? And there're signs that you can look at and go by. Sometimes it will be they start giving their stuff and they'll say, "I'm not going to need this anymore."

33 Well, of course, psychology shows they're crying out for help. And when they call and they bitch and they raise hell and they try to accuse and make things look like a lie, you know, this is so ridiculous, you know, it stinks, but this is their cry to you for help. And, of course, the best thing you can tell them, you know, repent and be converted and maybe you will get your understanding back. But right now you're in **Daniyl 12:10**. That's where you stand right there. **Daniyl 12:10** tells you where you are and why you can't understand things that our small children in The House of YAHWEH, at this time, understand.

34 Well, here is the army, and we showed this film. Why would we get on that subject of army, army, the people in the armed forces committing, one a day, one a day, commit suicide, everyday of the year. Committing suicide. Oh that's just, you know, an interesting subject, surely, you know, public relations, that's what we're in. No, it's to show you how bad things are getting and how the people are actually crying out for help--but they're not getting it.

35 *The military also is struggling with increased...* This is what's bringing the suicide

*...increased sexual assaults...* Increased sexual assaults. The same thing the Boy Scouts are suing for now. That's been in the Boy Scouts or were in it for a certain length of time.

36 *Desperation, anger grows for Spanish youths...* You saw that. I don't know if we played that or not. We had to cut some of the articles down because of too much time and I needed more time--But I wanted to bring this out what the research that we had going that the Great Kohan brought this morning, Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins.

37 But here, this right here *...desperation for Spanish youths. With 51 percent unemployed...* Now, they're desperate. They're hungry. They're homeless. Some of them have lost their homes. This is going on in America. The earth is mourning and fading away. That's what this article was shown for. The earth is mourning and fading away. That is, the systems, the Babylonish system of confusion is mourning. It's fading away. The people are frustrated. They're desperate. Desperate for help; crying out for help. Yes, and here we have suicides galore. I'll bring you that next week, YAHWEH willing. Suicides in America, people killing themselves; killing themselves because they have no answers to these problems.

38 We have the answers, brethren! [Praise YAHWEH, applause] We were speaking of bullying. The world is speaking of bullying. Well, of course, there's a reason for bullying and people think they can put their selves above. This is their way of trying to lift themselves up from the sewer line, the septic system that they're in. So they try to raise themselves up above others. This is a psychological thing that is taking place in their mind that they feel better when they can pick themselves up and show that they're more important than somebody someone else.

39 Cyber bullying now is taking place. Cyber bullying. I've had that going on for years. I started to say I'd suffered it. I'm not suffering. I'm rejoicing! [laughing, Praise YAHWEH, applause] YAHWEH told me I was going to go through this, and that's exactly what I'm going through.

40 But your cyber bullying that you're dishing out towards me. I don't look at it. Sometimes I hear about it. It doesn't bother me. I know you're crying for help and I know The House of YAHWEH is the only ones that can help. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

41 We tell, in the very first lesson in the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, don't commit suicide. That's what a lot of children do when they run into this cyber bullying. It starts

at another place but goes back to the computer, the 666. Computer. The Deacon also understood that and brought it out this morning! This is wonderful information. Study it. Take it. Listen to what that boy said. He's a young man, he's a young man but very intelligent in **YAHWEH**. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 Desperation and anguish, that's where they're standing, so they come at me with cyber bullying. They do it all over the world. The first thing we tell them, the first lesson, cut it, cut your computer off. You don't need the thing. Don't go near that website. Start studying the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Find the real life. Find how you can handle these problems. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's what I do! These things, these lessons, most of the things come from experience, from myself, and from about fifty other teachers that wrote the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

43 This right here, the biggest thing that is taking place here is the debt problem. I don't know if you remember but I've said for fifty years that credit is the curse of America. And they started this back years ago and they started passing out credit cards after the computer came along. And they started pushing--this is the way they make money in the banks.

44 I remember, I remember a lesson--it was Dale Carnegie's institute. And one of the things he started with was a seminar, a bankers' seminar. And the man came in and addressed thousands of people, and said if you know--everyone hold up your hand that knows how to make an honest dollar in the banking business. Nobody held up their hands. So that kind of proves that money is not being made honestly. There was no way of making money honestly in the banking business. First off, you're breaking the Laws when you put out money to these people and you charge interest on that money. And **YAHWEH** tells you not to do it. But this was the ruin, this started the ruin of the United States.

45 And it was for a purpose, it was to show people true satisfaction, true peace, true joy versus what the people are running after today. They borrowed money. They started living on credit cards. They run their debts up. They got another credit card to help pay that credit card. But pretty soon it all ended. It got to where they couldn't get money anymore. So they lost everything they had.

46 Also the government itself pulled this trick on the people, loaned them money, big money. We

have people sitting right here listening to me today that told me this story besides my dad. I remember all these things that my dad and mother told me as the Great Kohan Yliyah brought out this morning. But I'm not the only one that remembered them. My brother who was ten years my senior, you may call that a lie. His name was J.G. to begin with. They said that was a lie. Well we proved who the liars were. They said that was a lie, he had always had the name Jacob. But I was brought up--I grew up with this man. I grew up with my brother who was one year and ten months older than I was when I was born. That was his age. That was what I was told. And I think my mother and dad, and my ten year old brother, who said he remembered this, and remembered the one year old giving me my name when he was sitting on my dad's knee.

47 Well this was a story that was told in my family for years. Everyone knew that story. My uncles and aunts they called me the miracle baby. And they laughed. I think, I think they didn't take it serious. But my brother took it serious, when he was, you know, later on in life when he and I were deeply involved in the Scriptures and this was the story that Louetta told when she was here.

48 And I started calling to see the people and what they remembered about it and all the people that were with her that day when she was here visiting before she died. And that was after Jacob died. And she was the one that told us why he actually changed his name. I didn't know it till then. He told me that they wouldn't accept an initial name in Israel. That's all he told me. And then Louetta told us all that day, there were about ten women there with her that day and she told us all--in fact, she asked me if Jacob ever told me why he changed his name to Jacob. And I said no--he just said they wouldn't accept it in Israel. She said, we were about to get kicked off the train in Germany and I wondered why they were on that train and Jo, the woman named Jo at the Super Travel Agency told me she's the one that booked this trip for them.

49 So, you know, all these things are true and correct. And under duress this man said, "Just call me Jacob." That was his wife--Louetta's words out of her mouth when she visited with us that afternoon telling us that. And they were puzzled why I changed my name because they said Jacob had written me a letter. And she said did you get Jacob's letter? And I said yes, but I had already changed my name so that didn't make any difference by the time I got the letter. But he said you might remember before you change your name that your

one-year-old brother named you, that gave you that name he said. And, of course, we knew that it was a miracle name.

50 There was something else. Now, this took place in Purcell and later on I remembered. I told you my mother washed in an iron kettle. And she actually boiled the blue jeans and things too, because washing did not come every day like we do it--most people do today. It's a big waste. But you don't need to--but back then it was a once a week job of washing and she'd boil the blue jeans to get them pure. They didn't stay that way long, but that's what she would do to wash the blue jeans.

51 But later on, when dad and mother had a car and they had a little money, mother would go in to the laundry mat in Purcell and I could tell you approximately where that laundry mat was. It's in my mind. But I remember when we would go from our farm into Purcell, we would take a left--we were going in on 39 and we'd take a left when the highway come to a T. The Highway 39 did not proceed on straight, because it would run into the river. So you took a left and you go to the housing district and about the center ways with the housing district, I remember that laundry mat sitting off the

road about one block into this housing district.

52 And mother, there was an Indian who owned this laundry mat. I don't know what kind of Indian. I think, about the only thing I know is from the twelve tribes! I know that for sure because **YAHWEH** tells me that! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He could have been some of my ancestors. But he told mother, I didn't hear him tell mother but he told mother I was a very special person. And he said, watch because this is a very special person and you're going to see big things from this person. Now I heard mother telling dad this, is the way I heard it. She was telling dad what this Indian man had told her at that laundry mat.

53 Anyway there were certain things taking place, I don't know why that took place I just know that it wasn't kept secret and this, neither was my birth kept secret. It was voiced around my uncles and aunts and everyone knew about this and so did my brother and my sister-in-law. She heard about it. Louetta heard about it. It was talked about. It was something that they knew was a miracle and talked about it. I was there, but I don't remember the things, I do remember what they told me. That's what I witness to.



54 Well, now we see desperation. We see desperation from debts and curses. We see that a Work was started by **YAHWEH**. A Work was started where He brought forth a man, as the Great Kohan Yliyah Hyler Hawkins just brought out. A Work was started at that time that has led us to this time when the earth is really speeding up going downhill. And of course, Isayah says it's going to be burned there in **verse 6**, and few men left. But right now it's fading away and the people are frustrated. They're angry.

55 If you look back to **Isayah 8**. This is the Scripture that this article makes me think of, **Isayah 8**, because He's describing the conditions that we're in right now. And if you look at **verse 20**, He says, **Isayah 8:20. To the Laws and to the Prophecy: if they speak not according to this Word, it is because there is no Light in them...** Well, the Prophecy says now that there's One Sent who will start a Work, The House of **YAHWEH** and He will bring forth the Prophecies and the Laws. **YAHWEH** plainly says that. Now those who are not of this House--it's shown in the very next verse.

56 He says, **verse 21, And they...** They're described, by the way, above here as not clinging to **YAHWEH**, not accepting His Knowledge. **Verse 21, And they...** Continuing them again. He says ... **they will pass through it hard pressed and hungry...** Hungry. You get that? They're pressed. Pressed to pay their back debts, debts that they never should have made. Debts that they were coaxed into by the banks who knew this couldn't go on forever. But in their lifetime they wanted to make money. So they thought nothing about the person they were pushing this debt on that they know they couldn't pay. And this took place by the millions. And this is what took place in Spain. And this is the trouble they're in.

57 I was going to show you last week a picture. (I know I got it. Just hang on, I know, I know I brought that picture. Here it is.) I had a reason for it. I mentioned it. I mentioned this before many times that my dad had a syrup mill when, I think I was about nine or ten years old, maybe younger. But I rode the mule that pulled the big rock round and around and around on top of a platform. They would cut the sugarcane--it took several men, you know, to do this. But they would cut the sugarcane, lay it in front of the rock, the rock would roll over it squeeze the juice out as it went. Then it would run down to the vat, which was down below, the cooking vat, under which we had a fire.

58 And this, now this came out in, this picture, it came out in the *Renfro Almanac* in 1954. That's a pretty old book but we do have the book and the story on this. But here is the picture of the vat, the cooking vat for the sugar cane syrup that made the sorghum molasses, from which we made sorghum molasses. Now you could also get sugar from this where the juice would slosh up on the trough that ran down to the vat and that juice would dry. It would be white like sugarcane sugar and we would chip that off and eat it, of course. And very delicious. But the vat--that's what most people wanted was the sorghum molasses because of its health benefits. And it would keep. It would keep throughout the wintertime and the people would live off of it. Normally, at that time, they would eat that and biscuits of a morning for breakfast and sometimes they would have butter with it. People owned their own cows at that time and they lived off of the land.

59 Now why do I show you this? Up until 1954 they were still using this, as this almanac shows in this article, 1954. That was the making of the sorghum molasses. You see there about five people. A woman testing the sugar, that's the dried sugar that she was testing there and probably you know she was fixing or she was probably guiding the men into making this and taking the sugar for other purposes because we often did. We'd scrape it off and bring a sack home to mother and mother would use it in the oatmeal or something like that or rice and we'd have it for breakfast.

60 If you notice too there's a drum here. This is a drum that a blacksmith's shops would make. It's made out of cedar and an iron strap that went around it. And a blacksmith could make that drum in probably oh, a half a day or so, maybe make two a day, of those drums. And he could make a living. He'd stay busy making those drums that sold very cheap.

61 But this drum was full of water; it had a circulation system that went back and forth here in this vat. And when it got too hot it would turn the water on here, open a faucet right here that was also handmade. It wasn't factory-built like it is today. So you can see what I mean--I'm talking about jobs here. Yes. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And of course, if you can see quite a difference. There were five people that we see here employed. Now that wasn't the sugarcane cutters. Those came from several different farms, you know, them and their boys, the families. Sometimes they would come,

bring their family--the wife would cook in the field, especially if they were a few miles from the place we were going to make sugarcane.

62 But there were several people employed there. Now, if you had a twenty-acre field, which was a big field at that time because you farmed it with horses--horses or mules. So it would take a while to plant, you know, to break that land, prepare it and plant it to raise twenty acres of sugarcane. But if you had a field of say twenty acres of sugarcane and it made well, you could probably get a hundred gallons of molasses off of that twenty acres of sugarcane. Now if you sold that for a dollar a gallon, you would have a hundred dollars. Now, of course, you would have to pay, the person who was getting this, you would have to pay their wages, which was cheap. But, you know a person could go from sugarcane field to sugarcane field and before the sugar cane was all reaped, and after that the broomcorn fell in behind it, and throughout the summer you could make enough money to buy your clothing and food for the winter; everything, shoes and everything, enough food to supply you for the winter. [laughing]

63 Well, a lot of people were employed here. I would say today, with the big factories, of course, the horsepower now is coming not from horses like it did then, but from the generation of electricity. I remember, you may have seen the ad here in Abilene. They have an electric company that shows that electricity came to Abilene in 1897, I believe it is or something like that. People go into shock when they see that, you know. That electricity--why was it so late? It had just been invented! [laughing].

64 Knowledge increased. Knowledge increased, also horsepower. Well, of course, this horsepower also took away from employment and the people lost their jobs. They had to start, they were forced, these people that used to live off of the farms, they were actually forced into finding other ways to live. They had no choice, they were forced into trying to find a job working for a factory or working for the highways, the highway departments. They had to make a big change in this time period right here, a big change. Knowledge increased. Horses, or horsepower stopped coming from horses and went to motors, electric motors. Each one, each person lost his job and, of course, was forced into a change of life in this period of time.

65 Now, this is what the Prophecy shows would take place in this time period. Knowledge would be increased. And as the Deacon brought out this morning in the sermon this first computer and

how big and clumsy it was, has now come down to us where they have small computers that help you to operate an automobile. It keeps you from--no matter how hard you mash a brake, it won't skid. Some of them will stop a car. If you're backing up and a toy is behind it, the computer itself will stop the car. And it's all kinds of stuff. In fact when the computer breaks down, your car stops too.

66 But here is part of the change that I'm showing you took place. The big things that I want to show you, I don't have time today but we will get to them, but it is the Prophecy of Daniyl who showed that knowledge would be increased. Then He gives us a time period, a time period and he said it's going to be this many days. Well, I'm the only one who's given that Prophecy. Daniyl didn't know what it was. He only knew the amount of days. He didn't know what it was coming to. And he gives you 1,335 days there. And he said blessed are you if you come to this time period. Well, what was he talking about? We're the only ones that know. Tell the world that. We know it. It's going to be revealed in The House of **YAHWEH**. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

67 Well right now we're living in a time when hunger, this is **Isayah 8:21. And they will pass through it hard pressed and hungry; and it will come to pass when they are hungry, that they will be enraged...** That's exactly what the articles said. They're enraged. They're desperate. They're angry and their anger, their anger is growing. They're enraged, hungry, and they will, they will be enraged.

68 **...and curse their king...** Have you seen any of that going on? How on earth could Isayah know in this time period, when we'd be glorifying **YAHWEH** in what we see coming, The House of **YAHWEH** would be glorifying Him, and at the same time the world cursing their kings, going hungry, losing their homes, losing jobs that were created by corporation and not having any knowledge. Five thousand, six thousand years, almost six thousand years before this time.

69 How did we live without electricity, without televisions, without computers? Well, **YAHWEH** gave us that knowledge. He increased the knowledge in certain ways. And with that, I'll bring you more next week, but it all ties in together. Every bit of this ties in together and **YAHWEH** is showing us step by step what this goes to.

70 It would be for her, it would be great for her if Satan could turn all of your minds and say,

“Yisrayl is lying. His brother wasn’t born when he said he was born. He was older than that.” It wouldn’t make any difference **YAHWEH** doesn’t give the date anyway. He just says I’m named from the bowels of my mother that called my name. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 But the fact is there was a story that went with this and it traveled all the way down till this time period and **YAHWEH** sent my sister-in-law here to talk to these women who were named. There were more than that there but they couldn’t remember. They got distracted by children or something they said and couldn’t remember the conversation that went on but most of the people did. They remember it and they know what Louetta testified to.

72 Of course, I thought this was quite a joke that my dad had five different, or four different birth dates. Now, was he born four times or could that, some of them be wrong? The fact is they could all be wrong! Not one of them could be right. [laughing]

73 I think my dad actually was born in the 1800’s. What makes me think that, he had a child when he was seventy-four. I was there. I remember this. He had a child, that child is probably still alive. I don’t know, I haven’t had contact with him. But it was a boy and he was seventy-four. And I remember his age at that time and me and my brother talking about how healthy he was at that time. So there’s something wrong with those dates too. I think all of them are wrong, but, you know, I’m not going to go there. Once we get our subconscious mind we’ll know all of this and we can put it down in detail and then we’ll show you exactly. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

74 But right now it seems like nothing can be proven. But I think **YAHWEH** did this to show them how confused they are. I think He did this a purpose because only the believers, only the believers, only the ones who will turn from sin will understand this anyway, you know. They’ll understand the importance. The importance, they’ll see the world going down.

75 And just exactly as He said here. **...they will be enraged and curse their king and their Gods (elohim), and look upward for help.**

76 **Verse 22, Then they will look to the earth, and behold trouble and darkness, gloom of anguish; and they will be thrust into thick darkness...** Now

that thick darkness of course is the nuclear wars that we see are building right now from the increase of knowledge, and the increase--the invention of the computer. It didn’t go long before it went right into the army and, of course, the invention of the nuclear bomb.

77 That’s all in the history there and you, blessed are you because you came to a time period. Not you, but your parents did. That was the start of it that brought forth a Work, the bringing up of the Work. And in the Last Days you will no longer say blessed is **YAHWEH** Who brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt. I dare say there’s not a fallaway, or anyone in the world that understands what He said there. Who brought up. Who brought up. [laughing] Well, they fished Moses out of the water and he led a Work. That was it. That’s about as deep as they could get.

78 The brought--the bringing up actually started with Abraham. The bringing up of you started in the time period that Daniyl actually gives you. He shows you what would bring up this Work. He actually shows that. No one’s ever understood it until now. They’ve fished for it, commentaries have fished for it. They say it fits nothing. It doesn’t fit anything. Those numbers don’t coincide with anything. [laughing] We know and we’re bragging about it! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

79 Well, gossip about it and tell everyone you better stay tuned in if you want to know those numbers that He gives in the last part of **Daniyl 12**. Blessed are those that come to these days. And I’ll show you in a few weeks or months, whenever I can get to that Prophecy, it’s going rather it’s lined up and ready to come in. It’s just a matter of getting to it. But listen to every, every Prophecy, every sermon. When you hear a news article given, it’s given for a reason. The reason is to show that the Prophecy is being fulfilled. It just falls right into place. Everything that **YAHWEH** said is coming to pass in detail, the fine detail. How did He know that people were going to be hungry and cursing their king at this time and then very shortly now passing into thick darkness, the nuclear bomb that will darken the sun? And they have it and the computer to guide it to do so.

80 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I’ll turn the services back to the next leader. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty-Six

## The Sickness That Leads To Wars Is Caused By Breaking YAHWEH's Laws 06/16/12

---

*K Benyamin C: It is my great privilege and honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher on the face of the earth, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Abel Hawkins.*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! [laughing] Come on! Come on! [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Praise **YAHWEH**! That's great! You may be seated. We're on the way to a Kingdom, brethren. You may be seated. I said that twice. You were making so much racket you couldn't hear me there. [laughing] Great praise to **YAHWEH**. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 I need to maybe just explain a little about how **YAHWEH** works in order for you to understand the Prophecies. Because what **YAHWEH** has actually done is He Plans everything out in advance. And, of course, what you're seeing the Prophets foretell, these events, something, maybe a war that started in a certain date, that war was actually permitted by **YAHWEH**. And of course, what **YAHWEH** shows in the Scriptures is the events that leads up to that war. And even the sick mind that started it, what made that mind sick; all of these things are shown by the Prophets.

3 And today when I'm trying to explain a subject and I use sometimes articles, you've got to get those articles in your mind, what is taking place now. And then if you'll notice, I'll lead you to Scriptures and show you where this was actually prophesied and this is the end result of what is taking place.

4 You can be turning over to **Isayah 65**. There's a Scripture in **Revelation** that talks about it, it's more than **Revelation**, the Prophets spoke of it too, but it talks about a Sea of Glass, that he saw

what looked like a Sea of Glass. If you watch shows on television much, especially army shows, where they're planning wars, you will see sometimes, I've seen it, you'll see a bunch of intelligence, a bunch of their top intelligence men standing around a huge table in a huge room, and on that table looks like a sea of glass. It looks like part of the world laid out on that table. Have y'all seen that? You know what I'm talking about, right now?

5 Okay, now on that table where they study the war and what they're gonna do in this place, this place, and this place in order to win this battle, take over the wealth that they want to take here or the people, they have it all studied out. They'll have the oceans displayed, the lands displayed, how many miles it is from this place to this place. They're laying it all out in order to study it and train their officers and what each man, each officer must do at a certain time.

6 Now, of course, that's the way **YAHWEH** is going to bring Salvation too. But where did this all start? And what brought this about and what's bringing it about today. Why would anyone want to drop a bomb on a city and kill thousands and thousands of people? Does it even enter their mind that they're killing thousands of innocent children?

7 You know, they take an animal, they make a big deal out of taking a dog and putting it in the animal--what do they call it? Rescue the animal centers. Like this really means something to them. Well, it means money, of course, and that's the



reason it's there. But they make a big deal out of it and they show starving horses or starving cattle that somebody couldn't feed because the drought is so bad. I saw a lot of that in Oklahoma. Never heard of anyone getting fined on for his cattle getting poor, you know. [laughing] But now they make a big deal--there's money in it and, of course, this comes from the schools of higher learning.

8 Back then it was put them out of their misery was the way the farmer thought when he couldn't feed animals. He couldn't stand to see them starve. He would kill them and eat what meat was left, was there to eat. That was the humane way. Now, it's take the animal, take feed and go feed it, and make out like--and adopt it out, you know, there's money in the adoption. But everything is geared to money now.

9 And you see this and you wonder, you wonder, you know, why would they do these things? Why? Who would be so--this is really the cruel thing right here that we're looking at. We're looking. We're looking at babies that are being born--being slaughtered by the thousands with abortion. That means nothing. We're looking at babies that are getting blown apart with these bombs and guns and swords and everything else. That means nothing. It's like they can't see it. They're blinded to it. They've got their minds focused, if they are focused at all, they're focused on something that will encourage them to be this evil, this wicked.

10 In **Isayah 65**, this gets a lot deeper than what I've brought out so far. And this is actually leading up to what we see today and how it's all going to end, what will bring this end about. And **YAHWEH** wants you to see it. The things that they were planning, in order to bring about the depopulation of the earth, they actually planned with four nations and that was the quartet to bring about this plan of depopulating the earth and they are going to do it. They are. They're set up to do it. Now the quartet is arguing among themselves right now. And this is what the Scripture shows will actually bring about the nuclear wars, and the quartet wiping out each other down to a certain point.

11 But here in **Isayah 65**, He's talking about a nation in **verse 1**, that He led. He held His Hands out to it. He coaxed them. From them came, of course, what we're reading today, *The Book of YAHWEH*. And He saw to it that this took place.

12 The blessing that Daniyl talked about that I told you in **Daniyl 12**, he actually gives some dates

and, of course, Daniyl spoke of this thousands of years before it started taking place. But he gave a date, but that certain things would occur, that we would be blessed. Blessed are the people that come to this point, Daniyl said. But the actual planning of this and the actual activities that took place, actually took place thousands of, or hundreds of years before the actual event of that date that Daniyl gave took place.

13 Wars are planned way in advance. The man that crossed Niagara Falls yesterday, if you could study the way this man prepared, or as I've often told you before, Sir Edward Hillary who actually was the first man to scale Mount Everest. I thought everybody knew him and knew what he did, so I just mentioned his name. But Kohan Shaul, he brought out the preparations that this man went through. And I thought everybody knew that, but you know, but it was years and years of training and studying. Same thing with this man that finally crossed Niagara Falls up close to where the water falls, first man to do that, but he trained for years and studied this, the wind directions, just like the Sea of Glass now.

14 Now **YAHWEH** has this Sea of Glass before Him too. And He's seeing everything that takes place and He has His Own Plans and you are that Plan. You're in that Plan. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And when He shows us the Sea of Glass and He shows us our part that we're playing right now in training for this Great Kingdom that He is displaying to you on the Sea of Glass, along with all the other stuff that is taking place, including what we're fixing to read here in **Isayah** that actually brought this thing about. And bringing about both the Scriptures that we're reading and, of course, the wars that are going to take place to teach man the final lesson.

15 But here He coaxed this nation. Now this nation that He's speaking of, are the people who stayed in Israyl. This wasn't all the twelve tribes. And I've tried; I've tried to get you to understand that. It's very important that you understand we're dealing with the twelve tribes, we're not dealing with a bunch of other "races" at all. [laughing] They took over all the lands, everything. They were fighting with each other in Israyl. They spread out to other places and they built huge nations and strong armies so they could survive. They built a tower so they wouldn't be scattered, so they could take over. Well, that's what we see in the world today.

16 Well, here He displays this and He shows it. And if you'd picture this on the sea of glass and the activities that are going to take place, that He mentions here, He's got it all laid out in front of Him on this Sea of Glass. It's the full Plan and it's gonna end exactly like He shows it on that Sea of Glass that we will study later and, where He gives us all the details of how this is gonna end and what our part will be after that.

17 Well, in **verse 2** now, He says, **Isayah 65:2. I have spread out My Hands all day to a rebellious people...** Well, you go back to--now rebellious. Are you awake? Rebellious. Rebellious. That word **rebellion**, you remember where it came from? Cush fathered it. Cush fathered nimrod. **Nimrod** means *he rebelled*. So you can trace this through the activities of the people back to **Genesis 10** where Cush begat rebellion. It wasn't his son. His sons were shown the verse before. His sons were not nimrod, none of them named nimrod. But he fathered this school of higher learning that brings forth actions, activities, and so forth that are going to bring forth The End that we're all looking for very soon with nuclear war.

18 So He holds it out to this rebellious people. **Verse 3, A people who provoke me...** That's mistranslated, and I'm sorry I don't have the correct translation with me here. But who, who provoke themselves as He says. The way this is properly translated, they provoke themselves to bringing about the wars, the fighting, the sickness and disease, the sick minds.

19 **Verse 4, Who assemble and spend the night...** Here's how they do it. **...spend the night keeping memorials for the dead, who eat swine's flesh...** Now, why would he mention that? Why would he mention eating swine's flesh? That's pork. The whole world eats pork. Just about the whole world. I think the Moslems don't, maybe a few others. The Moslems actually have a lot of Holiness that they have followed. But they're not The House of **YAHWEH**, so they don't have **YAHWEH** on their side right now. But it's going to be easier, I think, for them to convert than for the rest of the world. But they do... Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

20 But here he says this, they eat swine's flesh. **...and the broth of abominable things...** That, if you remember now, abominable or abomination. That comes from eating unclean food as is shown in **Leviticus 11**. Abominable things, putting unclean things, especially pork, in your body.

21 Now today there're a lot of people who

won't eat pork because they know, they know certain sicknesses that it causes. But at the same time they're eating pork because they're getting their food from the meat market and it's had pork smeared all over it along with shellfish and things like this that are also unclean and carry the same things. But the pork carries some things that the other things, the other animals and unclean fish do not carry, as we'll see here in just a little bit.

22 **Verse 5, Who say; Stand by yourself! Do not come near me, for I am holier than you!...** Now this shows right here, holier than you. I'm holier than you; don't come near me. It means separate from me. The word **Pharisee** means *separatist*. So it identifies the Pharisees right here. Oh yes, all the way back to **Isayah**, about 712 years before they're mentioned in the Second Part of *The Book of YAHWEH*.

23 Separatists, eating swine's flesh. Secretly, of course, behind closed doors. And this is what they tried to force Yahshua's People to do was eat swine's flesh and they would go free. This was one of the things that they could do so, they could get set free. They wouldn't kill them if they ate swine's flesh.

24 The iniquities, **verse 7, Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers together, says YAHWEH...** Notice together. Now He lists them together. Get that part right there because it's not just the iniquities of one that's causing the wars over here, that's planning the wars over here. But a combination of your iniquities, along with all the iniquities before you and after you, it's going to bring about the next thing He prophesies here.

25 **... who have burned incense upon the mountains...** That is the religious impostors, the uplifting of their religions. **...and blasphemed Me upon the hills. Therefore I will measure their former work into their bosom...** Can you make any sense out of that? [laughing] No! No, but it does have a deep meaning, a very deep meaning and a lot of commentators, of course, understand the Hebrew words here.

26 But actually the meaning, **measure their works into their bosom**, it means I will show them how sin adds up from the iniquities of the fathers and your iniquities together, they add up inside the body. They add up inside the body and the brain. This nation, of course, was the twelve tribes. Billion, millions had left there; left the land of Israyl went to other places took over the nations, built nations.

27 *As their language changed then so did*

*their nationality...* Nationality, if you will bear with me, I want to read you what it actually means. **Nationality.** *As their language changed so did their nationality...* This is how come the Germans--the twelve tribes in Germany became Germans. [laughing] How the twelve tribes in Roman, in Rome, became the Romans and so forth. Where they went and took over and built kingdoms. This is what they did.

28 **Nationality.** *National character...* national character. You know what character is so each one has, had its own character and each religion that normally led the army, that normally separated from Israyl to begin with and said, you know, and got a people to following them through a religion, took that religion and went somewhere else and started a nation, eventually.

29 But it's a character. *...nationalism, a national status, legal relationship involving allegiance...* Like they pledge allegiance to the flag; they do in America. The ones in America are of the twelve tribes who came and built America and that America has its own character. Its own character is different. And of course, they want to make Christianity the national religion. They haven't been able to do it because there're a lot of other religions here. They want to say we own this land, but then President Barack Obama told them yesterday they didn't. [laughing] That was a blow, but it's a blow that's gonna bring him a lot of votes.

30 Well, it's a rightful blow at this time and it serves a purpose for the Work that's going on here in The House of **YAHWEH** and will have a future Work. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I was looking for this to take place but I didn't know, and I figured it would take place very soon because I saw it being pushed for.

31 *...legal relationship involving allegiance on the part of the individual and then upon the promise of protection...* Get this now. This is how they started it. This is what Cush did. On the promise of protection. Let's build ourselves a high tower and we can protect ourselves. If we're stronger than the other person, we can protect ourselves or the other group, or the other nationality. We can protect ourselves.

32 *...the promise of protection on the part of the state...* Or the United States. *...membership in a particular nation, political independence of existence as a separate nation, a people having a common origin, tradition...* Yes, many nations were started on traditions. That's how Rome

started. That's how Israyl became separated because of traditions. And they wanted to follow these traditions of christmas, halloween, easter, worship of the dead, eating swine's flesh. These were traditions that they followed. Goes right along with christmas and the christmas ham or the pig with the apple in his mouth. I know you've seen this symbol that puts that out there and makes it look glorious or glorifying the pig.

33 *...A people having a common origin, tradition, and language...* Remember, **YAHWEH** said He separated the people by their language. Well, of course, the languages started many times, many of them in Israyl. And we know from the Scripture itself that the Galileans, Zebulun saw the Light. Actually, it was on the Sea of Glass before Zebulun saw it. But certain ones were inspired to start bringing about a certain thing that actually started a breeding program and a training program that brought forth a sinless Savior years and years later down the line.

34 *...A people having a common origin, tradition, language and capable of forming or actually constituting a nation or state. An ethnic group constituting one element of a large unit as a nation...* Ethnic.

35 The word **ethnic**, the first one means *heathen*. Ethnic. The first definition of this word. Are you getting that? The first definition of this word **ethnic** that I just read you means *heathen*, heathen. *...Of or relating to a large group of people classed according to common racial, national, tribal, religious...* Get that religious? *...linguistic...* That's the language. *...cultural origin, or background...* Minorities can be ethnic or called heathen separate. That separates them from the other groups over here that want to teach the traditions.

36 *...Being a member of a specified ethnic group, relating to or characteristic of ethnic neighborhoods. Ethnic, a member of an ethnic group, a member of a minority group who retains the customs...* Who retains the customs. *...language or social views of the group...*

37 Now here is where you see or this is what you see or saw in Israyl back in the days when Zebulun saw the Light. And Zebulun, this Work started there that stopped--that kept them from changing their language, following after the Talmud, which the Talmud that said they were following traditions that Mosheh told their forefathers. He wrote one set of Laws, but he told them another set of laws, which included all of their traditions

that they had in memory and somehow they got all of these written down and said, "Why aren't Your Disciples following our traditions, the traditions of our fathers." And of course, Yahshua said your traditions, by your traditions you make void the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That's the reason we don't follow your traditions.

38 Well, these were of the land of Galilee. They would not change with the others. So, this was guarded to where what was going on in the bosom of this people right here, the largest group who actually governed Israyl.

39 They separated. If you turn back to **I Samuyl 8**. They started this movement, a way back here. **I Samuyl 8:4. Then all the elders of Israyl gathered together and approached Samuyl when he was at Ramah,**

40 **Verse 5, Saying to him; You are old, and your sons do not walk in your ways. Appoint us a king to judge us; just like all the other nations.**

41 **Verse 6, But these things displeased Samuyl, especially when they said; Give us a king to judge us... YAHWEH was their Judge and Guide up until this point. So they wanted a king to judge them. ...Then Samuyl prayed to YAHWEH.**

42 **And YAHWEH said in verse 7, YAHWEH answered Samuyl, and said: Lis-ten to all the words the people speak to you, for they have not rejected you; they have rejected Me, that I should not reign over them.**

43 If you go over to **Romans** now, **Romans**, the Apostle Shaul picks up here on this same group now that came down and was in total control of the temple at that time. And the Apostle Shaul tells you, **Romans 1** look at **verse 21**. It's very important that you understand this because I'm going to read you something here in just a moment, a scientific report.

44 **Romans 1:21. Because that, when they knew YAHWEH...** So these are people that knew **YAHWEH** and His Laws. As Kepha said they, it would have been better, they'd have been better off if they hadn't known His Laws than to have known them and turned from these Holy Commandments.

45 **Because that, when they knew YAHWEH, they did not glorify Him as Father, nor were thankful, but became idolatrous...** That is, following after Gods, Gods, hinder Gods that were followed in Egypt. Gods like the celebration of christmas, the worship of the sun God; easter, the Goddess easter and so forth that we saw as you can go back to **I Samuyl 7** and see in that chapter that they were following these traditions.

46 **...in their reasoning and, their senseless minds were darkened...** Now they did this in their reasoning. Now Mosheh gave us this. He said this. He said it orally, and this is what we're following. This was their reasoning, not **YAHWEH's** Laws they were following, but their own reasoning so their senseless minds were darkened. Now get that very important message; that is a very special information right there, their minds were darkened. You got that? Everybody got that?

47 **Verse 22, Professing themselves to be wise they became fools...** They didn't know they were fools. They thought they were wise men. And they had it all figured out where they could get strong and rich. That was their wisdom. And that's what it led to. Just those two things. And that's what the schools are geared to now. Of course, their schools are falling apart because they're not keeping their promises.

48 **Verse 23, And exchanged the Glory of the Incorruptible Father...** Notice He is Incorruptible. He's not going to change. He won't change. Zebulun didn't change. He was seen--he was shown the Light. The Light? The same Light that you're being shown in The House of **YAHWEH**. Right, praise **YAHWEH**. [applause] **...the Incorruptible Father for images made to resemble corruptible man, and birds, four footed beasts...** And so forth.

49 **Verse 24, Therefore YAHWEH also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own minds...** Now, notice it's coming from their own lusts, their own minds. **...to dishonor their own bodies between themselves.**

50 **Verse 25, And exchanged the Truth of YAHWEH for the lie...** The Lord, the Lord or the lard, the lard as it was first called. The lard. There's a reason for that, a big reason, because it changes the mind. The lard actually does change the mind of a person, as we'll see in just a moment.

51 **Verse 25, And exchanged the Truth of YAHWEH for the lie... lard. ...and worshiped and served...** Worshiped and served. **...the creation rather than the Creator who is blessed forever. Praise YAHWEH! HalleluYAHWEH!**

52 **Verse 26, For this reason YAHWEH gave them up to degrading passions...** Also. Degrading passions. We surely wouldn't have that in today's society. This is a civilized time for all societies. We surely wouldn't have that, this degrading passions.

53 **...for even their women...** And notice now He goes to the women because this is important that you remember the women here. **...exchanged**

**the natural use into that which is against nature...** Nature is a very deceptive word. [laughing] It--it--well, let me go on, I'll get to that later. Maybe I need to go further to explain it.

54 **Verse 27, And the men did the same thing, leaving the natural... Another deceptive word. ... use of the woman, they burned in their lusts for one another; men committing shameful acts with men...** This is something we see behind the closed doors of the separatists, the separatists.

55 I don't know if you've seen the information now that's being exposed about the Boy Scout groups. Thousands of documents now, the judge has ordered to be handed over exposing the Boy Scout groups and the Church of Christ and Latter Day Saints, and their settlements of the rapes of boys in the Boy Scouts. This is gonna go big time now. You know there's a lot of money in it. They got a lot of money in these churches and these lawyers and their daughters named Sue is all up in arms to get it. [laughing]

56 This, they're getting caught up in their own traps, see? They're the ones that invented this high tower and now this high tower is bringing them down; bringing them all down. [Praise YAHWEH, applause]

57 **...and suffering in their own bodies the penalty for their error, which is their fitting retribution.**

58 **Verse 28, And so, since they did not like to retain YAHWEH in their knowledge, YAHWEH gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not proper...** He gave them over to that. He didn't force them into it. He gave them to do what they wanted to do.

59 **Verse 29, Being filled...** Filled. Get that, the word filled. You'll understand later.

60 **Being filled with all unrighteousness, sexual impurity...** Sexual impurity. Remember that one. **...wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness, full of envy, murder, strife, deceit and malice...** Being filled with all of these things.

61 Remember the word **bosom**. Remember the word **bosom** and go back to **Isayah** quickly. Let's just rehearse that quickly. **Isayah 65**. All of these things in **verse 7**. **...I will measure their former works into their bosom.**

62 Now if you got what the Apostle Shaul was trying to tell you there, it's building up in the bodies of the people. And the more it builds up, the less capable they are of ruling their own bodies. And they're doing things that you wouldn't think

a person would do. It was the start of the ruthless kings ruling, ruling and conquering. This was the start of it. Eating, eating foods. Having forbidden, unnatural as they call it.

63 They took over the temple in Jerusalem and they took over lands, all other lands. There's nothing on earth that they haven't touched; nothing on earth that they haven't defiled. They've brought profaneness to all the earth, all the earth. And I will measure this. I'll measure this. I will show you how it builds up in your bosom.

64 If you look over now to **Revelation** and get this before I go to this article. **Revelation 9**. Here we see in the Last Days, nations that're so laden with sins as the Prophet says, they're laden with sins. It's built up in their bodies and their brains to the point to where they don't know how to bring forth peace. The Way of Peace has been pushed out, as one of the Apostles said. They know not the Way to peace. That was Amosyah who said that. **Amosyah 7**.

65 Well, here in **Revelation 9** now, we see this people, and we see them coming down. We'll see them in other places because **YAHWEH** names them all the way back to **Isayah** and **Yechetzqyah**, and of course, along with our Work in **Genesis 49**.

66 But here He says in **Revelation 9:20**. **And the rest of the men who were not killed by these plagues, still did not repent of the works of their hands, that they should not worship demons...** The God worship that Isayah was mentioning here is actually demons. **...and Gods (elohim, teraphim) of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which can neither see, nor hear, nor walk.**

67 **Verse 21, Neither did they repent of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts....** Notice that he lists sorceries and fornication here together and theft, which is the theft that they're actually going for, the theft of the land, the theft of the land.

68 The article that I want to read you, I won't get far in it but we'll finish up next week **YAHWEH** willing. This woman named, this is an interview with a woman named Ibrahim. And that's the way they did pronounce it in Hebrew, in fact, and it wasn't spelled the way we spell it but it was spelled I-b-r-a-h-i-m in the original. She's from the California University of toxicology. She's a toxicologist.

69 *Multiple Sex Partners Makes a Woman's Immune System Crash...* That was the name of one article that they interviewed her on. *Eating*

*Pork Weakens One's Ability to Think.* Now it's an amazing thing that in the last few years they would start studying this in science. Toxicology, it's a science that deals with poisons. It's a science that treats the origin, nature, properties, and so forth of persons.

70 The reason I say that nature is a very deceptive word--it changes like the language. And of course, the language changed with the character and the nationality and so forth. But nature, what they're calling natural now is not natural. It's what they have brought about and it's most acceptable. So that's what they're calling nature. They would be much better off if they would use the word **original**. The original, the way **YAHWEH** made it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

71 The toxicologist tries to determine who changed something from the original or what they call nature today. They call it nature; thereby, sending someone into a toxic shock syndrome. I know you've heard of that. Well, that's what the world is in right now. It's in a toxic shock syndrome.

72 Well, this field of toxicology was created probably for this very purpose to be able to prove that someone did something to cause a sickness, create a poison, a toxic, a toxic poison. So they could take this to court and get that person's money. This is the reason. It's a great field, I mean it's a great study. The original is a great study. In fact, I wanted to go into it, but I saw that in order to do this I would have to drop all of my other plans, because toxicology is a long, long study. [laughing] Getting back to the origin of everything, and even finding it now.

73 If you could figure out how to raise fruit today the way it was originally grown, now that's one challenge for you. Well, that's the study of toxicology. That's not all it is. What it is, they want to find out the poison that was created.

74 Now in this study here, toxicology--one dictionary says one thing, the other says the other. *The Oxford Dictionary* is the one that shows what it really means, poisons that they're searching for. And poisons, as they proclaim, is something that gets away from the original. You create something--well the original, the original does not hurt you. It doesn't make you unhealthy. That's the Way **YAHWEH** said guard this and keep it.

75 Now it was the changes that were brought forth, as the Apostles said, their foolish minds were darkened. They started committing sexual sins that went out into the food supply, the water supply.

They're toxic right now. But that's natural they say. "Well, that's natural." Yes, there's a whole bunch of child rapists out there too and the pope says, "Well that's natural. You know, you got to admit that's natural."

76 Well, who's the stupid fools that made up these rules? It dates back to the one I just mentioned. The one in Rome that if you know the history, and I'm hoping you do by now, I'm hoping everyone does. They started, when they destroyed the temple, their next project was to kill everyone who had anything to do with the Laws that Samuyl and all the Prophets taught, including the Savior. Well, they had already killed him and they started out on the Apostles then and their people. And for hundreds of years they killed, some history books say, trillions. Some of the histories now, saying they must have killed trillions of people in those thousands of years.

77 They tried to destroy all knowledge, surely you've read about the book burnings. I know you have if you've been in The House of **YAHWEH** long because we've written about it and brought it out in sermons. Those book burnings were not just books on ecology or toxicology. Those books that they were burning were Scriptures. They were written by the Prophets or Apostles. And they were handwritten, hand copied from one to another, which meant there were teams of people doing this. So they had to have copies to go by that **YAHWEH**, of course, preserved. And of course, **YAHWEH** showed that the blessings were cut off. The darkness came over the whole world. He said everything, you're going into darkness now. You won't be able to understand. None of the wicked will understand. None of the wicked will understand. Get that in your mind and believe it.

78 If you turn from keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws you won't understand. You'll think, well Hawkins got up there and read a bunch of Scriptures, He didn't bring out anything. [laughing] Well, I hate to fill your mind with too much knowledge; I know it's limited out there. I know you get mad about it, but you can turn to another station if you want to! [laughing] But none of the wicked will understand.

79 Well this stayed in operation now for many, many years. **YAHWEH** said the books are closed and sealed, which means you can't understand it. And, of course, Daniyl looked down and he saw a time of Two Witnesses, but he didn't understand what he was seeing. And then one of them talked to him. He didn't understand that. He didn't

understand the numbers that that person gave. And we're about to give that now, we're about to give those numbers and how they actually play, come into play with this Plan of **YAHWEH** that was created before the earth was. Because **YAHWEH**, in His Mind, this Being can look into the future, lay it out on a Sea of Glass where others can see it, other of His leaders, and His informers. They can see this thing.

80 It so amazed me when one of the commentators who knows Hebrew really, really well, but he wrote his commentary before the nuclear bomb was invented. Before we had computers, he wrote that commentary. And in the Hebrew words themselves, he was describing a drone. [laughing]

81 Now I know, I know that you know what a drone is now. They had one crash over Maryland. They're flying them in the United States. That's the eyes, the great eyes that the United States has. And they're flying them globally now. This is their global surveillance. And of course, it's got a lot of nations up in arms because they're peeking in on their privacy and they can do it with these drones. That drone was forty-four foot long. Forty-four foot. Now that was one of the earlier ones.

82 Now they have them that they call

switchblade, switchblade drones. I'll bring you more information on it. They've even got some tapes that I want to show you on them. But a switchblade drone is about eighteen inches long. And that switchblade drone can actually pinpoint a target and blow it up or shoot the man in the head that they want to get rid of and never hurt the building except for the window that he shot through. Now that's how accurate they are. And they got eyes that can see for thousands of feet as it slowly creeps across the land. You'd hardly think anything about it it's so high. It flies so high to see, and its eyes reach so far all around and it's wheels turn within its wheels so you can barely see them.

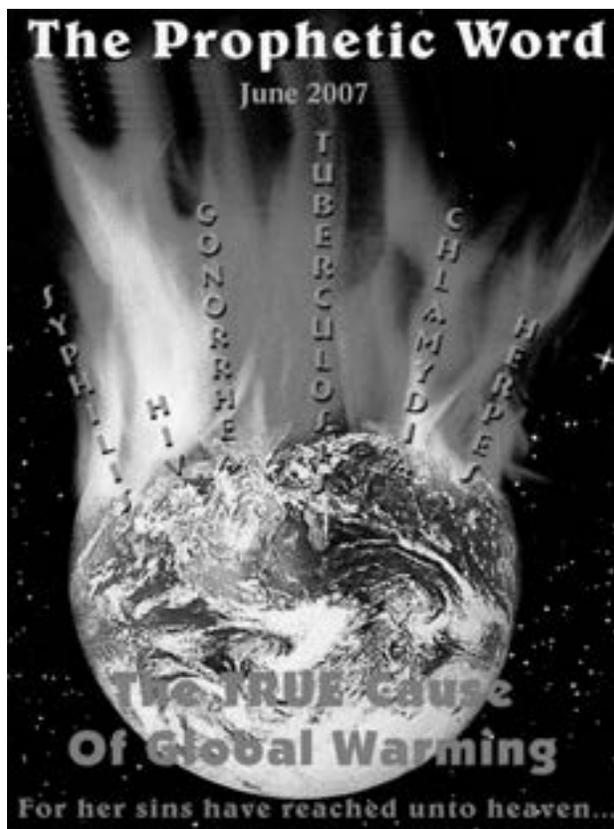
83 Yechetzqyah actually described this in his Hebrew words. You wouldn't know it in the *King James Version* but he described it in the Hebrew words that I'll show you later, to where he just described it fully. And, of course, the commentators, they knew the Hebrew words and the meanings of what he was showing here, but they didn't know about the nuclear bomb. It wasn't invented for another hundred years.

84 Remember the dates of that nuclear bomb, July 16. July 16th the atom bomb was patented. Then, July 16th the six-day war started. And the one that patented that nuclear bomb, lard, and the computer that built it. Remember the word lard? Well, lard got kicked out of heaven that same date. I wouldn't be surprised if something fantastic takes place this coming July 16th.

85 **YAHWEH** willing we're going to take up where we're leaving off right here today with this because this Ibrahim, or Abraham, this toxicologist, she wrote an excellent article and I'm thinking they're listening to our shows, but they really need to get the 6/2007 *Prophetic Word, The Real Cause of Global Warming*.

86 Because now, with the knowledge they got, that I'll bring out next week, **YAHWEH** willing, with that knowledge, they could, they will start to understanding what is the real cause of the global warming also. And the real cause of the wars and why we're going to such extremes to bring forth this evil thing that everybody knows that's evil. These wars there's never, never been anything Righteous out of them. It's like prisons, you know, there's never been anything Righteous brought forth from prisons. Never been anything Righteous brought forth from war, just retaliation, hatred, that's all.

87 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you brothers and sisters! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]



---

# Chapter Twenty-Seven

## The Little “Increase In Knowledge” That YAHWEH Gave This Generation (Prophesied In Daniyl 12) Used To Man’s Own Destruction Of The World, Is Being Used By The House Of YAHWEH To Reach The World

06/23/12

---

*K Tsephanyah: It’s my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 Shalom everyone! Praise **YAHWEH!** [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH!**] Praise **YAHWEH!** You may be seated. You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Don’t think that we’re sitting still by any means. (I’ll get this where I can read it here in a minute.) Since August 22nd, 2011 to June 22nd 2012, we have reached seventy eight million new ones, almost seventy nine million new ones. Yes! Million, that’s million. Praise **YAHWEH!** [laughing, applause] My mind don’t go that high being an Okie, but I can tell it’s big. A lot of people and it’s rising everyday. Getting more everyday; more calls coming in everyday.

3 Last week the news right here is really great right now because it’s really showing everything that the Scriptures foretell--and that’s the reason we bring it; everything that the Scripture is showing, the Prophecy, for this time period, we’re seeing it right now on the news. And we’re seeing the war-raging nations. They keep building up and getting

their ships and planes and everything in place. And of course, it won’t be long before you’re going to see the strikes. And then all the experts say, and according to the bible, the Scriptures also, the Holy Scriptures, it will spread then to four-fifths of the earth’s population being destroyed.

4 Now, last week, if you remember we started and left off in **Isayah 65:1-7**, where it’s showing the twelve tribes. **YAHWEH** is working with them and He’s letting them go their own way, do their own things and then He says “I’ll show you how this measures up in your bosom.” Now, that’s where we started. I told you how they became nations, divided by language, by tribes. We got more nations now than ever before; more languages now than ever before in history; some small, some great. They’re still doing the same thing they were in Israyl in the days of the kings where a stronger king takes over the smaller kings, and the weaker kings, the peaceful people. They were known for taking over the peaceful people. They didn’t want Galilee because the people were



unteachable they said. They insisted on sticking with the original! [laughing]

5 And I told you about the great study toxicology. Two dictionaries, one will pronounce it “toxology” the other one pronounces it toxicology. So you can take your pick! [laughing] They can’t agree among themselves. One says it’s the study of nature. The other one says it’s the study of toxins, of poison.

6 Well, of course, they have the study of nature. They’re supposed to mean original but it’s not. Nature is what has become popular now. If it’s popular, like the words, you know. You have a popular word you change it from “thee”. It was “thee” and if it becomes popular to pronounce it “thuh” then you change that and everybody starts using that word and saying you’re wrong for pronouncing it “thee” anymore. We don’t go along.

7 **Ethnic**, the word **ethnic**, the first word is *heathen*. That’s where you find it in the nations, the forming of the nations. Ethnic, you’ve heard of ethnic cleansing a lot here lately. It started with the crusades. The ethnics, the first word that describes them is *heathen*. That was the Galileans that they described that way. Yahshua was a heathen. His twelve Disciples were heathens to the Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes and I forget the fourth one that came out of the beastly system, but they’re all alive and well in Rome today. [Herodians]

8 The ethnic cleansing started, it didn’t start with the crusades. The ethnic cleansing was going on. I guess everybody was asleep who wrote the history books, but, you know, it was going on. The Apostle Shaul was the greatest ethnic cleanser there was in that time. He far succeeded the other men around him, he said, all of his aides. He brought them from other cities. He brought—who did they bring? The Galileans. The ones they ran out, the priests ran out of Israyl with their persecutions and they went to other cities throughout the world. He chased them down, brought them back for trial going to hang them, stone them or kill them in some way.

9 Later on, they started burning them at the stake because the hanging them on the stake was not enough so they set them on fire. Set wood around them and anything to make it cruel to where you would not want to own a bible. Well, this, this was, of course, their idea. This was what they were trying to do. This was what Daniyl spoke of when he said they will fight against **YAHWEH**. They will fight against the Saints in order to remove **YAHWEH**’s Word from the land.

10 Now if you don’t get this you won’t

understand what I’m going to bring you in **Daniyl** in the last part of the numbers that no one on earth has ever understood until this time period. So you’ve got to understand what I’m saying now and let it sink into your mind. Study it. It would be a great, great understanding to you if you would go over these lessons again and again and again until you have them in your mind to where it becomes permanent to you in your subconscious and your conscious mind.

11 But **heathen** or **ethnic** means *relating to large groups or religious groups...* Like we are today. *...having a different language...* That we use, which we do. [laughing] Someone was showing me some cards yesterday. They had the Names **YAHWEH** and **Yahshua** and **Boaz** and **Melchizedek** and all of these names and they were pronouncing them. And, of course, this was a very young child. I think somewhere around two years old. And you could hold up a card and they would pronounce it just like that. And I said, you know, this is really amazing. Do you know how many people in the whole world, how many people in the whole world could look at those names and pronounce them? [laughing] How many people? Nevertheless how many children? But how many people? And a two-year-old child. Yes we have our language that is quite different from the world! [laughing]

12 Well, the nations were formed from the twelve tribes. The other people that were out there were interbred into the twelve tribes. And we’ve all become one lump of witch’s brew now in the Last Days, the concoction that the witches themselves brewed up for mankind in order to bring him down. And that’s what toxicology is about. Toxicology, that’s what it’s about.

13 They’re supposed to study the original and then they’re supposed to see the poison that changed it from the original. That is their work. That’s what they were created to do. And then they are supposed to file lawsuits against those, I guess, this is the way it goes anyway, they’re supposed to file lawsuits against those corporations that’s got money, that created this poison to take or to form something, or take it away from its originality. That’s their jobs.

14 And, of course, now nature is something they accept. And nature is far from original. And what nature is, is what the FDA says is okay. And according to the FDA you can drink so much blood, you can put so much poison in your meats, in your chicken, in your beef. [laughing] That’s nature. Now, if you take away from what the FDA allows then you’ve created a poison that toxicology is

supposed to locate, file charges, get it reversed down to nature again. But the nature today is far different from the natural man and woman that was created on earth and everything that was made for him to be created.

15 I want you to turn over to **Yeremyah 23**. And I like that deal that one of my sons brought this morning about the automobiles. I know you got that about the Model T's and the Model A's. And his father's my son too, but he's my son also. [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] He did a great job on that. Most people think cars have been around forever. Television sets, computers, and he kind of reinforced it there this morning that they have not been around forever and before that we were driving wagons and teams.

16 And I know some of the unlearned and ignorant, wicked people who can't understand; now I know that they're not gonna believe me. They're gonna say, "Oh no that car there, Moses was driving one of them. And then he drove a speedboat across the river and knocked up big waves and it went all out here and the bottom dried out where they went through with this big old boat of his and all the Israelis run across it right quick." That stream must have been about forty foot wide when he hit it with that boat! [laughing] Well, don't worry about it, none of the wicked are going to understand at this time. That's a fact. You can mark that down as fact.

17 But the illegal lust and uncleanness is what started this whole thing; Illegal lust and uncleanness. You know, you can be anything you want to be. And you need to set this in your mind. You're too fat? You can lose weight with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program* if you will use it the way it is written. You're having difficulties in other fields, smoking, drinking.

18 You know overdrinking is a very, very bad thing that we get ourselves into. Alcohol. It's spoken of often in the Scriptures. You can quit it. You can overcome it by practicing the *Peaceful Solution*

---

**Well, you can stack these Peaceful Solution Character Education books on your library shelf and let them draw dust or you can read them and apply them to your life.**

---

*Character Education Program*. It won't work unless you use it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] You know, you can, you can have it, you can buy all the books, stack them up as--there used to be a song, you know, about the Scriptures and get the dust off the bible. Well, of course, I remember that song from years ago. Well, you can stack these *Peaceful Solution Character Education* books on your library shelf and let them draw dust or you can read them and apply them to your life and you can make anything out of your life.

19 If you're a sodomite you can change your life from being a sodomite to an original like **YAHWEH** created. Yes, you can do that with the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, if you will use it. You can adjust your life from pushing buttons to reading and learning to love reading and learning. You can't overfill your mind. This is something that I don't worry about because I had an empty mind! I was born in Oklahoma! So, if I worked for two hundred years I'd never fill my mind. Well, nobody can, in fact. You can't overfill your subconscious mind. You can't overfill your conscious mind. It becomes better with use. It's the only thing on earth that I know of that actually becomes better. The more you use it the better it gets.

20 It's not like the computers we get, and I hear people scream, and they curse the thing, you know because it played out on them or it's too slow [laughing] And, of course, that use of the subconscious mind, we're going to have that one day. **YAHWEH** is going to give it to us, if we qualify.

21 You can see how the world failed when **YAHWEH** increased the knowledge. He increased the knowledge. That's why we have automobiles, of course. That's why they were made in this generation. **YAHWEH** gave us a little bit of knowledge, just a little bit, called a computer. And with that computer you can store knowledge, tons of knowledge. Not as much as you can store in your subconscious mind, maybe one-one thousandths as much. That won't get near it either.

22 There's no way of overfilling your mind. You don't have to go and buy extra boots for it or whatever you call them things, where you got extra memory. It just enlarges and it doesn't have to get bigger to enlarge. Now, now, take that. How can you explain that? It never gets full. It just gets better and more, more and more. Now that is what **YAHWEH** wants to give us.

23 What if He had given these same people a hundred years ago the use of their subconscious minds? What did they do with the computers? You

see that? They take the little bit of knowledge that **YAHWEH** has given them and what do they do with it? The first thing they do is military. That's the first place it goes to, military. So they can kill and destroy. Military.

24 Right now if I had my way, if I had my way right now, all the computers in the world would be teaching nothing but the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And we would get everybody in the world to seeking the Kingdom of Heaven first and then, then all this other will be added.

25 Want gold? You could create it if you had the use of your subconscious mind without any problem. You could create all the gold you wanted, all the silver you wanted. You could have anything, you could make a planet, your own planet out of gold if you wanted to. I don't think it would be worth living on, but it'd be worthless! [laughing] A lot of the things that we put big prices on right now is going to be worthless in the future because it's gonna be abundant. You could create it yourself. You can just demand that it forms. Just give it a commandment, the things that form it and it'll be there waiting on you in abundance. You can create mountains of it if you want to and watch it glitter. [laughing]

26 Well that's what we're going to be given if we seek the Kingdom of Heaven first. If we seek gold first well--we'll go to our grave, and maybe even hell with our gold. And if we seek sodomy and don't try to overcome it, we're going to go to hell. We're going to be cast into the lake of fire along with the thoughts in our mind that we've craved, the wicked lust that we've craved. If we seek after alcohol and we continue to let it ruin our lives; yes, you'll burn in hell. You're gonna be cast in. You're being judged. You're being judged right now for what you're doing.

You are being judged to see whether you're fit to handle Knowledge or not, big Knowledge, big time Knowledge. You can't imagine how much Wisdom and Knowledge you're going to have. Increased Knowledge.

27 He just gave us a little bitty speck there with the computers. Little computers, they won't do anything. When you compare them to the subconscious mind, there is no comparison at all. And that is what you're going to have and you can have anything you want with that subconscious mind.

28 What I want and what I hope you're going to start desiring, every one of you, I hope to learn everything that **YAHWEH** knows, of course. Yes, that's the number one thing. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] And then I hope to use everything that He knows, everything He gives me to the use of teaching and guiding and keeping to its originality what **YAHWEH** created because he created it all perfectly. And we'll find out what that perfection was. And we can bring everything back. We're going to renew it and bring everything back to its perfection. And we'll have the power to do so.

29 Well, in **Yeremyah 23** now. If you look at **verses 1 and 2** and believe it. [laughing] **Yeremyah 23:1. Woe to the pastors...** He's talking, of course, to the priests of Israyl. These were called elders in Samuyl's day. They were called Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes in the days of Yahshua. They're called Catholics today. They're the same four religions that Daniyl spoke of, Isayah spoke of, Yechetzqyah spoke of, Samuyl spoke of it.

30 In fact, if you'll look back to **I Samuyl 7**, you'll see that easter was being celebrated. Well where did easter come from? From the seven hills of Rome. They had to permit it. The popes had to permit it or it wouldn't be in the world. If they had



**Right now if I had my way, if I had my way right now, all the computers in the world would be teaching nothing but the Peaceful Solution Character Education Program**

condemned it like they did the bible and burned all the books, like they did the bible and forbid that anyone own one and kill trillions of people who were trying to own a Scripture, who wanted to own a Scripture. If it hadn't have been for a rising up. Well, what caused the rising up now in the Catholic church? What caused this to take place? Well, of course, there was a reason and it came from **YAHWEH** and it was used several times, and I'll show you that very soon.

31 But understand this. **...the pastors; shepherds, who destroy and scatter...** Destroy and scatter. The people who were trying to follow Samuyl, who had any form of Righteousness, who had any form of Holiness that was written by the Prophets, they persecuted them. Which of the Prophets have your people not persecuted, your fathers not persecuted? This is what they were talking about. Yes they persecuted them. They threatened Samuyl, I mean Yeremyah. They told him, "You prophesy anymore in the Name of **YAHWEH** and we'll kill you." They meant it. They killed thousands and thousands of people. What we saw in the crusades was not the beginning of it. It was going on and it's still going today even. They're still persecuting people who want to use the Name **YAHWEH** or keep **YAHWEH**'s Feasts or have any form of Holiness.

32 **Verse 2, Therefore, this is what YAHWEH, the Father of Israyl, says against the pastors who feed My People; You who scatter My flock, and driven them away...** Driven them away? Where? You remember Yahshua when He sent His twelve Disciples out He said don't go to any of the heathen. Just go to these that are scattered, these lost ten tribes that they drove out of Israyl, out of the land of Israyl.

33 **...Behold, I am going to visit; attend to, you for the evil of your doings, says YAHWEH...** Well, He didn't mean He's going to take them and whip them. He's going to let them go their own way and teach them a lesson. And then they will be resurrected, of course, at the end of the thousand-year period.

34 Look on down to **verse 10**, we'll skip some of this and come back to it in a little. But we're on the subject of scattering **YAHWEH**'s People, scattering them throughout the world including what is now called the United States. That was what this came to be right here. That wasn't the beginning of it. Hitler wasn't the beginning of it. Hitler was actually the middle part of it and trying

to kill. Hitler was a Jew. Don't let anyone tell you differently. He was a Jew. All the people in Germany were Jews. It was the Pharisaic Jews in Germany, Pharisees, Sadducees, Essenes in Germany that wanted to destroy the Galileans in Germany. They wasn't any different. You couldn't tell the difference in them. They even made them wear arm tags so they could see the difference in them. They were the same people. They were all the same people that were there in Germany. German Jews and Jewish Jews if you want to call them that. [laughing]

35 Well **verse 10** now, **For the land is full of adulterers...** Now this is why they killed Yahchanan, if you remember. Remember he came, said it's not right that you should have your brother's wife? Well, who was he speaking to? One of the kings of Israyl. Oh, he must have been a foreigner or something [laughing]. No he was an Israylite. He was a king of Israyl. He was an Israylite, one of the twelve tribes. And Yahchanan said to him, it's not right that you should have your brother's wife. Yahchanan was standing up for the Laws. So what did they do to solve the problem? They cut off his head. That stopped his tongue. That solved their problem right? No, it made their problems worse. Yahchanan will have his reward, but they won't. Their reward is going to come after they prove themselves after the millennium.

36 **For the land is full of adulterers; those who turn from following YAHWEH...** This is what the Apostle Kepha said. It'd have been far better if you hadn't even have known the Laws of **YAHWEH** than to have known these precious Laws, let them sit on the book shelf and get dust all over them and then regret you ever paid that much money for them. And wish you had it to, wish you had the money back so you could go buy another beer or two or another drop of wine or alcohol.

37 Is it become that bad? Have you got that low to where you're gonna have to kick yourself off of the hill to get up out of the sludge you're in? It's like walking around in the pink slime. "Well, I just can't stop eating this meat out here in the world." Yeah you can. You can do without meat. We did. I did. I certainly did. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

38 (Let's see.) **Because of this curse...** Because of this, because, notice because of the adulterers, the adulterers, those who turned against **YAHWEH**. **Because of this curse the land mourns...** Well, it's mourning more today than it was back then. There's any number of Scriptures. And maybe we'll have some, maybe we can show

some next week. That'd be a great idea to show some videos showing how defiled the land is. Because you can see the worms and the parasites moving alive if you will magnify it enough. Now these are poisons that've been created by mankind. Toxicology is the study that they invented to try to save them from their own evil doings. But these are the things they created in their own bodies and in the labs, in the laboratories.

39 **...the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up... That is, they have no life left in them. ...their conduct is evil...** They won't, they have no understanding. None of the wicked will understand.

40 How do you break this? Repent. Repent. Humble yourself and repent. You're having an argument with your wife? This is a great example. Y'all got a fight going? Which one of you is big enough, is strong enough to let go of it? You got a fight going with your brother? Which one of you is strong enough and can prove to **YAHWEH** that you can stop it right then and there? That's what the Apostles told you to do. Yahshua said if you can't, well chop it off and throw it away. Get it from you. It's better to do without it than to burn with it in hell. [laughing] Because that's what you're gonna do if you don't start using the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*.

41 It's there for you but if you don't use it, if you don't keep the Sabbath it won't benefit you. If you'll keep the Sabbath **YAHWEH** will keep His Appointment with you and you'll start learning. Yes, that's the way it works at His House! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

42 Well, **verse 11** says, **For both prophet and priest are profane!...** These are not the Prophets of **YAHWEH** like Yereymyah that He sent to warn them, Isayah, Yechetzqyah and so forth. These are the prophets who had control, the prophets and priests who had control of the so-called temple. You know, the temple, **YAHWEH** allowed it to be destroyed three times. He allowed it to be destroyed and rebuilt. He had to have it rebuilt so Yahshua could come and let them kill Him because it was His House that had to--they had to pronounce the death sentence upon Him, showing that they rejected Him.

43 So **YAHWEH**, He allowed this to take place twice and they still didn't get the lesson. They were too stupid to get the lesson from **YAHWEH**. So He allowed it again. And then He said it's gonna be destroyed, gonna be plowed like a field and then I'm going to scatter all of you. I'm going to let you go out

into the world, all of you, clear out, the ends of the earth. And you're going to take this same poison and then you're going to be creating toxicology lessons in your schools of higher learning to try to find out what you did to cause it. When the Prophets already told you what you did to cause it. But you won't take their word.

44 **For both the prophet and priest are profane...** Profane. If you'll look that word up, they're just living by illegal lust and eating unclean animals. That's what started it. That's what started it. All of that led to sodomy. It wasn't there to begin with. The mind has to become poisoned before a person will turn to those things. Either poisoned or untaught.

45 The only reason that the people remain in the Catholic church today is because they were out, without the Holy Scriptures for thousands of years and now that they've got it they're afraid to read it. And even, they'll be reading the bible and they'll see that it disagrees with what they're being taught and what they're living by today. They're afraid to open their mouth and if they open their mouth the priests jump down their throat about it. And if they're not there to receive their lard wafer on Sunday they go hunting them. If they don't pay their tithe to the Catholic church, they go hunting them. They're held under and won't turn them loose as **Isayah 14** says. They're held prisoners, held prisoners. They're raped. They're beaten. They're molested. All of them. And they're in fear of moving. That's how bad it got in these crusades, and before the crusades, they were fearful for their lives.

46 **Verse 11, For both prophet and priest are profane! Yes, even in My Own House... In My Own House ...I have found their wickedness! Says YAHWEH.**

47 **Verse 12, And so, their way will be slippery...** This is how it's going to be **...slippery places to them; in the darkness...** Without understanding in other words. This is not talking about turning off a light. It's talking about turning off the Light of Knowledge, the Light of Knowledge and understanding. None of the wicked will understand. And unless they repent, they will never have that understanding.

48 **...they will be driven on, and fall in the darkness....** For the corrected version there; for the way they have chosen brings trouble upon them. **...the year of their visitation...** This is the same wording that He says the sins of the heathen are not complete. Heathen was not the Galileans who

kept **YAHWEH**'s Laws. The heathen are those, the Catholics and everyone that follows that rebellious attitude. That's what **YAHWEH** and the Prophets describe as the heathen, the way of the heathen.

49 **Verse 13, I have seen folly; offense in the prophets of Samaria--they prophesied...** In the name of the rabbi, in the title of the rabbis. What is that? Lard, lard, lord, same word, lard and lord. That's where the word lord comes from. It comes from the word lard, l-a-r-d. I didn't make that up. It's in the dictionaries.

50 **Verse 13, I have seen folly in the prophets of Samaria--they prophesied by baal; the lord, and caused My People Israyl to err; go astray.**

51 **Verse 14, I have also seen in the prophets of Yerusalem a horrible thing--they commit adultery and walk in lies; They also strengthen the hands of evil doers, so that no one turns back from his wickedness. All of them are like Sodom to Me, and her inhabitants are like Gomorrah...** So here we see sodomites, sodomy in Jerusalem, even in the temple.

52 **Verse 15, Therefore, this is what Father YAHWEH says concerning these prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them to drink...** Or allow them to drink, ...the water of gall; for from the prophets of Yerusalem... Get this now. ...from the prophets of Yerusalem... Who were the prophets of Yerusalem? The Pharisees, Sadducees, and Essenes. And one more religion, it'll come to me later. ...has gone out into all the land... Gone out into the world. That word **land** there, translated land, it's #776 and means *world* or *earth* where there is activity, where there is activity of the people.

53 Look on down to **verse 21**. He says, **I have not sent these prophets yet they ran, I have not spoken of them, yet they prophesied.**

54 **Verse 22, But if they had stood in My Counsel, and caused My People to hear My Words...** Now, it's apparent from this that they did not stand in His Counsel. They didn't teach His Words. They're teaching something else besides His Words.

55 Well, what is being taught in the world today? It's traditions, traditions of the elders, traditions of the elders of Israyl who are spoken of as early as Cain. All the world has gone the way of Cain. It's seen in **I Samuyl 7** where they were celebrating easter. Yes, as early as **I Samuyl 7** also, in **Yeremyah 44** celebrating, baking hot cross buns to the queen of heaven. Yes, easter, Jeremiah,

**Yeremyah 10**, the first ten verses, Christmas. These are some of the traditions that they're following. Who follows those today?

56 Also in **Isayah** we see that they kept memorials to the dead. That's halloween. Halloween is the biggest holiday in the world now. Even tops christmas. Yes. I lost some of my family because of halloween. They couldn't stand not trick or treating. They had to go to their family and trick or treat and never came back.

57 **...and had caused My People to hear My Words, then they would have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings...** Now, that's the promise.

58 Look at down to **verse 26, How long will this be in the heart of the prophets who prophesy lies?...** The lies. Speaking in the name of Baal? Causing profaneness to go out throughout the land, traditions to go out to the land, deceit in their own minds **verse 26** says.

59 **Verse 27, Who devise; plan and scheme to cause My People to forget My Name... for Baal; Lord...** For the title of the rabbis as *Unger's* shows that's where the word lord comes from. It was a title they gave to themselves. The dead rabbis that they worship on halloween, all saints day they call it. Should we make this pope a saint? Well if there's enough miracles take place we'll make him a "saint". They can't make him a saint after he's dead because he's got to repent. That's part of it.

60 Okay. Now, I've deliberately skipped part of this, but if you'll go back you'll see that **YAHWEH** in **verse 20**, you'll see that **YAHWEH** has a Plan and He brings it right across with this. So He shows that this is in the Last Days now that we're speaking of where profaneness has gone out to all the earth, the whole earth.

61 And **verse 20**, He says. Yeah. **Yeremyah 23:20**. He says, **The Judgment of YAHWEH will not return until He has executed and performed the Thoughts...** That is, the Plan, His Plan. ...of **His heart! In the latter days you will understand it perfectly...** How would you understand it perfectly in the Last Days, in the latter days? Because it'll be taught.

62 If you can think about it, if you can think about now what Shaul, the Apostle Shaul, he wasn't an Apostle at that time because Yahshua met him and told him to repent which he did and then He started using him. He knew the laws. He knew the traditions of the elders, that is. He knew them well and he was enforcing those traditions. We see

those traditions throughout the Prophets' Writings. The Prophets spoke against them. Every one of the Prophets spoke against these traditions that they're celebrating today. Easter, christmas, halloween, all of these things, they spoke against them. And they were persecuted; they were persecuted for doing so.

63 But the Prophets of **YAHWEH** had a lot of followers in Israyl. In fact there were more of them, I think, than there were the others because if you remember, the king was afraid to deal with Yahchanan because the people knew that he was a Prophet. They said no, they were afraid to because of the uprising and there would have been a large uprising. But, of course, he did this secretly.

64 At that time, you could kill a person and it didn't travel on television instantly to where you'd see that the king cut off Yahchanan's head. It would travel by the word of mouth, and it didn't travel far. So it didn't get to too many people. It was scattered, just scattered gossip is about all it amounted to. But if it scattered rapidly all at once, and was well known and it went to everyone publicly, then there was an uprising. If it didn't, you know, it didn't amount to much.

65 And this is the way they did with Yahchanan. They put him in prison for quite a while and then secretly they cut off his head, secretly, and served it to the wicked queen. I just wonder if she ate it. I just wonder if she did. I wouldn't put it past her. That's what Christianity has turned to today. You see them eating people, people eating people. This is what eating lard gets you. Yes, toxicology knows this now. I'll read you an article in just a moment.

66 We're in **Yeremyah 23**. We just read **verse 20**. Look on back now to **verse 5**. Now, in this same time period, see, He's making a Prophecy that involves you. He just got through showing the other side of the coin, which is the church that sits on seven hills now that has brought this profaneness to all the earth, all the earth. Yes, all the earth. He's brought it to all the earth. Not one place on earth where it hasn't touched.

67 And here He says now, **Yeremyah 23:5**. **Behold, the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** In the same chapter here. **...and a King...** A Branch and a King. **...will reign and succeed...** They will succeed. The Branch and the King will succeed. You're a fool if you don't believe that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

68 **...A Righteous Branch, and a King will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment...**

That's the Judgments of **YAHWEH**. **...and Justice in the earth...** They will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth. They will prophesy. They will practice it and then they will teach it to about two billion people. We're teaching it now, but not all want it. Most, most people just look at it and throw it away, but they will remember it one day.

69 **Verse 6, In his days Yahdah will be saved, and Israyl will dwell safely and this is the Name that He will proclaim to them...** And He shows you, **...YAHWEH our Righteousness...** If you seek, as Yahshua said, Yahshua said seek the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness first. He said first. Seek that first and all these others, all this, all this stuff, the fortunes and things, they will be added to you. You'll have them at your fingertips, at your tongue's tips. All you've got to do it command it.

70 **Verse 7, Therefore behold, the days come, says YAHWEH, that they will no longer say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up the children of Israyl out of the land of Egypt.**

71 **Verse 8, But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives Who brought up...** Brought up, brought up, now you got to remember this. I told you that before when I read you this recently. You got to get this word in your mind. Brought up. That's a very important thing to understand.

72 The way **YAHWEH** brought up Mosheh, you remember, He sent the twelve tribes, the making of the twelve tribes to Egypt. And He says you're gonna stay there four hundred years. Now this was the bringing up. The way He brought up Yahshua, He said, Zebulun saw the Light. It was about five hundred and fifty-eight years later that Yahshua was born, there about. And I may be wrong on those dates. It's coming from a long time back memory of dates. But He brought up Yahshua. He brought up Mosheh in Egypt. They stayed there for four hundred and something years. A man was born from that breeding program and upon him was laid the great job of bringing them out of Egypt. And not by bicycle even and not by Model T, not by automobile or boat! [laughing] But He brought them up.

73 But that wasn't the bringing up, the bringing up in Hebrew is a Plan that is practiced, taught, understood, and brought about. That's the Plan of **YAHWEH**. And from the end of that bringing up, He had Mosheh whom He had bred and guarded the breeding, and He showed him His Laws. He was a very humble, faithful Servant in **YAHWEH's** House. And **YAHWEH**, of course,

**YAHWEH** does the Work. Mosheh got the glory, like I'm getting a lot of glory today. But, but I'm really not doing this. **YAHWEH** is doing it. He's the One Who opens your minds. He's the One Who opens your heart. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] I stand here and teach you a sermon once a week, but unless He makes you absorb it, you know, you could still fall away. And if He chooses you unfit through your actions, well, you will fall away. So work on it. You don't have time to work on it. Overcome now.

74 **...Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl out of the Protected Place...** Well, leading them out of the Protected Place was after He brought up. He brought up the activity, the man, the active man who would actually keep His Laws, teach His Laws, and so forth to show His Kingdom to bring these people out of Egypt.

75 **...out of the Protected Place...** Now, He's talking about now in these Last Days now. **But they will say; As surely as YAHWEH lives...** In these Last Days. **...Who brought up and led the seed of the house of Israyl out of... Out of, meaning, ...out of the Protected Place...** That's meaning, got their training. They got their training out of the Protected Place. So they grew there. They grew. They got their training. Before that, they got their breeding. [laughing] Some way or another, **YAHWEH**, in your bloodline, somewhere down through the years, **YAHWEH** placed something in your bloodline to ring a bell in your brain and say get to The House of **YAHWEH**. He did all of that. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

76 **...out of the Protected Place...** That is, training, training up, protected, training in the Protected Place. That's the same thing you see now in **Revelation 12** about the Last Days' Work where He brought up the Last Witness. He set a Work going that actually brought up the Last Witness. This took a little longer, as we'll see, to do in the Last Days than it did in these generations. In fact, almost double the time.

77 **...out of the Protected Place and from all countries where I have driven them...** The countries where I had driven them. **...they will dwell in their own land.**

78 Now if you go back to **verse 5**, and you see that again. **Behold, the days will come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch...** That I will raise. Now, this is the same wording as we'll see in **Revelation 12**. He's going to raise to, He's going to raise him up.

79 Before I was born, before I was born **YAHWEH** planted a seed somewhere down through the years that brought about a man and a woman who actually wanted to study the Scriptures and they did it every night and they taught it every night. And from those people two men were born, boys, two children were born. And one of them was named by a one-year-old brother. Yes, one-year-old. I know that's being disputed. [laughing] But I know it. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

80 I don't know if I told you, but we have several people in the audience right now who were present when my sister-in-law was here. And after Jacob died, she came to visit The House of **YAHWEH** in this building. And I announced that that day that my sister-in-law was here. And, so after the services, a bunch of women got together with her. And she told them, in front of them all and they remember it, she talked to me and she asked me did I get the letter that Yaaqob sent me concerning my name change. And she said they were concerned because my one-year-old brother had named me, had given me that name and they were concerned about me changing it.

81 And you know, it never even dawned on me until even after that how--what a miracle this was that a one-year-old brother could give a person a name, but it occurred. And now we can prove it. But they'll never prove it. None of the wicked will understand, but we understand. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

82 But he's going to raise up to David a Righteous Branch. Notice, Righteous. Not that he will be Righteous when he begins training but up until the end. But raising him up is part of the teaching him and training him to overcome to be Righteous. You're not Righteous until you practice the Laws of **YAHWEH** fully. And that's what we're doing right now. And as I'm raising up, so are you. I'm raising you up with me. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's what makes you my sons and daughters. I know you're older than I am, but you're still my sons and daughters!

83 **...and a King...** And a King. Now, if you'll look back over to **Zecharyah**. I'm doing this not so much for your sakes, as I'm doing it for everyone listening to us because this is going out nationwide. **Zecharyah 6**. And remember what He says. **Yeremyah 23:5. Behold the days come...** This was written about 598 BCE, by the way. **...the days come, says YAHWEH: that I will raise to David a Righteous Branch, and a King will reign...** A King

will reign, Who is Yahshua. ...will reign and succeed, and will execute Judgment and Justice in the earth... That's Yahshua doing the performing of this with the Righteous Branch.

84 Now in **Zecharyah 6** he continues with this, and this was written about a hundred years later, maybe eighty years later. Zecharyah adds to this in **Zecharyah 6:11**. And He says, **Take the silver and gold and make crowns, and set them upon the Head of Yahshua...** Now they, the *King James Version* translated this *Joshua*, but if you'll look it up it means **Yahshua**. ...set the crown upon the Head of **Yahshua Son of Yahzadak**... And if you'll look in the center reference, the *Strong's Concordance* says this word means **YAHWEH**. So set them, ...upon the Head of **Yahshua, Son of YAHWEH**... This is My Son. *This day have I begotten Thee*. Remember that in the *King James Version*? When He was baptized and came up then a voice said, "This is My Beloved Son. This day have I begotten Thee." *King James Version*.

85 A Branch. And He says, ...set them on the Head of **Yahshua Son of YAHWEH, the High Priest**... So He crowned Him as High Priest as we see in **Hebrews 10**. We have a High Priest over The House of **YAHWEH**. Well, where is The House of **YAHWEH**? It was destroyed in 70 CE. But the days are come, the days are come or coming when I will raise up a Branch, a Righteous Branch to a King **Yahshua** and they will reign.

86 Now look at **verse 12**, **Speak to him, and say; This is what Father YAHWEH says: Behold, the man whose name is the BRANCH! For He will branch out from his place, and he will build The House of YAHWEH!**... So they will reign over, reign, He will reign as king as **Hebrews 10** shows over The House of **YAHWEH**. **Yahshua** will, with the man, with the man whose name is the Branch, who establishes The House of **YAHWEH** in the Last Days.

87 **Verse 13**, **Yes, he will build The House of YAHWEH**... This Branch will build The House of **YAHWEH**. He will branch out and build The House of **YAHWEH**. ...**He will bear glory, and will set and rule on His Throne. He will be a Priest**... The Branch will be a Priest. ...**upon His Throne; and the Counsel of Peace will be between them both**... Both him and **Yahshua**.

88 Then in **chapter 1** and **verse 2**, He says, **Zecharyah 1:2**. **YAHWEH**... This is Zecharyah going to the twelve tribes of Israyl and shows what his birth was. He was the son of a Priest. **Verse 2**,

**YAHWEH has been exceedingly... Unpleased ... with your fathers.**

89 And then he says in **verse 4**, **Do not be like the fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried out, saying; This is what Father YAHWEH say! Turn away now from your evil ways, and your evil doings. But they would not listen, nor pay any attention to Me, says YAHWEH**... So Zecharyah is showing a hundred years later they were still going the same way that **Isayah** showed they would go.

90 Now look on down to **verse 8**. He says, **I saw in the night and behold, a man riding upon a red horse**... And here's where you see now the activities, the activities of the quartet. Zecharyah, **YAHWEH** led him right off to start showing the Last Days' Work and the Last Days' activities of the quartet here. Remember in **Revelation 6**, He gives you the color of the horses there. Well, the color of the horses gives you the activities of the quartet, the quartet.

91 (I know my time's up, I'm trying to figure out where I can stop here to make it fit in. [laughing] Well, maybe we'll just stop there.) If you'll go back, just remember this and go back to **Isayah**. Now, you see how the Prophets here, they were persecuted--go back to **Isayah 65**--you see the Prophets that they were persecuting, they were telling them what they were doing and then showing how **YAHWEH** was going to bring a Work, to bring forth His Plan. Because He's not going to forgo His Plan. He's had His Plan from the beginning. And His Plan is carried through one after another, after another and He always prophesied that Plan. And there's been no other Work except He shows By His Prophets. Well, of course, in the Last Days is the Branch that we just got through reading who would actually establish The House of **YAHWEH**.

92 Well here now, back to **Isayah 65** and **verse 7**. He shows the abominations in **verse 4**. He shows the memorials to the dead; that is, halloween. They celebrate memorials to the dead. That's halloween. They started calling it saint's day or saint so and so's day. But then after so many of them died, they had a day for every saint and they were taking off every day to worship the saints so they finally changed it and made one day now to celebrate all the saints. So it's called all saints day now. That's halloween now. But it's still the same abomination.

93 And then you see the swine's flesh, taking the lard. Memorials to the dead and the eating of swine; you've got to get those two together

there because this brings forth the abominable things, the broth of abominable things. That broth means teaching. It means teaching of abominable things. That is, things that are fantasies, not true, lies, deceit, and so forth. Abominable things.

94 And then in **verse 7**, He says, **Your iniquities and the iniquities of your fathers...** I'm going to let this go, let you go ahead and do it. And then, you will see. You will see because I'm going to measure this in your bosom. Meaning, in your bodies I'm going to actually measure this and show you what you are doing, what you have done to your bodies. Now, that won't be shown to them until they are resurrected, of course. And you're the ones who're going to be showing this to them.

95 (I didn't get as far as I wanted to but we'll pick up next week **YAHWEH** willing.) But you're the ones who're going to be resurrecting them as **Revelation 20** shows the resurrection. The first resurrection will be those who qualify for the Kingdom, who chose the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** first, first. They put it first in their life. You're the ones who will be receiving this Power. And you will resurrect those who died before us who chose the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness first. You'll resurrect them. Then they will reign with us for a thousand years. They will reign with us a thousand years. That is, Work with us a thousand years getting the earth, bringing it back to its original. Not the nature-state that we see today that is deteriorated to where there's disease and sickness everywhere on earth among people and animals.

96 And of course they can't find enough drugs to treat them--treat them, but that was part of the problem. The drugs, the drugs, like penicillin, it was created with the use of a computer. And, of course, that's where the drugs started. They all started in my lifetime, in fact, with the use of the computer. As **YAHWEH** said, the increase in knowledge. Well, they learned to do a lot of things with this, with the

use of this computer, the increase of the knowledge.

97 Well the drugs and the drug business is one of them that we'll see and then the dates of them. And then, they turned all of that to the military too and even making drugs that they could pass out to poison people, poison the enemy and germ warfare. Germ warfare, they call it. Making drugs to go in your meat. And now they're saying, "We've made a mistake here. We're going to have to do something about this because this drug's in the meat." You know, it's getting out of hand and the people are becoming immune to these drugs. So when they go to the doctor and the doctor gives them a shot they're already immune to it. Well how did they get immune to it? They were eating it from the grocery store in their meats.

98 This is how everything is backfiring. Babylon is fallen. It's fallen like we're rising. This is the same thing that it means, only they're going down. Their ways are going down. Everything is. Everything that they had that they loved and cherished, that they made so much money off of and made so many people "well". I brought it out before that penicillin, it wasn't but a few months after it was introduced until people were getting immune to it. They were going on in their sins and they had to go on and get another shot and another shot and another shot and pretty soon the penicillin wouldn't help. It wasn't strong enough and they had to start searching for stronger drugs. Well, they've run out of anything to search for. They've used up every parasite that's any place, so they can't create anymore. So they create a mixture of parasites and they call it, the doctors call it the shotgun treatment, where they give you a big dose of everything, hoping something in there might go to the spot and kill this bugger that's bothering you.

99 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the song leader, back to the next speaker. I love you! [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

---

# Chapter Twenty-Eight

## Sandusky Is Not Guilty According To The Words Of The Savior—Part 1

06/30/12

---

*K. Tsephanyah: It's my honor to present to you the Greatest Teacher in the world, the Great Kohan, our beloved Pastor and Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins!*

---

1 [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] Shalom everyone! Wow! What a beautiful crowd today. [joyful cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**] Come on! One last time! Come on! [even louder cheering and praise to **YAHWEH**!] Praise **YAHWEH**! You may be seated. May the Peace of **YAHWEH** be with each and every one of you.

2 Hated to show all that news, but I needed to get it in your mind what this world is and the fact that Sandusky is actually innocent of this mess that's going on. He's just a victim of it like all the children that are being raped and molested. The House of **YAHWEH** is bringing about a change that will change all of this. Sandusky will probably be one that we'll teach the Truth and he may even make it into the Kingdom, there's no telling. Or at least have Eternal Life; not the Kingdom but have Eternal Life. He could if **YAHWEH** wanted him to.

3 But, let's see. I was trying to figure out this date. I think I have it mixed up. But 81 million, the last week on a new program we have has reached 923,194. Now, these people that are contacting us, it's getting to be more and more. When we built this conference room, we had some C channel that we used on the walls and I said, we're gonna be setting telephones on those and I said, one of these days, you're going to see people answering the phones in that room and it's just gonna be lined up taking calls. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

4 Right now, we're using answering machines to try to keep up, but it is increasing. It's increasing daily and for some reason or another, it's picking up

now. More and more, it's multiplying what's coming in. So, we are; we are doing our job as Yahshua showed we would. We're taking this Message throughout the whole world and now we're going individually with them and, of course, they have the opportunity to talk to someone, if they want to, to get questions answered. So the ability of The House of **YAHWEH** now and the manpower, womanpower, we got women who're actually spending parts of the night, working late of a night on it, but we are doing our job in reaching the world.

5 Now, I said Sandusky is innocent. I don't mean that--I'm not judging whether or not he did or didn't do what he, do what they accused him of. There's some doubts about that. It looked like they needed a scapegoat to get--from all the articles I've read, they needed a scapegoat to get the minds off of the real problem behind this problem. And, of course, as the Great Kohan Tsephanyah Owen Hawkins brought out, this one man that they have, he's expert in hiding or keeping people that they don't want brought to the forefront to see their part that they're playing in this, he's expert in hiding them and taking the heat off of them and putting it on one person.

6 The fact that his lawyers, Sandusky's lawyers asked the judge to dismiss them before the case began, saying, we're not prepared to handle this, and he asked that they be dismissed from the case and the judge refusing to dismiss them from the case. Of course, that's one of the rules for appeal and a great one so they may and this is what they



intend to do. The truth may actually come out in this. The truth may be that they will involve all of Penn State leadership. If you've studied anything about Penn State, you know it's run by the Catholics and contributed to by our government by taxes. And in fact, that's the reason they own thousands of acres of land, golf courses, big hotels at this college, motels, entertainment centers. It's all there and, of course, being paid for with tax dollars. Much of it is being paid for with tax dollars.

7 It's not a little thing that's taking place here. What's behind this is what took place years and years ago as **Romans 9:29** shows and the whole world has gone this way and, of course, they want to cover it up. They want to keep it hidden but this is one of the mysteries that is being revealed right now. It's mystery Babylon religion.

8 In studying some of the Scriptures this morning, I had called the Great Kohan Yahodah to get some information on a name that the *King James Version* used. And I said, I know this has to do with a religion, but the word that they used, my books wouldn't give the information and he tracked it down and, of course, it goes right back to Babylon.

9 Well what we see in Penn State and, of course, Washington D.C., I hate to say that, but we see ancient Babylon and Rome. You could almost classify them as twin cities because the same thing that was taught, that is being taught in Rome today and here in the United States run by Rome, guided by Rome, is the same thing that was being taught in Babylon when we had Righteous Prophets at one time in Israyl, in the land of Israyl and in Jerusalem.

10 Well, of course, that was taken over by this group and that's the reason the Apostles said if **YAHWEH** had not saved the seed, you know, certain seed, then we would be just like Sodom and Gomorrah. We would all be sodomites because that's the idea is to turn people to this religion. It's a religion--I told you before, they named this "holy". If you notice, they use that word quite a bit. They won't use the word Righteousness because Righteousness means keeping **YAHWEH**'s Laws. But they actually named sodomy qadash, Hebrew qadash which means holy. Qadash means holy. Well, of course, they named sodomy holy.

11 Now their people know when they talk of something holy, they say holy or holiness, they know they're talking about sodomy. These are the sodomites that have taken over the lands.

12 I want you to turn over to **Yahchanan 8** and I want to show you Yahshua's Judgments and then how this world came down to where it is today.

They may sweep all this under the mat and say, you know, "we solved the problem. That's the only piece of trash we had in Penn State and we got it behind bars now so we're clean again and our integrity is shining bright once again." [laughing]

13 Well, it's so, it's almost like a laugh, you know, but at the same time, billions of people are being hurt by this Babylonish teaching and the cover-ups that go with it and, of course, the children that they're bringing out on the news, that's just a drop in a huge cloud of rain, just one drop compared to what is going on in this world. And the more you study it, the more you see how widespread it is. It's not just here. It's everywhere. It's all over the world. While at the same time, every form, every form of True Holiness is being attacked as we will see.

14 In **Yahchanan 8**, (I'll get over here) **Yahchanan 8**, Yahshua says a lot in this chapter, but **Yahchanan 8:1**. He shows here in the last part of **verse 2**, He, well, let's just read it. **Yahchanan 8:1. But Yahshua went to the Mount of Olives;**

15 **Verse 2, And early in the morning He returned to the sacred precincts of The House of YAHWEH...** The House of **YAHWEH** was still standing at that time and it was still called The House of **YAHWEH** by the Disciples and by Yahshua and their followers, although they were trying to get them to stop using the Name **YAHWEH** and they would condemn them every time they did and they would arrest those people, bring them before the priests to be judged and then they would condemn them to stoning or secret deaths. Even cutting off their heads. Anything to get rid of people who were calling the temple The House of **YAHWEH**. They didn't want that Name used and like they told Y Jeremyah, "Don't prophesy in the Name **YAHWEH** anymore or we'll kill you."

16 Well, they were doing that throughout Israyl and Jerusalem and here, He says, **...to the sacred precincts of The House of YAHWEH...** And this is the way the Apostle wrote it in the original and then they changed it later, of course, and they said house of lord and house of the lard and they called it all kinds of things and settled lately then on calling it the temple.

17 **...where all the people came to Him...** Now, if you'll notice, he drew some crowds, Yahshua did and He was teaching what we're teaching today, the Laws and the Prophecies, being ordained at that time to bring these personally to the people that would listen to Him. There was quite a following built up. They weren't The House of **YAHWEH**, but they had a lot of Truth.

18 Now, these are the ones that fought later for that Truth. They wanted to hang onto it. Some of them, some of these people knew nothing more than the Sabbath Day, as the Great Kohan Banahyah said. When he had found out, when I had showed him the Seventh Day was the Sabbath, he said he hung onto that bit of Truth. Well, that's what some of these others were doing and they were persecuted for doing so, persecuted and killed. There were billions, some historians say trillions killed.

19 **Verse 3, Then the scribes and Pharisees brought a woman to Him who had been taken in adultery...** Adultery, sodomy, it's all sin. If you break one Law, you're guilty of all. Now, remember this. Remember this. That's what the Apostle said that was guided and taught by Yahshua. If you break one Law, you're guilty of breaking them all.

20 So if you break the Law of adultery or fornication, then you're guilty of sodomy, breaking the Sabbath, rebellion, all of it. You really need, as the Great Kohan Kepha Reynolds Hawkins brought out, you really need to put all of these first and foremost. Seek these Laws equally because they've all got to be kept and practiced. We're not going into **YAHWEH's** Kingdom to defile it by breaking a Law, one Law, not even one Law.

21 Well this woman was caught in adultery. **...Now when they had set her in the midst,**

22 **Verse 4, They said to Him; Teacher, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.**

23 **Verse 5, Now in the Laws, Mosheh commanded that she be stoned. But what do You say?**

24 **Verse 6, (They asked this to try and trap Him that they might have something in which to accuse Him.)...** You know, this same thing is going on today with everyone led by Satan. They listen to our sermons in order to try to find something to try to trap The House of **YAHWEH**. Try to say, "Aha! Looky there. He said 'thee' instead of 'the'." [laughing] It gets worse than that, of course, but this is what they do. They only listen, they only listen, not to learn, they're ever learning but never able to come to the Knowledge of the Truth because they don't listen to learn, they listen to entrap as you see right here. This is their pattern, the pattern of those led by Satan the devil. They're all alike. They're led by Satan and what Satan wants them to do, they will do. That's what Yahshua said in **Yahchanan 8:44**.

25 Well here, He said, **...Then Yahshua stooped down, and wrote on the ground with His finger.**

26 **Verse 7, So when they continued asking Him, He straightened Himself up, and said to**

**them: He who is without sin...** Well, who is without sin in this stupid world of Penn State? Or any of the other colleges? Here in Abilene, we have three major universities that crime is being committed all the time, including murder, rape, sodomy. Everything going on, but they keep it swept under the carpet.

27 And the Christian, what do they call it, Church of Christ and Latter Day Saints, it says in the one article that they'd already settled their lawsuits before it got to court and, of course, they thought they had it brushed under the rug and then here something else occurs and here it comes back out again after they'd already settled it. Well, their lawyers said, well that's all right. It won't involve them because they settled their part of it. They paid them off.

28 Well, that's what Sandusky said too. He said that this was a financial thing. They were wanting money so they all teamed together to get it. That was never brought out, I don't think, but it probably will be brought out in the appeal.

29 **...He who is without sin...** Well, we stand in a world today that's been taught, not that it just "happened" but it's been taught. You've been taught to sin. Everybody in the entire world today, except The House of **YAHWEH**, is being taught to sin, to break the Laws of **YAHWEH**. That is what sin is. *I John, I Yahchanan 3:4*. Sin is the breaking of the Laws. Everyone, every religion in the world today, except The House of **YAHWEH**, teaches everyone to sin, to break the Laws. And, in fact, they attack you if you try to keep the Laws.

30 They persecute you as they did the Prophets of old, as we have been persecuted and still being persecuted, slandered, as **YAHWEH** said we would. **Isayah 43**, last verse, we are being slandered, persecuted, suffering reproach ever since The House of **YAHWEH** started. It hasn't stopped. **YAHWEH** said Satan would join with the fallaways and she would continue persecuting us until, until, if you remember **Daniyl 7**, until **YAHWEH** actually allows them to destroy themselves with a great burning and then we're given the kingdoms. All of them are going to be turned over to the Saints of the Most High. That's us. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

31 Not the popes. The pope has nothing to do with the Saints of **YAHWEH**. He's the one that fights against us; changed the Sabbath, changed the Laws. That doesn't mean breaking them is not a sin just because he changed them. But he changed them to keep the people from keeping the Laws.

32 Well, he says here in **Yahchanan 8:7**. **...He who is without sin among you, let him cast the first**

**stone at her...** And, of course, they left.

33 Now, in **verse 9** it shows they were convicted in their own hearts so it's not like they didn't know they were sinners. They knew they were and they knew that their sins were equal or past, way past. They were probably a bunch of sodomites that drug this woman up there. Maybe they were jealous of her because the men were loving her more than they were loving them. You know, you can't tell. It's an evil, mixed up, sick world, sick minds, brought on by unguarded lust and then after it's cherished, this is what I keep telling everyone now. Listen closely. Put it out of your mind. Put it out of your mind. I didn't come up with that on my own. The Apostle Yaaqob or James, in the *King James Version*, he said what brings forth sin? It's illegal lust. And then you're dwelling on it and then you keep dwelling on it and then it produces actions and, of course, that's where you get your sin.

34 It's like eating too much. Set your mind not to do it and when you get to that point stop; then put it out of your mind. Get up. Get away from your food. Want to quit smoking? Same thing. Put it out of your mind. Don't dwell on it. You dwell on it, your mouth starts watering and then pretty soon you'll give into it. You'll start hunting crackers to eat or something.

35 This one guy told me he was trying to quit Copenhagen, I believe it was, I said man, you would put something like that in your mouth? He said after about the third day, he started looking for a place where somebody had spit so he could lick it! Well, that's how bad his lust was that he was giving into.

36 I think after today's information on marijuana, maybe even a marijuana smoker would not want to get near that stuff again, you know, unless you want to eat some flesh. It gets that bad and it seems to me like there's proof of it now.

37 Well, He says in **verse 9**, He said, **Now those who heard this, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning with the elders, then the last, and Yahshua was left alone with the woman standing in the midst.**

38 **Verse 10, When Yahshua had straightened Himself up, and saw only the woman, He said to her: Woman, where are those accusers of yours? Has no man condemned you?**

39 **Verse 11, She said, No man, Teacher. Then Yahshua said to her...** This is His Judgment now. Take it seriously. Now, apparently this woman was being judged because she became a follower of His and did great things in the Work later.

40 Now, we find a time period spoken of in this

same time period we're in right now in **Isayah 2, Micahyah 4** about The House of **YAHWEH** being established in the Last Days. Then **YAHWEH** saying, "Then I will judge among the nations." Well, right now, **YAHWEH** is not judging the world for what it's doing. Yahshua said, "I don't, I don't judge the world. I only judge these that are given to Me." And, of course, that's you today because **YAHWEH** said to Him, "Behold." And part of that word--meaning of that **behold** is *judge these people*. Judge them, help them, teach them and other things, but one of it is judge the people.

41 So **YAHWEH** has let the world go to sodomy. Whatever they want to do, He said, nothing's going to be withheld from them in this time period and nothing has. This is the reason we see such a sick minded people who can't, who doesn't even know that they're doing wrong.

42 Sandusky was merely following what he's been taught to do, probably the most part of his life. He might have been raped as a boy--by a Catholic priest himself and taught sodomy. I haven't dug that up yet but maybe there's some information out there that will show his life and how he was abused at one time. This is normally how it comes.

43 The children, the American Indians, the parents were killed off. The children were put in orphanages, paid for with tax dollars, run by Catholic priests and raped by the same Catholic priests, making them sodomites, all that they possibly could. Those same people were plagued with it later and they're now confessing and trying to overcome. We can help any sodomite to turn from that sin and become straight. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

44 The way we do this, it's a simple routine. It's called the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*, but it's merely training the person how to channel his lust in a Righteous way that will bring benefit to himself and others instead of harm to himself and others and we show him how to do that. It is as simple as quitting smoking, overeating or whatever it is you're having trouble with. You can change. We can show you how to channel your lust in a way that is beneficial, in the right direction, in the original way that man and woman were made. We can show you. Teach you how to do it. You can overcome this thing in a matter of months. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

45 Remember those words, the *Peaceful Solution Character Education Program*. Those who are not studying it and applying it in their lives are fools. You're nothing more than a fool if you got that book and you're not applying it in your life

and you'll die in your sins and you'll burn in hell. This is the only chance you'll get is right here, right now in this time period when **YAHWEH** is judging everything you do.

46 Well here, **verse 11, She said, No man...** She says no one condemns me. Then He said, **...Neither do I condemn you...** But notice, He said, **...Go and sin no more...** Yahshua is still saying, "Sin no more." Is Penn State listening to that? Are the officials at Rome listening to Yahshua they claim to follow? No, they don't claim to follow Yahshua. They claim to follow Jesus Christ. Who is Jesus Christ? It's two Gods that used to be rabbis before they became known as that name, by that name. And, of course, they came out of the land of Egypt. It's so ironic, you know. They don't claim to follow Yahshua. If they even mentioned His Name, someone would probably want to stone them in their group.

47 Malachi Martin wrote of the Catholic church and he said it's full of devil worshipers. They have more power than the pope does. The pope is helpless to do anything about it. He was speaking, not of Benedict but the one before him. And he said he would like to change this. He said that the Vatican is full of sodomites but there's nothing he can do about it. Nothing they can do about it because they outnumber the others. I thought they were all sodomites myself and I think Malachi Martin was probably a little bit wrong there because all of them don't admit it. It's a no--don't ask, don't tell thing. And they've followed that practice. They put it in the army but now it's beginning to get so majority now, that they're coming out and saying, "You can go ahead and tell them now." Tell them what you are. Invite them to the party.

48 Well, of course, He says sin no more. Yahshua said sin no more. Now, if they'd put the rightful Name or even if they would just read the Scripture, they would see that the One called the Savior is saying, "Don't sin." And that's what the total Scripture says. From one end, from **Genesis 1:1 to Revelation**, the last verse in **Revelation**, it's telling you don't sin. Don't break **YAHWEH**'s Laws.

49 Well, He says too, if you'll get this part. "I don't condemn you." Well, who is He condemning? Who's the father of this crime? Who fathered this to begin with? Who fathered rebellion? It started with Cush. He's the one that fathered Babylon, Nimrod, which built Babylon, where they took the Believers. They took the people who believed in the Prophets. They took them there, taught them literature, tried to teach it to Daniyl. The whole story is written for

you in the Holy Scriptures if you would just believe what it said.

50 In **verse 12, Then Yahshua spoke again to them, saying: I am the Light of the world...** The Light of the world says don't sin anymore. I don't condemn this person, so whom am I condemning--who is responsible for this?

51 Let's go back to **Yahchanan Mark 7** now. Still Yahshua's Judgments, Yahshua's Words that He taught the Disciples. The Disciples wrote it for us for this time period actually because this would not be taught again. After the Disciples were murdered themselves, this would not be taught again until these Last Days. Yes, there were a lot of people that carried bits and pieces of Holiness, bits and pieces. They weren't The House of **YAHWEH**. They didn't get Salvation from it. No Salvation offered again until this last Work. That's the only one. And He plainly says up until then there was no Salvation because there was no one to teach it. And finally, **YAHWEH** says, in the Last Days I will establish My House. I will assign a teacher to it and I will offer Salvation again in these Last Days and I will judge among the nations to see who will actually repent and be converted.

52 Well, here now in **Yahchanan Mark 7:13**. Speaking of **verse 1**, Pharisees and their lawyers, you know, it's still being run the same way today. That's the way Penn State is run. They have their Pharisees who watch over the religious part to make sure nothing Holy comes in. Then they have their lawyers to file on those who bring anything Holy into it, to pounce on them right away like a goose on a grasshopper.

53 **Verse 1, Then the Pharisees and certain scribes came together to Him, having come from Yerusalem...** Yes, they ran Jerusalem. They owned it.

54 And Yahshua said, speaking to them, **verse 13, Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your tradition...** Well, what was He talking about no effect? If you look over, hold your place, we're gonna come back to it, look over to **Psalms**. Well, this is what Yahshua was referring to, **Psalms 19**. Yahshua was referring to this right here. This was what the Apostles spoke of also. (I'll give you time to get it.) It's found on page 441. **Psalms 19**.

55 But remember He says you Pharisees. You and your lawyers, you teachers of the people, because they were teaching the same thing that Penn State is teaching today, same thing that Rome is teaching today, same thing that the Muslims, the Muslims, they have a little more Holiness. They retained quite a bit of Holiness from the Laws of

**YAHWEH.** They just deny the Authority. They deny the Authority and, of course, they follow a man. Just like the Catholics do, they follow rabbis, ancient rabbis or dead, dead popes. They deify them and they say, now you can pray to them, we've made them a saint. [laughing]

56 No, they would have had to start at childhood to have done that or maybe before childhood. Bringing up takes a long time to do, bringing up. We'll get to that one of these days, **YAHWEH** willing, but it takes a long time to bring up a people. You are probably coming from maybe nineteen generations of breeding. I think that's what I figured one time, nineteen generations. It might have been double that. My memory fades me there. But your bringing up probably came from at least nineteen generations back and then you are the outcome of a special program that **YAHWEH** set in order for you to be called into His House at this time. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

57 Well if you've found your place now in **Psalm 19**. I'll read you the Scripture again in **Yahchanan Mark 7:13**. You're, ...**Making the Laws of YAHWEH of no effect through your traditions you have handed down! And many other similar things you do...** You make the Laws of none effect.

58 Well, what would be the effect of the Laws if they were kept? **Psalm 19**. I want to make sure that everybody gets this **Psalm 19**. I'd like for you to read it. It's very important that you read it. **Psalm 19**. And remember, He's saying this is what occurred to Sandusky. Sandusky never had the Laws taught to him. Sandusky was taught that you should not keep the Laws of **YAHWEH**. He was taught that all of that is done away. They made it of none effect. They make the Laws of none effect. Okay. Now you got that.

59 Now, in **Psalm 19:7**. **The Laws of YAHWEH are Perfect, converting the whole person...** If Sandusky had had the Laws taught to him diligently as a child and maybe some background before that, maybe a few generations before that of parents getting their hands on a bible and reading it, then Sandusky would have been in shape for **YAHWEH** to judge at this time or Yahshua to judge.

60 Well, of course, Yahshua wouldn't, would not judge him guilty. He would not condemn him as we just saw this in **Yahchanan 8** or **John 8** if you have a *King James Version*. No, I don't condemn you for this. So He turns to the Pharisees and said, you've made the Laws of none effect. He turns to Penn State or the Vatican and says, you've made the Laws of none effect.

61 These people are not guilty. I don't condemn these people. They're doing what you have taught them to do. And they know that this person is no more guilty than they are. What they want to do is find a scapegoat to get the people's minds off of it so they can say, "Penn State is clean now once again. We only had this one man doing this. [laughing] This is the only sinner in the bunch right here."

62 Well, **The Laws of YAHWEH are Perfect, converting the whole person. The Testimony of YAHWEH is Sure, making the simple ones wise.**

63 **Verse 8, The Statutes of YAHWEH are Right, rejoicing the heart. The Commandments of YAHWEH are Pure, bringing understanding to the eyes.**

64 **Verse 9, The Reverence of YAHWEH is Clean...** I don't know why anyone in The House of **YAHWEH** wouldn't reverence **YAHWEH**. It's just beyond me that they would not glorify that Being day and night, wake up thinking about Him, go to bed thinking about Him and what He's trying to do to a bunch of wicked sinners. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

65 *...enduring forever. The Judgments of YAHWEH are True and altogether Righteous.*

66 **Verse 10, They are more to be desired than gold...** Yes, seek first the Kingdom of **YAHWEH** and His Righteousness and the gold will be added to you later. **...yes, than even much fine gold. They are sweeter than honey and the honeycomb.**

67 **Verse 11, Moreover by them are Your servants warned...** Warned, yes. Sandusky could have been warned if it hadn't been for their wicked priests at Penn State and other places. No, he was a Methodist. He claims he's a Methodists. Well, the Methodists, they run in the same category with the Baptists and Church of Christ and latter day saints, as they call themselves. If the latter day saints are truly saints, they're sure a long way from these Scriptures, the Scriptural Saints. The latter day saints, well maybe that's nature versus the original as we're fighting today.

68 Well back to **Yahchanan Mark 7:13**. He says, notice, **...you have handed down!...** Traditions you have handed down. They weren't written by the Prophets. You're a fool if you don't believe all that the Prophets have spoken. Well this is a book called the Talmud and the Talmud was where the Pharisees got their start. It came from Babylon called the Babylonish Talmud. That's where they took Daniyl, if you remember, and they tried to teach him their literature. They took the best of the best, the healthiest of the healthy and they said,

bring those to the king because we want to teach them our literature so they can help in our cause. They wanted to make sodomites out of them. They wanted to make Catholics out of them; no that came later. They wanted to make Pharisees, Sadducees and Essenes out of them. They wanted them to add to the persecution of the True Saints of **YAHWEH**. All of that was taught in Babylon, being handed down, they said, from Mosheh.

69 Mosheh told their forefathers and their forefathers told all of this to them and they wrote volumes and volumes of books. Man, the things them people had to remember for all those years! [laughing] They finally put it in a book called the Talmud and none of them could agree on it.

70 Look back up to **verse 5, Then the Pharisees and scribes asked Him; Why do Your Disciples not walk according to the tradition of the elders...**

71 In **verse 6, He answered, and said to them: Well has Isayah prophesied of you hypocrites--as it is written: This people honors Me with their lips, but their heart is far from Me.**

72 **Verse 7, But in vain do they worship Me... YAHWEH. ...teaching as doctrine the commandments of men...** Not the Commandments written by the Holy Prophets now, but the commandments of men. That's what they were following. They did not follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Christianity, their big lie, the big lie of Christianity was that he Jews kept the Laws and that was what was wrong with them. They kept the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They're lying. They know they're lying. The Jews didn't keep the Laws. The Savior Himself said you don't keep the Laws. You had the Laws delivered unto you, but you don't keep them.

73 Well, when they started keeping their separation, these people that knew the Laws, they came and said it's not right that you should have your brother's wife. They had a bit of truth here and there and they voiced their opinion. And the way they solved it was they arrested him, put him before a judge and lawyers that weren't prepared to defend him. Then they sent him to prison. That's the way to solve the problem, right?

74 That's what they wanted to do with me, if you remember. "Get him out of the way. Put him in prison and let him die there." That's their way of solving their problems. And, of course, one of the Prophets of **YAHWEH** said, why do you keep breaking the Laws of **YAHWEH**? This is the reason you're not succeeding, he said. Well, what'd they do to him? They killed him between the porch and the altar, Yahshua said.

75 **Verse 8, For laying aside the Laws of YAHWEH...** Did you get that? They laid aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**. Do you see Penn State teaching the Laws of **YAHWEH** today, any of them? Sandusky, he didn't even know there was a Law. He probably still doesn't, being a Methodist. The Methodists never teach the Laws. It's a-mess-of-this, that's what it is! A-mess-of-this. This infection! [laughing, Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] For laying aside the Laws of **YAHWEH**, you hold the tradition of men!

76 **Verse 9, Then He said to them: How well you reject the Laws of YAHWEH, so that you may keep your own tradition!** (Let's see. You need. No, let's don't do that.)

77 Isayah, remember what Daniyl said. You'll change the Laws. Well, this is what Yahshua was talking about. They'd changed the Laws. And then **Isayah 24**, he shows the outcome of this. Let's turn there and read it. I want it on this tape. **Isayah 24**. This is what Penn State should have been teaching. They should have been teaching their whole roll of students. You know, there're a lot of the students, from what the news says anyway, a lot of the students that were being pimped to be bartered with from the other students. So this was something that is being done big time in this college. Not just a college, it's a Babylonish mess much like Babylon, maybe even bigger than Babylon and even the Vatican.

78 But here in **Isayah 24:1**. He says, **Behold, YAHWEH makes the earth empty...** It's mistranslated. He allows it to become what it is today and He's going to allow them to almost totally wipe out all of mankind in order to teach them this vital lesson that you can't live in peace without **YAHWEH**'s Laws of Peace. "Try to keep it hidden," that's Penn State's motto. Not that they want to be Righteous, it's that they want to be unholy. They want to be unrighteous. They don't want to follow the Laws of **YAHWEH**. They just don't want it exposed. Well, of course, we're exposing that. Not just us. The news media's exposing them and probably it will get more so. But we started exposing them forty years ago. Never mentioned their name, but we exposed them for what they are, Lawbreakers, sodomites, the whole bunch of them. And that's the reason we're hated today. They hated Yahshua the same way. **John** or **Yahchanan 15:22** says they hated Yahshua because He exposed their sins. That's the reason they hate The House of **YAHWEH** today because we expose their sins.

79 Yahshua, they claim they're following the Savior and ah, they just love Him so much, they keep the day that He was resurrected. They keep

that holy. They don't even know what Holy is. They don't know what Righteousness is. They don't want anyone in the world knowing what Holiness is. Satan, **Revelation 12:9**, Satan has the whole world deceived. **Yahchanan 8:44**, your teacher is Satan the devil and what your teacher tells you to do, you're going to do. You're under her control right now. And the only way you could break that is to repent and be converted to Righteousness, **YAHWEH's Laws**.

80 Well, **YAHWEH** allows you. He's allowing you, the world, Penn State, the Vatican, yes, you're all the same and you all got the same plan to depopulate the earth. It really gripes them to drive down I-20 now because I-20 is one of their--a highway that you could at one time, when I came to Abilene in fact, they'd just built I-20, Interstate 20. And you could drive it, drive leisurely, you know. And you could drive forty miles an hour if you wanted to or thirty-five and really enjoy the country. Can't do it anymore. You're in between two trucks and they're pushing it. Got another one at your left hand side and traffic is almost bumper to bumper.

81 Now, this is just a little bit of the big problems that they don't like to see. They want a world with about two billion people left alive so they can enjoy life. They want to own it themselves and then they will take all this wealth themselves and live happily ever after, or ride off into the sunset, you know, like Gene Autry and Roy Rogers, enjoying life ever after.

82 Well, it's not going to be that way, of course. It's going to be devastated. The earth is going to be devastated. Few men left. And that's when **YAHWEH** will turn it over, turn this whole mess over to us. Saying, "Here you are donkeys. Straighten this out!" [laughing] And we will!

83 **...and makes it waste, perverts the face of it and scatters abroad its inhabitants;**

84 **Verse 2, And it will be: as with the people, so with the priest...** They're following.

85 **Verse 4, The earth mourns and fades away, the world mourns and fades away, and the haughty people...** Penn State is languishing away. **...the haughty people of the earth languish...** Yes, that's Penn State right now. These people are worried sick that the whole truth is going to come out about them on the news and they're trying their best to keep it under control. They've got a scapegoat, but there're other things lurking already in the news. Now, they may, these newsmen may disappear. I think I'm gonna pray for the newsmen. Because Satan has killed a lot of people because they didn't keep their evil hidden--they were standing up for Righteousness. So pray for these newsmen that

are exposing the wickedness as we are. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause]

86 **...the haughty people...** Penn State, the Vatican, Washington D.C. Man, they got a gang war going on inside of that city now. More people have died there from fighting back and forth in the gang wars this year than was killed in Afghanistan, they said, and more every day. While I'm talking, there'll probably be three or four more dead.

87 **Verse 5, The earth also is defiled...** And, of course, this is what brings it forth. They start lusting first. Then they give in to the lust and this brings the defilement to the mind. **The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants of it...** Or by the inhabitants of it. **...because they have transgressed the Laws...** That's sin as **I Yahchanan 3:4** says. **...changed the Ordinance...** They made the Laws of none effect. **...and broken the Everlasting Covenant.**

88 Listen, Penn State. I'm talking to you! This is what's bringing your problems. The only way to solve them is to repent and be converted and turn this thing around. Praise **YAHWEH**. [applause]

89 **Verse 6, Because of this, the curse...** Because of your actions, because you did this. Because you're still doing this same thing. **...the curse has devoured the earth, and they who dwell therein are desolate; therefore, the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.**

90 If you look on down to **verse 18**, last part, **...and the foundations of the earth are shaken.**

91 **Verse 19, The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is dissolved clean...** We're talking about nuclear wars that you're going to bring. **...the earth is shaken exceedingly.**

92 **Verse 20, The earth will reel to and fro like a drunkard, and will sway like a hut. The transgression...** Sins. Your sins, Penn State. Vatican, your sins. **...in it will be heavy upon it; it will fall, and not rise again.**

93 Well this is what the earth is facing. We're facing renewing; we are facing renewing this earth. [Praise **YAHWEH**, applause] That's right. The House of **YAHWEH** is going to, we're going to bring back the original. Our time is set to do so. We're going to bring back the original. Not only the original beauty, but the original health that was there. We will bring it back to its origin and then, we will resurrect the rest of the dead, everyone who's died before. Those who haven't had a chance will be given one. They will be judged by **YAHWEH** as you're being judged right now. Not for the Kingdom, of course, but for helpers of the Kingdom.

94 May **YAHWEH** bless you and I'll turn the services back to the next speaker. I love you!



**The House of YAHWEH is going to, we're going to bring back the original. Our time is set to do so. We're going to bring back the original. Not only the original beauty, but the original health that was there.**





*Special Presentation*

# *That Woman*



*Remember to work on the name. We're told to celebrate this memorial to this woman. Don't forget that. You can't celebrate a memorial just to a woman, you know. You've got to know the name. So work on that, everyone, and if it doesn't mean what I told you, then you have the wrong name. It means the donkeys are gonna cry this out and you're gonna cry this out Passover.*

*-Overseer Yisrayl Hawkins*

*Be on guard from deception, this world lives in a dare,  
Deception is everywhere, this world, they just don't care.  
Don't listen to what they say, don't trust their evil ways,*

*It's so great to be with Yahweh's People,  
Yes, it's great to be among Yahweh's People,*



*It's so great to be in  
Yahweh's House!*

*Norah! Norah!*

Give honor to her, Great Yahweh!



There're only two people who've  
been pulled out of deep sin,

*Yahweh's Witness Yisrayl  
and Norah.*

On the Words of the Prophets she looked not away,  
she set her hand to do the Work, determined not to be  
swayed...

...as the donkeys do today.



Her rejoicing was so great because she found the  
One chosen by Yahweh and with love and honor she  
served Him night and day...  
...as the donkeys do today.



*Norah! Norah!*

Give honor to her, Great Yahweh!



There're only two people who've  
been pulled out of deep sin,

*Yahweh's Witness Yisrayl  
and Norah.*

She served Yahshua,  
anointed Him and kissed  
His Feet. She served  
Him for all to see. As  
she continued to weep.



*Praise Yahweh  
for her,*

for she's a perfect example of

*humility  
and  
endurance,  
conversion  
and  
repentance.*



*Norah! Norah!*

Give honor to her, Great Yahweh!



There're only two people who've  
been pulled out of deep sin,  
*Yahweh's Witness Yisrayl*  
*and Norah.*



Ridiculed and hated by hypocrites no doubt,  
she continued in her service,  
their remarks were blotted out.



In sins there is one other  
who sings this song with you,  
Yahweh's Last Days' Witness who  
Yahweh turned to the Truth!



*Norah! Norah!*

Give honor to her, Great Yahweh!

There're only two people who've  
been pulled out of deep sin,

*Yahweh's Last Days' Witness Yisrayl*

*and Norah.*

